"The Reconciliation of Jehovah God's estranged wife -- Israel"

'PROOF'

...People: we are here — the manifestation of the "Sign of Jonah".....and after...

...THIS...CHANGES...EVERYTHING...

2005 2006 2007 2008 2009 2010 2011 2012 2013 2014 2015 2016 2017 2018 2019 2020 2021 2022 2023 2024 2025 2026 2027 2028

"You *Do Not* Want to be Here"



James Krustallos

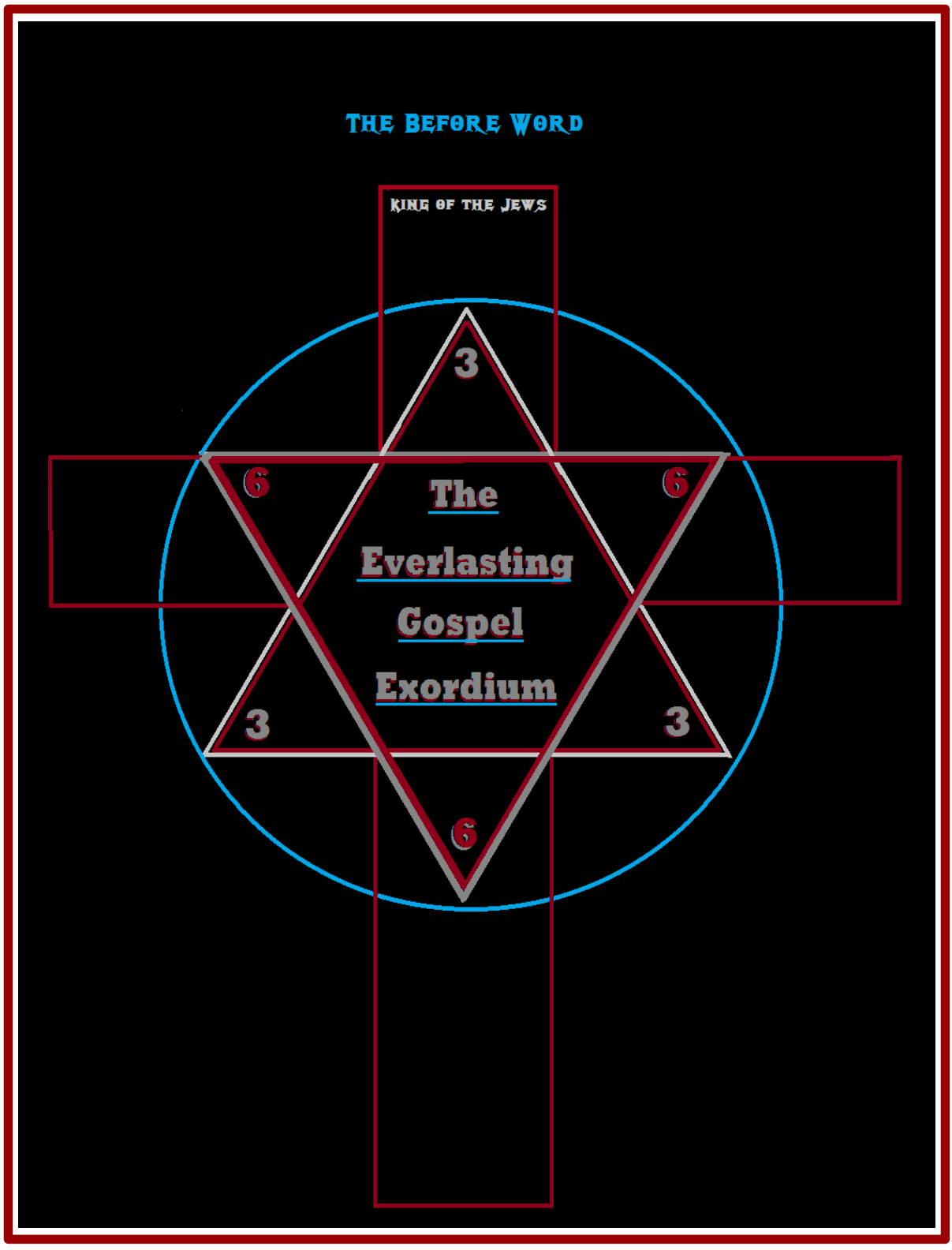
ARMAGEDDON AND AFTER



P-R-O-L-O-G-U-E

"Daniel's sealed up book"

About 2,600 years ago, My prophet Daniel had visions about the end-of-time and the events leading up to the end-of-time. He was eager to understand the concepts of his visions, thus Daniel prayed to the God of Israel for the interpretation; 21 days later, the angel Gabri-el appeared unto Daniel to unveil his visions. Then after My veiled truths about his visions were given, Gabri-el instructed Daniel to seal-up the veiled truths until the end-of-time, which is "NOW"...Daniel 12:4..."But as for you, Daniel, conceal these words and seal-up "the book" until the end-of-time; many will go back and forth (through the Bible, even from one end to the other, seeking to understand My timing for the end of this second "Earth age"); and therein, knowledge (Biblical knowledge) will increase"...I, "I AM" He who has sealed up this veiled account concerning My end-time events in the book of Daniel, which is a faithful witness given primarily to Israel, but secondarily to the church; and this will enable both to know that there is a sealed up book forthcoming with new information regarding the end-of-time. And consequently, from this written account in My word, you would also recognize that at some point toward the end-of-time, that "the book" sealed up by Daniel, would be unsealed. People...this is that book!!! And as you proceed through this book titled "PROOF", this statement will become "crystal clear". A few will understand – most will not...1 Corinthians 2:14...but the "natural man" does not accept the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned... Therein, after these things, Gabri-el said...Daniel 12:9..."Go your way Daniel, for these words will be kept secret and sealed up until the end-of-time"... People, that time would be "NOW". Herein when you open this book, these hidden truths that "I even I" had given to Gabri-el to give to Daniel are now being given to you, so fasten your seat belt for a breathtaking ride..... penned by James Krustallos...



"EVERLASTING GOSPEL EXORDIUM"

"Thus sayeth the LORD; the King of Israel and their Redeemer, the LORD of all creation: 'I AM' the first – 'I AM' the last, the One and Only true God; apart from Me there is no other, so hear "My WORD"

"Pilate inquired of My Son...What is truth?...(John 18:38) — "*My Testimony of Truth* " certifies the affirmation of My declaration of sovereignty over all things, and that I Myself, The Most High God, have made all things for Myself to display My Kingdom, My Power, and My Glory...This is true of Me with respect to the establishment and grounding of all things by Me, the unfolding execution of all things through Me, and the imminent eternal perfection of all things for Me...These all things made by Me, the heaven, the earth, the sea and all that are in them; angels, men, fish, birds, animals of every kind and all living creatures, I made for Myself, and not another, the dispensation of which is not for the benefit of all mankind, but the blessings of all things made are for the elect's sake who are wholly perfected through Me, "being all-inclusive of Me", The Most High God, beyond whom there was no other God before Me, or is there any other God besides Me...'I AM' the first cause and last council in all things, and those all things made by Me were not made through any compulsion, desire or need I had of them, being God all sufficient and sovereign for evermore; but to demonstrate My wisdom, and communicate My goodness they are made for My service, wherein all creatures are obligated and accountable unto, and whom all in their own way obey for My honor and praise...It is also true of My works of providence, and of My composing, and therein staging all things after the counsel of My own will in regard to the preeminence of My own ways, predisposed toward the implementation, application and performance of My own works, which all answer to the ends for My own glory; all for the benefit of perfecting My own elect... even every one that is called by My name: for I have created Him for My glory, I have formed Him; verily, I have made Him...(Isaiah 43:7).....My kingdom of providence rules over all; there is a general providence which respects all creatures and things, and there is a singular providence attending to My own elect; even those chosen from the foundation of the world as vessels of righteousness created for My glory... And herein lies a "testament of praise" for My wisdom, justice, goodness and truth; but this is primarily to be understood of My decrees and purpose for all things created, hereby appointing and orchestrating all things to establish My own glory"...

"I have appointed everything, including time, even the synchronized coordinates of it; I have foreordained whatever comes to pass...There is a purpose for everything under the heavens, and a fixed time and place for the execution of it...This is true of all creatures and things, though especially the self-aware creatures...I have ordained all things respecting the temporal estate of man; their birth, and the time of it, with all the circumstances attending it; the place of their abode, their calling, station of life, and usefulness; all adverse and prosperous dispensations; their death, with all the events leading to it.....Their days are determined; I have decreed the number of their months and have set limits they cannot exceed...(Job 14:5)...and so likewise, all things respecting their spiritual and eternal estate; in particular, the choice of those appointed as heirs to salvation through redemption in My Son...according as I chose

them in My Son before the foundation of the world'...(Ephesians 1:4)...then justified and reconciled them for My glory through the "three days and three nights" of the baptismal events of His cross; thus satisfying My own plan, purpose and pleasure"...

"And 'I even I', The Most High God, who orchestrates time and seasons according to My own will, and by whose outstretched arm the worlds were created, preordained the time of My Sons coming; and...when the set time had fully come, I sent forth My Son'...(Galatians 4:4)...fashioned and fitted as a lamb to the slaughter; predisposing His innocent suffering and blameless death; and I preordained the conversion of My elect, encompassing time, place and means; these all according to My eternal purpose, as are all their times of affliction, temptation, unfaithfulness, pleasure and comfort...In a word, the final state of all humanity, both good and evil, and the target and timing of it was fixed by Me, from Me, and for Me.....My eyes saw you before you were born...Every day of your life was recorded in My book...Every moment was laid out before a single day had passed...(Psalms 139:16)...therein, by means of your own personal acknowledgment and confession of all things accomplished by My Son, you were obliged to consent and submit to My Son in accordance with all things fulfilled through My Son...For unto this intent was the composition of all creation both authored to comply and commissioned to conform in appropriate response with My immutable Word, as all creatures are made to answer to My original design in making them; to the laws of their creation, and to answer My ends and purpose, which are ultimately for My own glory, for My own praise, and for My own pleasure; predestined in accordance with My own sovereign will, thereby accommodating all things in which 'I AM' well pleased"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

"But now, 'I AM' Your Lord, 'I AM' your Father, you are the clay, and I your potter; and all of you are the work of My hands...(Isaiah 64:8).....'I AM' within My singular providence attending to My own children, and 'I AM' working all things together for their end good according to My own pleasure, and My own purpose; as 'I AM' the potter, having unrestricted authority to frame those all things...And through My predetermined choices and life experiences for each of my own children, 'I AM' molding their life path, fashioned as a finished product equipped to be used for My future purpose in the imminent eternal Kingdoms of the third "Earth Age", the New Heaven and the New Earth...Can the Potter with a vision for the pot have at the very same time an additional set of hands, meaning the pots own hands, molding with a different vision, or no vision at all, working as an adversary to achieve a finished piece fitted for my eternal purpose?...There can only be one will, vision, and set of hands working to mold the pot to attain the character, integrity, honor and trust necessary, to be properly integrated into My eternal plan; anything else would be altogether futile and unprofitable...for I have purposed it, and who can thwart My plan? My hand is stretched out, and who can turn it back"...(Isaiah 14:27)...

"The inhabitants of the earth are not self-reliant, and have no oversight with respect to their own destiny, and do not understand the why's and wherewithal's of the peaks and valleys of their life experiences, all fitted together like a fine garment, even before time began; intricately woven together, thereby actualizing the crowning consummation of their eternal destination...'I AM' the first, and 'I AM' the last; the

first cause and last council for the perfecting and timing of all things in nature, providence and grace...All things are by Me, through Me and for Me, and all things made are obligated and accountable unto Me, The Most High God...For My pleasure they are and were created to fully comply with My purpose for making them; verily all things were necessarily predisposed for the transformation of My elect, who are appointed to a more worthy hope of a far higher calling – the "Eternal Sons of God"; these being commissioned within My divine providence for My glory...'I AM' the first cause in justification, salvation and reconciliation...'I AM' the last council in the regulation of time, and all things immortal and sovereign apart from regulated time; all to the glory of My grace, and to the transcendence of all things eternal; Who is from everlasting to everlasting, without beginning or end, the "Alpha and Omega"...

"All the peoples of the earth are regarded as nothing...I do as I please with the powers of heaven and the peoples of the earth...No one can hold back My hand or say to Me: What have you done?...(Daniel 4:35).....All heaven and earth is irrelevant and insignificant as to existence, substance, greatness, glory and duration, when compared with The Most High God...Likewise, all the peoples of the earth, both the the pure and the impure, are reputed as nothing in comparison to your Most High God; for the just and the unjust alike are mere nonentities in the mind of an All Sovereign God, and not only the common people, but magistrates, rulers, princes, and even such great kings as David and Solomon, separately symbolizing military might and wisdom beyond measure...For this is to be understood not absolutely as in themselves; for as such their bodies are relevant and their substance significant in their original design, especially in respect to their make, form and constitution, and even in their dissolution; yet the souls of My chosen elect are more essential, are of more value, and are more treasured than the totality of the entire visible universe, being eternal and immortal...But their relativity with respect to their Holy God, in whom they live, and move, and have their own unique individuality, and by whom they are supported in it; all whose own glory and grandeur is fading and passing away, and whose continuance resides but momentarily brief, are all irrelevant when compared with the Glory of The Most High God, the Being of beings...Not a single being or a thousand beings, but the undivided essence of "Being"; the very structure of unity, all-encompassing and self-manifesting within all of My irreproachable, thus impeccable creation, the ultimate oneness, that is...One God and Father of all, who is above all and through all and in all...(Ephesians 4:6)...even All-in-All; traversing the boundless treasures of all wisdom and knowledge, who is from everlasting to everlasting, whose divine glory is forever true and inconceivable...'who dwells in the unapproachable light whom no man has ever seen or can see'...(1 Timothy 6:16)... which shall forever enlighten the limitless, thus immeasurable God of all creation"...

"And this comparison to Me is meant chiefly of the rational inhabitants of the earth; not of the beasts of the field, the cattle on a thousand hills, and not the innumerable reptiles and fish of the earth and sea, which also are the inhabitants of it; but of mankind, the preeminence of all creation...And of all these: high and low, rich and poor, bond and free, they are arbitrary in My account, but in their own account, and that of others, they are something in their own self esteem, and they appear as such in the eyes of those others, who judge according to the outward appearance; even so,

they are still irrelevant and insignificant in My account of them in regards to anything declared, defined or decided by them...And as this is true of them in things natural and things civil, it is much more so in things spiritual, or relating to everlasting salvation...The children of men are insignificant, and held to account for nothing; no use is made of them, and no account is taken of anything planned or achieved by them, or any weight given to the supposed choices made by them...for if anyone thinks they are something, when in fact, they are nothing, they deceive themselves...(Galatians 6:3).....For they have no causal influence in their salvation, and they are accounted as unpersuasive in My choice of them in reconciliation, which is solely by My council in accordance with My own sovereign will; they are accounted as unmerited in their redemption, which is entirely by the merits of Jesus Christ; they are accounted as unwarranted in their regeneration, which is alone by My Spirit; and they are accounted as unlawful in their justification, which is not by the works of the law, but by the righteousness of My Son...In short, from start to finish, all the children of men are held to account for nothing, even from salvation to reconciliation, all of which is through sovereign grace...and not of works lest any man should boast, for they are My workmanship created in My Son for good works, which I prepared beforehand that they should walk in them"...(Ephesians 2:9-10)...

"The "inhabitants of heaven" are the "Holy Angels" of it, through whom I execute all things in accordance with My own will, that is, the army of heaven, who are the keepers and overseers of My visible Kingdom, their duties of which are presently focused toward the inhabitants of the earth...And I order these angels, who are the soldiers of My extensive and eternal Kingdoms, to stand or go where I please them to go, as they are the servants of heaven, or the heavenly host; so called for their number, there being legions of them, even an immeasurable company delegated for their military use; being employed to safeguard My people, to encamp about them, forming a hedge around them...Those "fallen angels" who formerly belonged with them, that sinned against Me in the first "Earth Age", have been cast down to hell, without showing them any mercy; or as you might say in your vernacular, it's "My way or the highway" as in the Broad-way that leads to destruction; and their elect replacements I chose and confirmed in My Son even before the foundation of the world, all according to My own sovereign will...Those Holy Angels who remained steadfast in the first "Earth Age" have been commissioned to oversee My creation, entailing; first, to learn My manifold wisdom as evidenced through their personal observation of earthly matters as they pertain to the trustworthy stewardship and lawful governance of My extensive creation; second, they are sent to minister to the heirs of salvation; and third, at the last day...'they will gather together My elect from the four winds, even from one end of the heavens to the other"...(Matthew 24:31)...

"The inhabitants of the earth are the men of it, with whom I do as I please in things carnal and things civil, making some rich, and others poor; raising some to great honor and dignity, while others live in wickedness, poverty, and disgrace; and I predispose men on earth, and place them into such stations and sundry conditions and circumstances as to achieve My own objectives; and I appoint them to assorted business and services so that all things meet My end purpose.....And I cause these all things to work together for good for those who love Me and are called according

to My purpose for them...(Romans 8:28).....And in things spiritual, I love whom I will, I choose whom I please, and I redeem whom I will from among the children of men; I regenerate and call by the grace of My own will; I reveal My Son and the great things of the Gospel to whom it seems good in My sight...I do what I will with My own; I bestow grace as a free gift and decree eternal life to whomever I please, devoid any merit of the creature, according to My own sovereign will and pleasure"..

"And none can stay My hand, stop My power, resist My will, or hinder Me from acting, or cause Me to cease from My work, which 'I AM' bent upon, for...I, The Most High God, made the earth by My power; the world was founded by My wisdom and the heavens were stretched out at My discretion...(Jeremiah 10:12)...and My will in both worlds, the visible "Kingdom of Heaven" and the invisible "Kingdom of God", is sovereign and arbitrary, and My power limitless...It was so in creation; I said, and it was done; it is so in providence, I do what I please.....I have made the earth, even the men and the beasts that are upon the face of the earth, by My great power and by My outstretched arm; and I give it unto whom it seems right unto Me...(Jeremiah 27:5)...and there is nothing done in heaven and earth without My knowledge and will, or apart from My purpose, and there is no counsel formed against Me...It is so in My work of grace, and in the work of reconciliation in both heavenly things and earthly matters; no difficulties could discourage or hinder My Son from the performance of His arduous work, He being the Son of God, and in the work of grace upon the heart of a sinner...When I begin to work, none can oppose it; not corruptions within, or evil without, or can anything hinder the carrying on of it; not indwelling sin, or the snares of the world, or the temptations of Satan...My steadfast character, unwavering determination and resolute purpose can not be nullified or abolished...even from eternity past, 'I AM' He, and there is none who can deliver out of My hand; I act and who can reverse...(Isaiah 43:13).....My hand can not be held, stopped or turned back from the execution of My work...Invariably, I will do My will and My work in this world, and in My temples and in My churches; notwithstanding the seeming opposition of the arrogance of sinful man, or the pride of fallen angels, for the abrogation of My authority is not an option"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

"Woe to those who quarrel with their Maker, those who are nothing but one clay pot among many on the ground...Does the clay say to the potter, "What are you making"?...Does your work say, "The potter has no hands"?...(Isaiah 45:9).....I do as I please in the matters of men, who have no understanding as to how they are being formed, or why it is being done with a prearranged purpose designed before time... but who are you, a mere man, to talk back to God?...Shall what is formed say to the One who formed it, "Why did you make me like this?"...Has the potter no right over the clay, to make out of the same lump one vessel for honorable use and another for dishonorable use"?...(Romans 9:20-21).....Nor can man say unto Me, what dost thou?...What is this thou has done?...And wherefore have you done it?...Why was it not done in another form and manner, and for other ends and purposes?...All such like questions are vain and foolish...'you do not know the works and activity of your God who makes all things...(Ecclesiastes 11:5)...and therefore...'you can not even imagine or comprehend the exceeding greatness of the things I do"...(Job 37:5)...

"I give no account of these matters unto the children of men...Some may with wonder say, "what has God wrought!"...But none ought to say, in a complaining and murmuring way, "what dost thou?"...And should they, it is of no avail; I will forever do what I please...It's All-God, all the time, everywhere in everything...thus All-in-All: establishing and validating that...there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God who works "All-in-All"...(1 Corinthians 12:6)...

"To suggest that I have created a world of little gods, with absolute free-will, is to dethrone your God...However, I do give mankind the consciousness that he has self-determination...It is essential to My purpose that the children of men should be oblivious to the power which impels them; for their response must be reasoned through an incognizant constraint of self-motivation and choice; as there is only one independent "free-will" throughout the orchestrated course of the second "Earth Age", and that is the will of The Most High God...In order to actualize My purpose, the children of men must "not" be aware that they "live and move and have their being" in Me...for in Me, you live and move and exist'...(Acts 17:28).....The false "free-will" that the children of men believe they have, which is oblivious to them, is essential for My work, as the final pieces of eternity are being nailed into place; and it is essential in My commission of unfailing grace that I have total unconditional sovereignty; this being necessary for their preordained eternal province...And I provide opposition to this undeniable truth in order to display My manifold wisdom to My faithful, thus trustworthy "Holy Angels"...so that through the church My manifold wisdom might now be made known to the rulers and authorities in the heavenly places...(Ephesians 3:10)...who remained steadfast through the free-will insurrection and rebellion of the first "Earth Age", and thereby acquired the rights to watch over, and thus be the guardians of the second "Earth Age", for which...'you are made a theater to the world, both to angels, and to men"...(1 Corinthians 4:9)...

"Men imagine that their will is independent of My will, therefore they are unable to understand the intricacies that make up their own decisions, and thus they delude themselves into thinking that their will is entirely independent and self-sufficient"...

"The story of Joseph and his brothers is a perfect example for My way of working in their lives...On the surface, when reading the story, it appears that Joseph's brothers were opposing the "will of God" by selling Joseph into slavery...They broke several of the Commandments, including "Thou shalt not kill", as My Son said hating your brother in your heart is the same as murder, wherein they spitefully hated their own brother and threw him in a pit, hoping he would die...In addition, they lied to their father about what had happened to Joseph...But, by actually resisting "what would seem My preordained will", they actually fulfilled My ultimate Plan...For by selling their brother Joseph into slavery, they eventually produced their own "physical savior", who saved them from death by famine, and protected and nurtured the very origins of the descendants of Abraham...After Joseph became the leader of Egypt under Pharaoh, he was able to sustain his entire family by providing them food and a fertile area to live, multiply and begin the forthcoming Nation of Israel, through whom was propagated their own "spiritual savior", My Son, Jesus Christ; howbeit,

not theirs alone, but for all I have given to My Son...Just a small company of people went up into Egypt, and altogether...the descendants of Jacob numbered seventy in all..(Exodus 1:5)...and more than a million came out with Moses...and the people of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, plus all the women and children"...(Exodus 12:37)...

"The highest expression of My wisdom lies in My capacity to foreknow all things; and thereby transform every supposed effort against Me into that which is not only favorable to My plan, but absolutely essential to My eternal purpose.....God is in Heaven; He does whatever He pleases...(Psalm 115:3).....Did Joseph's brothers oppose My will, or did I actually compel them to do My will, and put their brother into a pit, and sell him into slavery?...It seems that I would then be compelling men to sin, which is far beyond your immediate discernment and perception...therefore, hear the word of the LORD...I saw the LORD sitting on His throne, and all the host of heaven standing by Him on His right and on His left. The LORD said, "Who will entice Ahab to go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead?"...And one said this while another said that...Then a spirit came forward and stood before the LORD and said, "I will entice him"...The LORD said to him, "How?"...And he said, "I will go out and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets"...Then the LORD said, "You are to entice him and also prevail, go forth and do so"...(1 Kings 22: 19-22).....'I AM' not restricted in what or whom I can use to accomplish My holy purpose...All of creation is under My authority, and I choose to use people and spirits, both good and evil, to bring about My divine plan, and bring glory to Myself...'I AM' Deity infinite in power, matchless in wisdom, limitless in affections, who is orchestrating all things in accordance with the counsel of My own will"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

"Also, you have obtained an inheritance, having been predestined according to My own purpose who works all things after the counsel of My own will...(Ephesians 1:11)...the actualization of which is all-encompassing in all I have given to My Son... for My Son must reign until He has put all His enemies under His feet...The last enemy to be destroyed is death itself...For I have put everything under His feet... Now when it says that "everything" has been put under My Son's feet it is clear that this does not include His Father, who put everything under His Son...When all things are subjected to My Son, then My Son will Himself be made subject unto Me, His Father, who put everything under Him, so that I might be All-in-All...(Corinthians 15:25-28).....Will I accomplish this by giving each person an independent "will" so that they might be rivals in the regulation of all My creation?...Is total chaos the end that I had in view?...That is why the breath of every creature in creation now lives and moves and has their being in Me, The Most High God"...in whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind"...(Job 12:10)...

"The totality of all predestined second "Earth Age" creation, and all that pertains to it was planned, accomplished and finished even before the foundation of the world; unchangeable, and playing out over My immutable created time-lines...then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world"...(Matthew 25:34)...

"Did I not proclaim...I said, "You are Gods"; you are all sons of the Most High... (Psalms 82:6)...that you are Gods ('Elohiym'), the third word in My BOOK, not with a little g but a capital G, and...Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your Law, I have said you are Gods"...(John 10:34).....The same foundational concept, that you are Gods ('theos'), which can only mean one thing: if I control all things from beginning to end, from start to finish, and everything in between, from everlasting to everlasting, during the allotted time of the second "Earth Age", then you are an extension of Me, The Most High God; that is, the Essence of God and the substance of God through the infusion of My will, purpose and grace...And therein, you are a God ordained living being, operating and performing in full compliance with My constitution in concentrated form, ancillaries in My stead...Not in power, but in immutable, thus restrained obedience, whether lawful or unlawful, toward fulfilling My perfect predetermined plan.....Whatever has happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...is present now...Whatever is going to happen has already happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...and I will call the past to account"...(Ecclesiastes 3:15)...

'I AM' that 'I AM' – the immortal and everlasting Jehovah, who is, and was, and is to come, invariably the same; working all things together to set the final stage for My decrees and purpose; opening the curtain on the last act to demonstrate that which has been decreed in My eternal mind is now being accomplished, and that which is future has long ago been in My decrees; establishing a future set in stone; allowing for nothing to come to pass unless I have appointed it to come to pass; transitioning from the second "Earth Age" even to the crowning achievement of My everlasting Kingdoms of the third "Earth Age" when...the seventh angel pours out his vial into the air; and a great voice comes out of the temple of heaven, from the very throne itself, saying, "it is done"...(Revelation 16:17)......'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

"My Testimony of Truth further affirms to Pilate, and all mankind: Whatever you do has already been done...Whatever you think has already been thought...Whatever you say has already been said...Whatever you write has already been written... Whatever you believe has already been ordained.....The fool has said 'there is no God'...(Psalm 14:1) – I say 'there is no you'...It's All-God in All things at All times "...

"The earth is Mine and the fullness thereof, even the world and they that dwell therein...'I AM' He – Who alone has, and moreover sustains immortality, dwelling in the unapproachable light, whom no man has ever seen nor can see – to Whom be honor and everlasting power...For all power is Mine, the glory is Mine, the greatness is Mine, the majesty is Mine and the victory is Mine...In fact, all that is in heaven is Mine, and all that is on the earth is Mine; indeed, Mine is the whole kingdom over all of which I, The Most High God, shall be exalted...Because, after all, everything that is began with Me, continues its very existence because of Me, and ends in Me...And so to Me, the eternal King, immortal, invisible, the only God, shall go the honor and the glory for now and forever, from everlasting to everlasting"...Amen and Amen...

...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

The Unveiling - Part 1

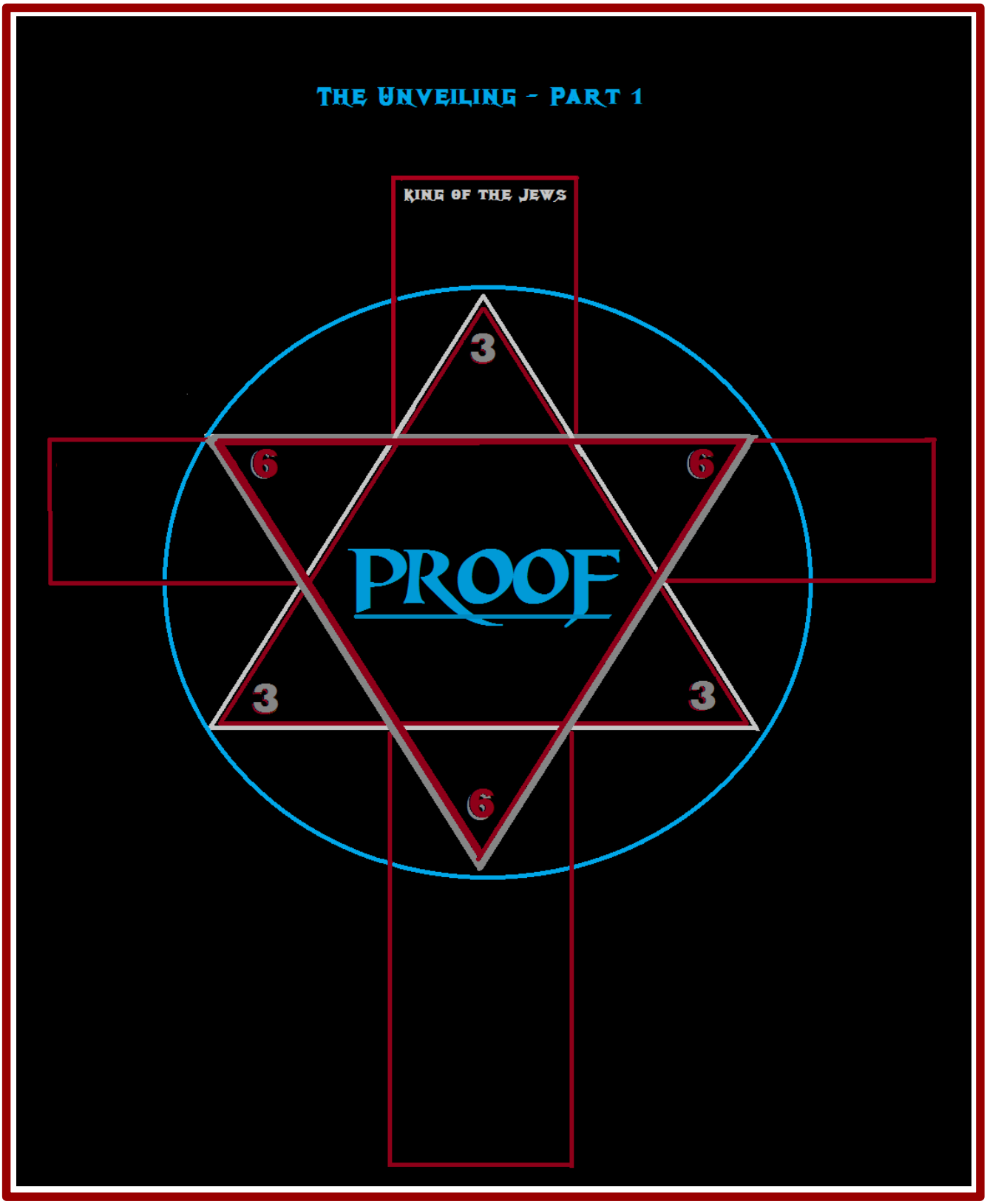


Table of Contents

Foreword.....“Everlasting Gospel Exordium”.....

***Part 1*.....“PR00F”..... Page 1**
Three Earth Ages.....3
Free-Will..... 9
Three Life Plans..... 14
Hermeneutics..... 16
Moses and the Promised Land..... 20
Fishing on the Galilee..... 29
What is the gospel..... 34
The Breach or Gap..... 45
A Picture of Salvation..... 53
The Millennial Reign???..... 62
Baptism..... 69
Three individual Parts..... 81
Captivity led Captive..... 90
What did the Spirit of Jesus Preach..... 97
The Seed..... 103
Worthily or Unworthily.....105
Five Single Words..... 108
Crossing the Jordan..... 123
The Lords Prayer..... 143
The Mind of God..... 161
Serpents.....164
Ten Virgins.....170
The Mystery of God.....178
Some will not Taste Death.....185
Third Death..... 187
Gods Sovereignty & Omniscience.....191
Any Questions..... 209

***Part 2*.....“It Is Done”..... 215**
Passover Dates Calendar..... 220
The Gospel Time-line..... 230
How Do We Know When..... 241
End Times Chart..... 255
If You Understood the Source..... 256
Daniel's Secret..... 270
Manifestation of the “Sign of Jonah”..... 279
Conclusion of all things..... 281

***Part 3*.....“Last Testament”..... 283**

(Part 1)

" PROOF "

Prophecy-Revealed *via* Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge

The majority of you have no idea of what you just read, but it should have provoked something in your spirit; but if it did not, when you finish this book, read it again and you will know exactly what it is saying and the "source" from which it came. So if you were a little transfixed as you pondered those words, understand it was "God in you" reading "God to you", and that this book <PROOF> is the end-time consummation, and thus conclusion of all truth that was consigned for man's consumption throughout this second "Earth Age". All truth is grounded in the Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge hidden within My Holy Word, therein unveiling to you Prophecy-Revealed from the endless mind of your Creator. Most people know God the Son, loving, humble and all the superlatives they learn in church, but they don't know God the Father; herein I have just introduced Myself. This book is first and foremost relevant from and relevant to the Father of all creation who actually resides within everyone as the unrestricted guiding force of both the elect and the non-elect. And this is an irrefutable truth, which you will come to recognize and appreciate as you journey through this book. This "Everlasting Gospel Exordium" will be referred to as just "Exordium" from henceforth. "I even I" said "You are Gods"...Psalms 82:6...I said, "You are Gods; you are all sons of the Most High"..."I even I" the Lord your God lives in each and every one of you, both those who believe and those who do not; notice Jesus proclaimed "You are Gods" to unbelieving Pharisees...John 10:34..."Is it not written in your Law, I have said you are Gods"...

However, Christ, My Son lives only in those who are born-again, that is, those who are a segment of Elect Israel and those who are the totality of the Elect Church. The elect are in Christ, and Christ is in God: "We Three are One" (WE3R1)...In fact, the elect with Christ are hidden in God...Colossians 3:3...For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God (WE3R1)...This is what sets the elect apart from the non-elect... Again, if you are one of My elect, then you, along with "Christ in you" equates to these two being one self-contained entity; and then, placing both "you and Christ" in God equates to these three being one self-contained entity, meaning (WE3R1)...

You must understand that "I AM" All in All, and as you just read in My "Exordium"; there is no "you": It's All-God, all the time in all things, thus All in All, meaning all things in all people. And this book will demonstrate undeniable <PROOF> of just that. Let's examine this idea of God in you reading God to you, understanding God is a triune-being, meaning 3 in1: God the Father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit. There are many examples of this in My BOOK, that is, God interacting with or talking to God...Psalm 110:1...The LORD (God the Father) said unto my LORD (God the Son), Sit at My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool...This is God the Father speaking to God the Son. Another example of this is...Romans 8:26...the Spirit (God the Spirit) also helps your infirmities: for you know not what you should pray as you ought: herein the Holy Spirit (God the Spirit) makes intercession (to God the Father) for you...

This is God the Holy Spirit interacting with God the Father. And in My BOOK you can find many examples of the Son talking to God...John 17:1...These words spake Jesus, and lifted up His eyes to heaven, He said, Father, the hour is come; glorify Thy Son, that Thy Son also may glorify Thee...and God talking to His son...John 12:28...Father, glorify your name!" Then a voice (God's voice) came from heaven, "I have glorified it, and will glorify it again."...I realize that the majority who have never read My BOOK do not completely comprehend this idea of God talking to God, or God in you reading what God has written to you, meaning My BOOK, but you will "if" you continue to read...

And "I AM" going to give you absolute <PROOF> that the God of the Bible is the One and Only true God, distinct from all the other contrived and fabricated Gods devised by Satan to muddy the waters of worldwide Religions across the world to bring confusion and distrust to all Religions in the minds of most people; as most people today simply dismiss spirituality by saying: Religion is just a great money making scam that preys on the gullibility of weak minded people. Thus Satan, according to My ordination, has been very successful in his quest to pollute the waters of spiritual truth. But also understand that this is all by My design and overall plan from the beginning of time to filter out My children for My future eternal Kingdom of the third "Earth Age". And the purpose of this book is to demonstrate My sovereignty over all these things, and also validate with absolute undeniable <PROOF> that "I AM" the essence of who I say "I AM" in a way, heretofore, never understood, and that the Biblical account is without error in the original Languages: the Old Testament in Hebrew, the New Testament in Greek and the forthcoming Last Testament in English. All three testaments are written by your sovereign triune God, penned by 40 different men, but "there is only One Author"... 2 Timothy 3:16...All scripture *is* given by the inspiration of God...And you will discover there is a reason for the number 40, as there is a reason for all numbers in My BOOK. People, this is only the second page, as we're just getting started here, and we need to lay some basic groundwork before we delve into the many "overwhelming truths" this book will bring to light. So don't judge and over-react to what you read too quickly...

Why this <PROOF> now? Because you only have about 2/100 of 1 percent of My predetermined allotted time left before the second "Earth Age" ends at Armageddon... Revelation 16:16-17...And I gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon...And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple in heaven, from the throne, saying, "It is done" (ginomai)...meaning emphatically and categorically done in Greek. Remember this word "ginomai", as it is paramount if you desire to understand the precise timing of My preordained end-of-time, which is also the end of this second "Earth Age"...

This book contains an overwhelming wealth of riveting new information, veiled deeply within the pages of My Holy BOOK, which has been hidden until "NOW"; so don't expect or even try to understand everything the first time through. If you don't understand something, just keep reading. This is by design. Some of the earlier things in this book will not be completely understood until you assimilate and absorb things from the latter portions of this book. Most of the forthcoming information revealed in this book has never been unveiled, or even acknowledged or even considered by the mind of man. This book will be unveiling My sovereignty over all things as we approach the knowable, thus foreseeable end of My preordained time-line...So hold onto your hats as we go on a roller-coaster ride through My BOOK looking through upgraded new light given "NOW" for reasons you will understand as we continue...

"Three Earth Ages"

You probably noticed in the "Exordium" that there is a reference to three "Earth Ages": the first "Earth Age" – the second "Earth Age" – and the third "Earth Age"...

- **The pre-adamic Earth Age, the first "Earth Age" as referenced in...Genesis 1:1...In the beginning I created the heavens and the earth...This is My first "Earth Age" creation, beginning many millions of years in the distant past...**
- **The present Earth Age, the second "Earth Age" as referenced in...Genesis 1:2... The earth was without form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters...This is My recreation – My second creation, beginning with Adam, ending at Armageddon...**
- **The New Heaven and New Earth Age, The third "Earth Age" as referenced in... Isaiah 65:17..."See, I will create new heavens and a new earth. The former things will "not" be remembered, nor will they come to mind"...This is My eternal creation, My third creation, having no end, meaning "everlasting"...**

This is going to be difficult, if not outright challenging for you to wrap your mind around; however...Genesis 1:1...in the beginning I created the Heaven and the Earth (the first "Earth Age" perfect, but it descended into chaos)...Genesis 1:2...and the earth was formless and void...Strong's Concordance #1961, the Hebrew word for "was" (hayah) does not mean "was", but rather (hayah) means...(to fall out, come to pass, became) therefore...Genesis 1:2...The earth (became) formless and void, and darkness was over the surface of the deep, and the Spirit of God was moving over the surface of the waters...is more correctly translated...The earth "became" formless and void... These are the same words as spoken in "parabolic language" that I used to describe the earth at the end of this present second "Earth Age" after Armageddon in...Jeremiah 4:23...I beheld the earth, and, lo, *it was (became)* formless and void: and the heavens *had* no light...By comparing these two exact descriptions, you can be sure that the first "Earth Age" fell into this same condition before I restored this second "Earth Age". And from the Biblical account of events in My BOOK, you will learn that the second "Earth Age", the one in which you now live, will descend into a similar disorder, even to the point where there will be no light, just as it also was at the end of the first "Earth Age"...

I Myself, your Father, had to "restore" light, not create light in the restoration at the start of this present second "Earth Age"...Genesis 1:3...And I said, "Let there be light"; and there was light...that is, the restoration of the lights of heaven, displaying them again in the firmament of the sky by the withdrawal of the canopy of clouds that still enveloped above the destroyed first "Earth Age." This was the work of the fourth day of recreation in...Genesis chapter 1...and I also brought about the dispersion of the clouds and the clearing of the atmosphere. Whatever remained of any obstruction to the shining forth of the sun, moon and stars on the land in all their native brilliance from the destruction of the first "Earth Age", was on this day removed by the Word of My divine power. I also had to withdraw the screen which was impeding the heretofore indistinguishable brilliance of space for the illumination of the land and the regulation of the changes which diversify its surface. How else could the light from the original creation of the stars, even before the pre-Adamic first "Earth Age" creation, that were billions of light years away from the earth, be seen today if their original creation was on the fourth day? Not even possible unless many millions of years had passed before this second "Earth Age" restoration, otherwise, many stars today would continue to be

invisible, as their light would still need to travel from their distant past to reach your obscure little planet within My vast and glorious creation, herein evidence that the stars were created billions of years ago even before the first "Earth Age" creation...

The Hubble telescope discovered the star Earendale to be the most distant star found to date. It's about 12.9 billion light years from earth; and by the time you read this book, even more stars will be discovered by more recent state-of-the-art telescopes even beyond the supposed Big Bang starting point of 13.8 billion years ago when nothing was supposed to have existed. People – we are not here by chance, God is the starting point of our existence, not a theoretical Big Bang theory fabricated by Satan to obscure this truth...Don't be foolish...Psalm 14:1...the fool says in his heart, "there is no God".....

By using the same wording in My BOOK, I have demonstrated to you that mankind was replenished on the earth in the second "Earth Age"...Genesis 1:28...And God blessed them (Adam and Eve), and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth...Noah was told to replenish the earth when he departed the Ark...Genesis 9:1...And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth...Same Hebrew word in both cases for replenish, Strong's Concordance #4390 mala (maw-lay')...Did Noah replenish the earth after the flood? Likewise, I did the same after the destruction of the first "Earth Age". When I restored the second "Earth Age", I replenished it, starting with Adam and Eve, who is the mother of all living...Genesis 3:20...Adam named his wife Eve, because she would become the mother of all the living...Those who are the replenished version of this second "Earth Age" are "not" the same construct of species as was the first "Earth Age" version...

Neanderthal DNA from the first "Earth Age" was first isolated several years ago from the original bones first found in the Feldhofer Cave in the Neander Valley in August 1856 near Dusseldorf Germany...The finding was startling because no human DNA of such antiquity, at least 30,000 years old, had ever been recovered; and it showed a pattern of DNA that was quite diverse from that of today's modern humans...Though the Feldhofer DNA was extracted with elaborate precautions, the finding was greeted with some reservation because it was a single result...Confirmation has now come from a second Neanderthal...A man named Dr. Goodwin and his Russian colleagues reported in Nature's journal of science Magazine that the DNA sequence from this second Neanderthal from the Mezmaiskaya Cave in Southern Russia is 3.5 percent different from that of the Feldhofer Cave Neanderthal, suggesting a considerable genetic diversity within the Neanderthal population...The two Neanderthal DNA sequences are very different from those of present-day humans as confirmed by Dr. Goodwin and his colleagues...Dr. Smith in that same report said the new DNA data was "incredibly important and significant; and certainly strengthens the fact that there is quite a gap between Neanderthals and today's humans in terms of Mitochondrial DNA." Dr. Klein agreed that this should make the case that the Neanderthals were "replaced"...(notice God used the word "replenished")...And Dr. Klein is correct, as God made an altogether new creature when He restored the...Genesis 1:2...second "Earth Age"...Neanderthals of the first "Earth Age" creation are not distant cousins of ours...Genesis 1:26...Then I said, "Let Us make man in Our image, according to Our likeness...This "in Our image and likeness" is extremely important for you to understand as we proceed...You are an entirely new upgraded creation: man 2.0 you might say, and those of you who are a part of God's elect should be looking forward to man 3.0 of His third "Earth Age" creation.....

“I even I” anticipated that the first “Earth Age” would fall into ruin, as men and Angels had free-will but no moral character; for character, trust, love, honor and integrity can only be learned through patience and experience...Romans 5:3-4...not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation works patience...and patience builds character; and character gives you hope...If I had just programmed angels and mankind with these moral characteristics in the first "Earth Age", they would have just been robots, still being self-aware and self-reliant, but not through the necessary process of moral self-introspection, as maturity and wisdom only comes from the experience of a range of emotions, guided by the wisdom of My eternal law. Therefore, man and angels had to have free reign to demonstrate their raw self pleasing behavior and conduct in My first “Earth Age”, without any interference from their Father or the obstruction of My Laws, by which I govern My creation. And more importantly, through this "free-will" first "Earth Age", I would be able to separate those angels I could entrust from those angels I could not entrust, the goal of which was the pursuit of their trustworthiness; hence My steadfast Holy angels will be given oversight responsibilities, and deployed for their service as guardians over My “Second and Third Earth Age” creations...

Therefore, part two of My plan: re-creation of the second “Earth Age”, the one you now live in, was created after the first “Earth Age” was destroyed; this first “Earth Age” then continued in a state of ruin for millions of years, as was My predestined plan. What interval of time elapsed between the absolute creation of the first...Genesis 1:1...“Earth Age”, and the restoration of the second...Genesis 1:2...“Earth Age” has no need to be revealed; however, it would of necessity had to have been millions of years, which would align carbon dating records of science to account for the perceived discrepancy between the evolution theory, and the erroneous Bible interpretation suggesting the Earth is only 6,000 years old. This 6,000 year number that was surmised for the age of the second “Earth Age” was calculated by James Ussher in the 1600's, and then later popularized by Cyrus Scofield in the Scofield Study Bible using lazy math to allow it to fit into the also erroneous idea of an alignment with the six days of re-creation, as found in...Genesis chapter 1...which will be discussed later in full detail when we delve into the absolute undeniable <PROOF> that I authored My own BOOK and that “IAM” who I say “IAM”. And the millions of years of time from initial creation would allow for the necessary time for the light of the stars to reach and become visible from the earth..

“I even I”, have created you to be a self-aware being having the ability to reason, speak and have supposed free choice in decision making; however, trust, forgiveness, love, patience, honor, integrity, character and other moral traits have to be learned and refined; and the restraint and discipline of these human emotions have to be matured. So the purpose of the first “Earth Age” was to create knowing there would be failure, as none of these moral aspects would be in play in either the earthly realm or the heavenly realm, and so rebellion ensued in both. But who led this heavenly rebellion: Lucifer, also known as Satan, was created perfect...Ezekiel 28:12-15...You were the seal of perfection, full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God... (this is not the Eden in Genesis, this was the first “Earth Age” Eden, as Lucifer was not perfect in the Adam and Eve garden, in fact, he was a serpent; which gives evidence there must have been another Eden in a previous time – the first "Earth Age")...every precious stone adorned you: carnelian, chrysolite and emerald, topaz, onyx and jasper, lapis lazuli, turquoise and beryl...Your settings and mountings were made of gold; on guardian cherub, for so I (God) ordained you...You were on the holy mount of God; you

walked among the fiery stones...You were blameless in your ways from the day you were created till wickedness was found in you...So what happened? You can learn from My BOOK that there was rebellion in heaven during this time...Isaiah 14:12-15..How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations...For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars (angels) of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north...I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High...Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, even to the depths of the (bottomless) pit...Satan also took 31.25% or about 1/3rd of My heavenly host with him during this rebellion...Revelation 12:4...And his (Satan's) tail drew away the third part of the stars (angels) of heaven, and did cast them to the earth ...And I, your Father, allowed all this to transpire in the first "Earth Age" of angels, and what you call prehistoric animals like dinosaurs, and erectus humanoid types, without any interference on My behalf, for I did not dwell in them, or interfere with their actions or oppose My creatures in any way; they essentially being commissioned to operate and perform as free-will agents. And the angels were to watch, and observe and be guardians over all earthly activity, but 31.25% of those angels rebelled against Me, and kept not their first estate, and cohabited with the womenoids of that creation...Jude 1:6 ...And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, I have reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day...

Keep in mind that those humanoid types were not made in My image, and that those rebellious evil angels tried to be like their God, and create their own race of creatures. This of course was a complete failure, and I understood that this would develop, but likewise, still be within My plan; for My purpose always trumps the supposed plans of men and angels, as seen in the "pattern" demonstrated in the story of Joseph in My "Exordium". Keep in mind that fallen angels, led by Lucifer, tried this again in this second "Earth Age" during the time before the flood of Noah...Genesis 6:2...the sons of God (angels) saw that the daughters of humans were beautiful, and they married any of them they chose...The phrase "sons of God" refers to angels here, as it does in...Job 38:4/7..."Where were you (Job) when I laid the earth's foundation? Tell me, if you understand...When the morning stars sang together and all the "sons of God" shouted for joy?...It's clear that in this passage that the "sons of God" are angels, as there were no men when I laid the foundation of the earth, and several versions including the NIV insert angels for the phrase "sons of God" in this just read passage of...Job 38:7...Therefore, we are on solid ground when using angels in...Genesis 6:2...For I dispatched evil angels among mankind...Psalm 78:49...I cast upon them (the Egyptians) the fierceness of My anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil (ra-im in Hebrew, meaning evil) angels *among them*...Thus, you can know that I use fallen angels for My own purpose, and during the time of Noah, I was always in complete control, for My BOOK says those rebellious angels were "hurled to the earth." That's why they're often called "fallen angels". Notice that angels can take the appearance of men, and are able to eat...Genesis 19:3...Lot kept urging them (evil angels) strongly, so they turned aside and entered his house. He prepared a festival and baked unleavened flat bread for them, and they ate...Hence, it's not a big stretch to think that angels, who are also triune beings made in My image, have the capability to transfigure into their earthly bodies...Genesis 1:26...God said, "Let Us (speaking to His non-rebellious Holy angels) make man in Our image, according to Our likeness"...Thus, enabling rebellious evil angels to breed with humans and produce children; these being half angel and half

man called Nephilim or Giants in...Genesis 6:4...There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after, when the sons of God (evil angels) came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown...This abomination was the reason for the great flood in Noah's day, as Satan and the evil angels had contaminated the "seed" of the human race, trying to destroy My plan of redemption through the "seed" of the woman...Genesis 3:15...And I will put enmity between you (Satan) and the woman, and between your seed and her seed; He (Jesus) shall bruise your head, and thou (Satan) shalt bruise His heel...and therefore by necessity, I had to destroy the contaminated human race, but also understand again, this was all within My plan from the very beginning. The entire human race had to be eliminated through the flood, and reestablished and restarted with 8 people, Noah and his wife, and his three sons and their wives. You will find it interesting to learn who the...Genesis 3:15...woman is, as this book unveils <PROOF>...

Remember...In the first "Earth Age", men and angels had complete free-will, unlike the second "Earth Age" when "I AM" living in "all" of My self-aware creatures, imposing My will to do according to My good pleasure; the exception being the non-rebellious "Holy Angels" who still maintain a free-will. Their purpose is explained in My "Exordium"... "The inhabitants of heaven are the "Holy Angels" of it, through whom I execute all things in accordance with My own will, that is, the army of heaven, who are the keepers and overseers of My visible Kingdom, their duties of which are presently focused toward the inhabitants of the earth"...These non-rebellious Holy Angels who comprise 68.75% of the totality of My created angels watch, and most importantly learn the manifold and abundant ways and wisdom of their Father, and the detailed Intricacies of how to lawfully administer throughout My visible creation. These "Holy Angels" are enlightened through your God ordained life experiences, illustrating that My ways are the only true course that can be followed in the pursuit of perfect reverence, trust and love toward your "Heavenly Father", who moreover, is also the Father of My "Holy Angels" You learn through your experiences, whereas My "Holy Angels" learn through "watching" your experiences, as explained in the following passages from My BOOK...

- 1 Corinthians 4:9...for we are made a "spectacle" (theatron in Greek meaning "theater"), to the world, and to (68.75% of the remaining loyal Holy) Angels...
- Daniel 4:13...Daniel saw in the visions of his head upon his bed, and, behold, a watcher (a Holy Angel) and a "holy one" came down from heaven..."holy ones" are those Holy Angels who trusted Me and did not rebel with Lucifer during the insurrection of the first "Earth Age"...
- Daniel 4:23...whereas the king saw a watcher (a Holy Angel), a "holy one" coming down from heaven saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth...fallen angels are never called "Holy ones"...
- Daniel 4:17...This matter is by the decree of the watchers (Holy Angels), and the demand by the word of the "holy ones": to the intent that the living may know that the most High rules in the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomsoever He will, and sets up over it the basest of men...these Holy Angels are the watchers...

My predetermined plan for creation from the outset was designed after the "pattern" of Baptism: Death -- Burial -- Resurrection, as is the "pattern" of My Son, and also the "pattern" of My elect children. The first "Earth Age" died, the death stage of baptism;

the second "Earth Age" is the burial stage of baptism, and the third "Earth Age" is the resurrection stage of baptism, this being, the eternal New Heaven and New Earth. Now let Me ask you a question: When a person dies and is buried, what happens to their free-will? Go to any cemetery or graveyard, and look around and ask, "How many buried here have a free-will? The answer should be none. You are in the burial stage of baptism, the second "Earth Age" of My creation: therein, you do not have a free-will...You do not, for it explicitly says in My "Exordium"..."I do as I please in the matters of men who have no understanding as to how they are being formed, or why it is being done with a prearranged purpose designed before time...but who are you, a mere man, to talk back to God?..Shall what is formed say to the One who formed it, Why did you make me like this?...Has the potter no right over the clay, to make out of the same lump one vessel for honorable use and another for dishonorable use?"...(Romans 9:20-21)...

In essence, this second "Earth Age", the one in which you now live, is eternity under construction". Do you think it was a coincidence that My Son was a carpenter? It's all completely and exclusively by My will in all things, including the self-aware creatures in the full course of this second "Earth Age" from Adam to Armageddon, thus you are My Ancillaries in this second "Earth Age" as My "Exordium" proclaims, but what does that mean. Are you like a puppet on the end of strings, hanging down from the puppeteers hand, causing you to move and go where he moves you?...No! – Observe the following.

- **Philippians 2:13...For it is I (God) myself who works in you both to will and to do of My good pleasure...For "I AM" working in you performing My purpose for you..**
- **1 Corinthians 12:6...There are varieties of effects, but the same God who works all things in all persons...both the elect and the non-elect...**
- **Proverbs 16:9...The mind of man plans his way, but the LORD directs his steps... "I AM" orchestrating your life path...**
- **Jeremiah 10:23...I know, LORD, that our lives are "not" our own. We are "not" able to plan our own steps...again, "I AM" orchestrating your life path...**
- **Psalm 138:8...The LORD will work out His plans for your life: Your mercy, O LORD, endures forever: forsake not the works of Your own hands...Your life path was planned and completed before the foundation of the world...**
- **Isaiah 46:10...("I AM") "Declaring the end from the beginning and from ancient times things which have not been done, saying, 'My purpose will be established, and I will accomplish all My good pleasure"...not yours...**
- **Hebrews 13:21...It is I who makes you perfect in every good work to do My will, working in you that which is well pleasing in My sight, through My Son; to whom be glory for ever. Amen..."I AM" working in you to do My will for your end good...**

My Son did not say that you are a puppet controlled by God, but He did say "you are Gods"...John 10:34...Jesus answered them, "Is it not written in your Law, "I have said you are Gods"...For it says in My "Exordium"..."you are an extension of Me, The Most High God; that is, the Essence of God and the substance of God through the infusion of My will, purpose and grace...And therein, you are a God ordained living being, operating and performing in full compliance with My constitution in concentrated form, Ancillaries in My stead...Not in power, but in immutable, thus restrained obedience, whether lawful or unlawful, toward fulfilling My perfect predetermined plan...

"Free-Will"

Up to this point, we are continuing to set the stage for the revealing of the many hidden truths veiled within My BOOK. But you first must understand My overall plan and purpose. I desire that you have free-will; but free-will without trusting in God, your creator, is foolishness as demonstrated in the first "Earth Age"...Proverbs 28:26...Those who trust in themselves (and not God) are fools...Keep this in mind as you ponder this upcoming and deeply hidden veiled truth about your supposed free will; all had free-will during the first "Earth Age", and "nobody" trusted in God, thus all were destroyed. The same destruction befell those in the days of Noah, with the exception of Noah and His immediate family. And how many people do you know today who unconditionally trust in God, their creator? Therein, you see the problem. Let's examine this free-will idea through the paradigm of predestination...Romans 8:29-30...Whom He foreknew, He also predestined to become conformed to the image of His Son, that He might be the first-born among many brethren...and whom He (God) predestined, these He also called; and whom He called, these He also justified; and whom He justified, these He also glorified..

Notice these are all past tense verbs, (foreknew-predestined-called-justified-glorified). So, we can accordingly shorten this to (For whom He foreknew, He glorified). Therefore, I glorified you, which means I predestined your resurrection to eternal life before the foundation of the world when I foreknew you, even before you were physically born. Notice this agrees with Jesus being Crucified before the foundation of the world... Revelation 13:8...all that dwell upon the earth shall worship Him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world...And from My viewpoint outside of time, you were slain with Him, and resurrected with Him even before the foundation of the world...Galatians 2:20...For I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ lives in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave Himself for me...So, if My elect were crucified with Christ, and then, in "My mind", you were glorified with Christ before the foundation of the world, how could your free-will change any of this? This happened before I reestablished light and time, as indeed, all things happened before I "restored" the earth and Heaven of this second "Earth Age"...Genesis 1:3-31...

So where does free-will enter into this equation? You must understand that I created time, but I Myself live outside of time. "I AM" the Great "I AM", (AM) meaning now...(not before - not after)...I live in the present, and everything as you experience it, past or future, happened all at once in "My omniscient Mind" before time was created, and is now playing out over the course of created time. Only "I even I", your Heavenly Father, lives in the now; you live in the past, and everything you see or do, is already in the past before it transpires over My predetermined time-line. That is, all you experience has been predetermined before the foundation of the world, which My "Exordium" confirms…"Whatever has happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...is present now...Whatever is going to happen has already happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...and I will call the past to account"... (Ecclesiastes 3:15)...All that you know, apprehend, and discern was composed and then stored in your predestined memory; that is to say, your amassed data bank is who you are, which was pre-planned before time began, and therefore you can only say of yourselves, I was or I will be, but never I am. "I AM" is reserved for your Heavenly Father alone, who lives outside of the restrictions of His ordained time-line for you...

- Exodus 3:14...And God said unto Moses, "I AM" THAT "I AM": and He said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "I AM" hath sent me unto you...The children of Israel absolutely knew Who "I AM" was referring too...

- 1 Corinthians 2:6-7...Yet we do speak wisdom among those who are mature; a wisdom, however, not of this age (the second "Earth Age), nor of the rulers of this age (demon spirits led by Satan and His followers, inclusive of those who do not follow My Son), who are passing away...but we speak God's wisdom in a mystery, the hidden wisdom, that God predestined before the ages to our glory...

- Ephesians 1:11...also we have obtained an inheritance, having been predestined according to God's purpose who works all things after the counsel of His will...

Does predestination, as some would say, depend on My looking into the future as the explanation for My choosing whom I will save? If I predestine you because I look into the future to see if you will believe, then aren't I predestining you because "I AM" seeing in you something good that is motivating Me to save you?...Romans 3:10-12...There is "none" righteous, no, not one...There is "none" that understands, there is "none" that seeks after God...They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is "none" that does good, no, not one...How much more explicit can I be? If your righteousness, or your goodness, or your seeking after God, "none" of which you maintain or possess, as you just read, motivates Me to save you, then what future-looking merit am I observing in you that will save you. And if there were some merit I could find in My future-looking, then you could share in My glory, because you would have earned some of the credit for your own salvation. This would also mean that "I AM" looking into the future in order to learn, but this would violate My attribute of "omniscience". In other words, if "I AM" looking into the future to see your choices, then this means "I AM" constrained by time, otherwise I would not have to look into the future. The truth is that "I AM" omniscient and know all things all the time. I do not have to look anywhere or ahead to anytime to discover anything about you, for I already know you, because I created you according to My purpose for you. To say that I look into the future to see who would choose Me, after-which I predestine you, is to say "I AM" essentially learning and adapting to the knowledge I gain in My future-looking. The truth is, faith is a free gift, I do not have to look into the future to discover it; your omniscient creator God gave you this gift before the foundation of the world...

- Ephesians 2:8...For by grace you have been saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God...faith is a gift, you can-not-earn the gift of grace...

- Ephesians 1:4...According as I have chosen you in My Son before the foundation of the world, that you should be holy and without blame...You are holy because My Son is holy, which is then imputed to those chosen before the foundation of the world, thus I see those who believe in My Son as holy and without blame...

- John 15:16...You did not choose Me, but I chose you...which enabled you to believe in My Son, and this is why you never boast in and of yourselves...

- 2 Corinthians 10:17..."Let the one who boasts boast in the LORD"...My Son did it "all", the sum-total, of the necessary work leading to your salvation, not you...

- Philippians 2:13...I work in you both to will and to do My good pleasure ..."I AM" pleased to work in you for your net gain, which is ultimately for your salvation...

Do you see free-will here anywhere? People, these are unconditional truths, which as you will see, are only revealed to the approaching "third season" gospel hearers. Did Israel, the recipients of the "first season" gospel, receive the truths of the "second season" gospel called the church age? Most did not. And truth be known, most recipients of the "second season" gospel church age will not receive the truths of this forthcoming "third season" gospel. "I AM" in full control of My Word, and in full control of who receives it. This is My program, and if you continue to read you will discover to the point of absolute certainty that "I AM" sovereign over it all. Failure on My part is not an option. I did not say the gates of Hell "might not" prevail against My church. I said...Matthew 16:18...the gates of Hell "will not" prevail against it...because "I AM" unconditional in My control of all things, not allowing for failure of anything. And if human free-will played a part, failure would be mathematically possible in the same way it was in the first "Earth Age", and the concept of the unconditional phrase "will not" could not have been penned in the just read passage of...Matthew 16:18…And apprehend this, "I AM" precise in all that I have written, and I just never make a mistake in My BOOK. Even within any of the most "minute and veiled portions" of My Word, you will ultimately discover that truths are hidden in the smallest of details...

Questions a free-willer might ask from the perspective of his "supposed" free-will...

- **Is God's will thwarted or limited by supposed human free-will?**
- **Can God fail at anything He intends to do?**
- **Is human will somehow independent of all other influences so as to be truly free?**
- **If God does not influence a person's will, so as to allow him total freedom of will, then how is it that God draws the person? In other words, is the drawing of a person to God or His Son an over-riding influence upon man's will?**
- **Does supposed human will have the ability to overcome various influences so as to make a neutral, objective decision? If God foreknows what someone will do in the future, is that person then free to change his own mind?**
- **Is the "free-willer" using the doctrine of complete freedom of will as a controlling and over-riding operative, into which God's character and actions must fit?**

Only question a non-free-willer needs to ask..."Did Jesus on earth have a free-will"?

- **John 6:38..."For I (Jesus) came down from heaven, not to do Mine own will, but the will of Him that sent Me"...My Son came to do His Father's will only...**
- **John 12:49..."For I (Jesus) have not spoken of Myself; but the Father which sent Me, He gave Me a command, what I should say, and what I should speak"...My Son came to do His Father's will only...**
- **John 5:30..."I (Jesus) can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me"...My Son came to do His Father's will only...**
- **Hebrews 10:7..."See, I (Jesus) come (in the volume of the book it is written of Me,) to do Your will, O God"...My Son came to do His Father's will only...**

- Deuteronomy 18:18..."I (God) will raise them up a Prophet (Jesus) from among their brothers, like to you, and I will put my words in His mouth; He shall speak to them all that I shall command Him"...My Son came to do His Father's will only..
- JOHN 14:10..."Believest thou not that I (Jesus) am in the Father, and the Father in Me? The words that I speak unto you I speak "not" of Myself: but the Father that dwelleth in Me, He does the work"...My Son came to do His Father's will only...
- John 5:19..."Therefore, Jesus answered saying to them, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner"...My Son came to do His Father's will only...

Again, it's all God, all the time, in all of you, including even My Son. My own sovereign will prevails in all activities on this earth during this grounding stage, also called the burial stage of baptism, that is, the second "Earth Age". As it says in My "Exordium"... "I have appointed all things, respecting the temporal estate of man; their birth, and the time of it, with all the circumstances attending it; the place of their abode, their calling, station of life, and usefulness; all adverse and prosperous dispensations; their death, with all the events leading to it...'I AM' the first cause and last council for the perfecting and timing of all things in nature, providence, and grace"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Let's look at these three "Earth Ages", and the idea of free-will from a very simplistic human experience perspective, which will enable you to comprehend what is actually transpiring here. Let's say you have a home and a family with children, and you go away on vacation, and you leave the children home alone with no oversight: first "Earth Age". And while you're gone, havoc ensues and they destroy the house, because they are operating under no rules (God's laws), and all of the children die in the destruction. And when you come back from your vacation, and see all the carnage, it leaves you with no option but to put a plan in place to ensure this never happens again. So, you build a new house, the second "Earth Age", and you have more children; but this time you take full charge over everything that transpires, and the children have no authority; it's your way only, no free-will as before. They must learn rules (God's laws) and learn to trust in those laws as unequivocal truth; thus they have to be perfected so as not to destroy the house again. You do this so that when they move out and have their own home, the third "Earth Age", they are rewarded with a trusted free-will. They will have been "perfected" with the capabilities of overseeing and taking care of it...Colossians 1:28...We proclaim Him, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man "perfected" in Christ...This is My purpose for you, as "I AM" making you perfect. But I might remind you, there are 2 categories of people in this second "Earth Age": those being "perfected" and those who are the "perfecters"...

All the trials of your God given life-path are a process of being perfected. Your trials are blessings and not a curse. When you bestow on your Father "equal thanks" for both trials and blessings, you are living in the image of My Son. The "very few" who are being conformed to this image of My Son will soon come to understand how these two complement each other. For your blessings and trials are a balanced life-path leading to the eternal third "Earth Age"...Thus My BOOK says...James 1:1-4... Consider it all joy, my brethren, when you encounter various trials...knowing that the testing of your faith produces endurance...And let endurance have its perfect result (eternal life), that you may be perfect and complete, lacking in nothing...Your perfection being the objection...

Therefore, when I bring people and sundry trials against you to persecute you, this is My process of perfecting you in My Son...James1:2..“count it all joy”, brethren, when you encounter various trials...You are commanded to forgive, even as Jesus forgave His persecutors from His cross...Luke 23:34...Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do (for they are doing God's will as are even you doing God's will in your daily walk)...hence love your enemies, even during persecution, thus being “conformed” to the image of My Son...Romans 8:29...For those whom He (God) foreknew, He also predestined to become “conformed” to the image of His Son, so that He would be the firstborn among many brethren...Are you a perfecter or are you being perfected?...Proverbs 27:17...As iron sharpens iron, so one person sharpens another...

And also recognize and understand that “I AM” in control of the activities of both the perfecter and those being perfected, that is to say, “I AM” overseeing and coordinating the iron that sharpens My righteous iron, meaning those of My elect. “I AM” working through both the good and evil to conform My elect to the image of My Son, for My Son is in all of you, as confirmed in My “Exordium”..."I AM" within my singular providence attending to My own children, 'I AM' working all things together for their end good according to My own pleasure and purpose; as 'I AM' the potter, having unrestricted authority to frame those all things...And through My predetermined choices and life experiences for them, 'I AM' molding their life path, fashioned as a finished product equipped to be used for My future purpose in the imminent eternal Kingdoms of the third “Earth Age”, the New Heaven and the New Earth"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Said another way, if “I AM” in all of you, then when you argue with someone, you are actually arguing with God; when you are mad at someone, you are actually mad at God; when you don't forgive someone, you are actually not forgiving God; and when you have any attitude toward anyone about anything, your adverse attitude is actually toward God. All negative action you take in any situation is toward God, and therefore all sin is against God. Think about that!!! If you are one of My elect, then “I AM” in that other person “conforming” you to the image of My Son. If you are not one of My elect, then “I AM” in you “conforming” the other person to the image of My Son...

Bottom-line...“I AM” using the other person to perfect you or “I AM” using you to perfect the other person. Which side of this process do you want to be on? That is why My BOOK says, Judge not least you be Judged, because you are judging God. Notice My BOOK does not say “murder not” lest you be judged, or “lust not” lest you be judged or transgress any other commandment lest you be judged; it only says “judge not” lest you be judged. Why... because you are judging God. This is the “third” most frightening thing you would ever want to hear Me say when you arrive at Judgment Day...“Why did you judge Me”? You might rather want to hear Me say... “Welcome good and faithful servant”. Your God is “All in All”, meaning All God is in All things at All times, including you, and I control All things, both what is called good, and what is called evil. If you can't fathom this, let's look at...Acts 4:27-28..."For in this city there were gathered together against Your holy servant Jesus, whom You (God) did anoint, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, along with the Gentiles and the peoples of Israel, to do whatever Your (God's) hand and Your (God's) purpose predestined to occur."...Is this not declaring that I was in Herod and Pilate, along with each of the Gentiles, and each of the Jews, directing the events to crucify My Son. Jesus knew this, and if He had been angry at those who were persecuting Him, then He would have been angry at

His Father knowing...Daniel 4:35...'His Father (God) does according to His will in the host of heaven and among the inhabitants of earth'...Read again what I say here very carefully. So what did Jesus do? He forgave those who were persecuting Him, and thus He forgave His Father, because He trusted His Father in all things. Should you not do the same in the trials you encounter when dealing with those who persecute you? Understand and rest assured, your arms are way too short to box with Almighty God...

- **Isaiah 45:5-7...“I am the LORD, and there is no other; besides Me there is no God. I will gird you, though you have not known Me...That men may know from the rising to the setting of the sun, that “there is no one” besides Me (remember, Jesus said: “there is no you”)...I am the LORD, and there is no other...The One forming light and creating darkness, I make peace, and I “create evil”: I the LORD do all these things...All things, both good and evil, are from God the creator of “all things”. And because of Satan's free will fall in the first “Earth Age”, he is now simply My emissary to administer evil, as with Judas and Pharaoh. My will continuously prevails during the second “Earth Age” for the perfecting of “all things”. This will become increasingly clear as you continue through this book...**

- **Lamentations. 3:37-38..."Who is there who speaks and it comes to pass, unless the LORD has commanded it? Is it not from the mouth of the “Most High God” that both good and “evil” go forth?"...“I AM” sovereign over all good and evil... Nothing happens unless I command for it to happen, including your reading this book...The second “Earth Age” is My own theater; you are playing your part as a perfecter or as one of My elect being perfected through your trials in this arena...**

- **Amos 3:6..."If a trumpet is blown in a city will not the people tremble? If a “disaster” occurs in a city has not the LORD done it?...Need I say more?...**

"Three Life Plans"

This is a good place to present you with three options in living your life...let's say that “I even I”, your Father, the God of all creation allows you to choose one of these plans..

- **Plan A...(No-God)...You have free-will, and can live your life anyway you desire, do what you want, how you want and with whom you want, with no interference from Me...Go your own way, let the chips fall where they may, and at the end it's eternally over; no memories, no sorrows, no hell to pay, its just completely over; it's as if you never existed, no price to pay for anything conducted in your life...**

- **Plan B...(Some-God)...You also have free-will, and can live your life anyway you desire, do what you want, how you want and with whom you want, and I will only interfere occasionally if you stray too far off the path that I think is best for you, and I then shepherd you back onto the proper course...However, there are no guarantees with this plan, all things do not necessarily work together for good, because it is by your “free-will” decision to “choose” salvation or “not choose” salvation, but again, no hell to pay if you fail to choose My salvation plan; at judgment day your life is just completely terminated – it's as if you never existed. But if you do choose to trust in My Son, eternity is your reward “if” your choice was from your heart, and not your mind...Can you be sure of which it is?...**

- **Plan C...(All-God)...You have no free-will, and "I AM" living in you, perfecting you, and orchestrating your entire life path, all events and activities, including all the necessary decisions and actions for salvation, with the full wisdom of My mantle over you, leading to the next phase, the third "Earth Age", eternity in one of My New Kingdoms, where you will have been perfected, and therefore can be trusted with free-will, unlike that displayed by man and angels in the first "Earth Age"...**

Choose one of these plans before reading any further...We'll revisit these plans at the end of Part 2 of this book...

People say, "If I had <PROOF> of the existence of God, I would believe". Well, the truth is, if you had <PROOF> of the Existence of God, you would not need to believe, for you would "know". So the purpose of this book is to prove not only that I exist, but that "I AM" the one and only author of My BOOK, and that "I AM" who I say "I AM". This book will not only substantiate these truths beyond any reasonable doubt, even to the most die hard skeptics, but also give you <PROOF> to "believe" that I exist, and that "I AM" who I say "I AM", and that the God of the Jewish Torah and the Christian Bible are one in the same, the God of all creation, inclusive of all eternity past, present and future; and that "I even I", the "One and Only True God" of Israel and the Christian Church, wrote My own BOOK from beginning to end; therein "I AM" that "I AM" – the one and only author of it...2 timothy 3:16...All scripture *is* given by the inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, "reproof", correction, and training in righteousness..

But let's distinguish through discernment, this being, knowing something and believing something are two entirely different things...1 Corinthians 8:2...But if anyone thinks that he knows anything, he doesn't yet know as he ought to know...The word "know" is used three times in this passage, but there are two entirely different words in the Greek that were translated to this English word "know". It is of primary importance before you continue that you understand this significant distinction. The first word "know" in this passage is Strong's Concordance #1494 "eido {i'-do}", which means to know using your God given senses: sight, hearing, touching, smelling, tasting and etc. In other words, you know by an absolute process that is personally observable and palpable, whereas the second two uses of the word "know" in this passage are Strong's #1097 "ginosko {ghin-oce'-ko}", which means to know by perception, or understanding and experience. So what this passage is really saying is..."But if anyone thinks that he "knows" anything, he doesn't understand as he ought to understand"...Very different...

Let's give you an example of what "I AM" saying. As you read this account, let Me ask you a question. You're setting at a table with a friend, and your beverage of choice is on the table in front of you. Do you know that it's sitting there? Of course you do, you can see it there on the table. But then you turn your back from the table; do you know that it's still there? You do not. You can only "believe" that it's still there because you can no longer see it; your friend may have removed it. Nowhere in all of My BOOK does it command that you must know, but it is commanded that you must "believe". Believing in the God of Abraham or His Son is the key to Eternal Life, and it will be shown with absolute irrefutable, inarguable, unimpeachable, ironclad evidence, that could only be understood in these last days for the categorical and definitive existence of the all-encompassing God of the Bible. Time is very short, so pay attention to what is about to be unveiled as you continue your journey through the pages of this book...

"Hermeneutics"

In order to comprehend the doctrinal truths of My BOOK, you must first understand the correct hermeneutics; a big word meaning the method of studying the scriptures. Over the last 2,000 years there have been many methods of studying My BOOK, but they mostly break down to 3 primary methods. Do you take everything "literally", or do you take everything "spiritually", or do you take some things "literally" and some things "spiritually"? But can these methods give you "picture perfect" doctrinal truth?...

Let's take the everything "literally" method first. Let's say that you want to understand baptism as discussed in My BOOK. Here is a congregation sitting in a church being taught that you don't need to be baptized in water to become a child of God, and in this church there are members who are uneasy with this teaching, so they get together and decide they can no longer sit under this teaching, and so they decide to leave and start their own church down the street, and they hire a pastor who agrees with them. Thus, this new church grows, and the pastor preaches that you need to be baptized in water to become a child of God, for it "literally" says in...Ezekiel 36:25...Then I will "sprinkle" clean water upon you, and you shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you...Thus, they "sprinkle" baptize their members, and everything is according to their understanding of what My BOOK "literally" teaches. However, there are members in this new "sprinkle" baptism church that agree baptism is necessary, but they see it a little differently; they believe you must be fully "submersed" in water, for it "literally" says in...Acts 8:38...he ordered the chariot to stop; and they both went "down into" the water, Philip as well as the eunuch, and Philip baptized him...Therefore, some of the members in this just formed "sprinkle" baptism church get together and decide they can no longer sit under this "sprinkle" baptism teaching, so they decide to leave and start their own church further down the street, and they hire a pastor who agrees with their "literal" understanding of "submersion" baptism. Thus, you now have three denominations differing over this one "literal" interpretation of doctrine. And this is just one doctrine of Bible teaching. Are you beginning to see the dilemma here? If your hermeneutics are to interpret all doctrines of the Bible "literally", you will end up having hundreds of differing interpretations, leading to hundreds of different denominations. And that is exactly where you are today, but remember, this is by My predetermined design. All things in this "Earth Age" are by My predetermined design. Jesus said in...Luke 6:32..."If you love those who love you, what credit is that to you? For even sinners love those who love them...So basically, you perfect your ability to love by learning to love those who disagree with you; thus character, trust, love, honor and integrity can only be learned through patience and experience. In this same way, I bring into your lives people with differing viewpoints to perfect all of the necessary moral essentials that will be used for My purpose in the eternal third "Earth Age"...

Therefore, even though this "literal" method of interpretation does not serve well for a correct method of understanding the scriptures, or by this method can we show <PROOF> that "I AM" who I say "I AM", it is effective concerning My perfect ultimate destination for My creation, in that, it accommodates some of the process into which the overall program of perfecting My children and My Holy Angels can be achieved, given that these differences in literal interpretation help conform you to the image of My Son...Luke 6:32...what does it profit you (Jesus said) to love only those who love you...In this same way, what does it profit you to love only those who agree with you...

Let's also understand that "My elect" are now in the boot-camp stage of this perfection and preparation project for My eternal useful objective, that is, My elect are in the midst of eternity under construction...Ephesians 2:22...in whom (Jesus), My elect are also being fitted and built together into a habitation for My Spirit to dwell...My elect together are My spiritual temple...1 Corinthians 3:9...you are co-workers in My service; you are My field, you are My building...And if you are one of My elect, you are a building in My construction project, and "I AM" perfect in all things planned, constructed and finished; all of which is according to My sovereign will during this second "Earth Age". If any of you who were in the military might recall, you absolutely had no free-will in boot-camp. Bottom-line: either you are a part of My ongoing "construction project" or you are a part of My rapidly approaching end-time "destruction project". Of which part are you?..

The second method of hermeneutics is to take some of the scriptures "literally", and some of them "spiritually". You understand "literal" but what does understanding something "spiritually" mean? John the Baptist said in...John 1:29...The next day John saw Jesus coming to him and said, "Behold, the Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world!"...Why did John refer to My Son as a Lamb and not as a person? Because all of the millions of lambs slain in the Jewish temple worship services celebrating the removal of sin, which had been ongoing for more than a thousand years, were well recognized in the law and worship festivities of Israel. And these activities of sacrifice, which, in fact, I had commanded, were just a "picture", or allegory or type, delineating the manifested life and death of My Son. Hence, the millions of lambs slain to pay for sin were a "picture" of the true payment for your sin by the sacrifice of My Son...

Another example of understanding something "spiritual" is the symbol of the fish that you might see on the bumper of someones car...Mark 1:17...And Jesus said to them, "Follow Me, and I will make you become fishers of men."...Accordingly, the fish sign became the allegory or "picture" for a follower of Christ, and many in that day when they met, understanding the persecution they faced, for they could be stoned to death for their faith in Christ, drew the sign of a fish in the sand to secretly identify their belief. Simply stated, a "spiritual" understanding of a word or a phrase in the Bible can be understood by searching elsewhere in My BOOK to see how that word or phrase is used in other circumstances. To understand more clearly, let's look at what Jesus read about Himself as He began His ministry...Luke 4:18..."The Spirit of the LORD is on Me, because He has anointed Me to proclaim good news to the poor. He has sent Me to proclaim freedom for the prisoners and recovery of sight for the blind, to set the oppressed free"...Here we have an example of both the "literal" meaning and the "spiritual" meaning being true at the same time using one word or phrase..."recovery of sight for the blind"...We know Jesus healed many physically blind; a "picture" pointing to the spiritual truth of healing their "spiritual" blindness. Said another way: when you are physically blind you can not see the sun; when you are "spiritually" blind you can not see My Son, Jesus. This is a perfect "picture" distinguishing between "literal" and "spiritual" truths as illustrated, and then interpreted from My BOOK. This is Bible 101 for some of you reading this explanation of the veiled "spiritual" truths hidden in My BOOK, but there are many reading this information who have never understood or comprehended this basic Bible dogma. They must be brought up to speed to clearly see the more complex truths hidden in scripture you are about to explore as <PR00F> that "I AM" who I say "I AM", and that I have total control of time, and all events in this second "Earth Age", all-inclusive of your life and even all life, so fasten your seat belt...

Bottom-line..."literal" relates to things earthly, "spiritual" relates to things heavenly. The problem with this second method of interpreting the Bible: explicitly taking some things "literal" and some things "spiritual", creates a dilemma. How do you know if a word, or a phrase or a story is to be interpreted "literally", or should these things be interpreted "spiritually" or both? It's all up to individual interpretation. So who has it correct? So herein, it all starts again, more denominations pop up down the street...

The third method of hermeneutics is to interpret everything "spiritually". When you do this, you get "Church Replacement Theology", which means: all the promises and covenants made to Israel are being transferred and reassigned to the church; and thus "Church Replacement Theology" teaches that since Israel rejected My Son, the church is therefore the benefactor of and replacement for Israel; and that the many promises made to Israel in My BOOK are fulfilled in the Christian church, and not to Israel. So, the prophecies in Scripture concerning all the blessings of the covenants promised to Israel through Moses and Abraham are spiritualized, and thus redirected to the church..

Genesis 26:5...I will make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and will give them all these lands, and through your offspring all nations on earth will be blessed, "because" Abraham obeyed Me and did everything I required of him, keeping My commands, My decrees and My instructions...This is speaking literally to Israel and spiritually to the church, for this is "parabolic language" as is "all" the language in My BOOK. Abraham is a "picture" of Jesus here; and in the same way Israel was blessed because of Abraham's obedience to do all that I gave him to do, even to the point of offering to sacrifice his own son Issac, so also is the church blessed because My Son was obedient to do all I had given Him to do, even to the point of offering Himself as the true "atoning sacrifice" for all mankind. These blessings to Abraham's descendants are "not" transferred to the church. They are rather simultaneous blessings for the spiritual seed, the church, while Israel is the recipient of the literal blessings of these same promises. As you proceed, you will learn there are two halves declared within My covenant; one for the literal seed – Israel, and one for the spiritual seed – the Church...

However, if the "spiritual" understanding of this promise was transferred to the church, as many churches ambiguously teach, how do you explain the considerable problems that suddenly tarnished this view due to the continuing existence of the Jewish people throughout the centuries, and especially with this revival of the modern state of Israel in the land of Canaan in 1948. If I had condemned Israel, and there was no future for the Jewish nation, how do you explain the supernatural survival of the Jewish people over the past 2,000 years despite the many attempts to destroy them? This has never happened with any other nation in the history of the world, given the fact that when other nations have been conquered, they normally assimilate into those nations after just a few generations. And Israel wasn't just conquered by one nation, but by several: the empires of Egypt, Babylon, the Medes and Persians, the Grecians and finally they were overthrown by the Romans; after-which they were dispersed to the four corners of the world, yet "somehow" beyond any reasonable explanation, Israel miraculously remained a set-apart people. You can not easily dismiss this indisputable anomaly...

Many have said, "If you want to prove the existence of God, just look at the nation of Israel." You can agree with this statement, but we're not using this as a <PR00F> in this book. This is no small miracle that I have protected Israel through all the attempts of Satan and the world to destroy them; amazing for sure, so again this "spiritual" method

of interpretation leading to "Church Replacement Theology" has sprouted many additional denominations even further down the street. And you wonder why you have so many denominations, each believing they have the whole truth, but in reality they have truth in part...1 Corinthians 13:9...For you know in part and you prophesy in part...

These are the three basic ways of interpreting the Bible, but as you can see, it creates many problems in coming to "absolute" truths, as taught in My BOOK; therein who is correct in their understanding? How do you know for sure which church to attend? Why would I want you to be in the dark with so many disputed points? These are most serious and life changing doctrines are they not? Let's answer these questions with this analogy. Which translation of the Bible is best to read and study? Is one better than another...No...The entirety of My BOOK, from cover to cover, was written by your One and Only God...2 Timothy 3:16...All scripture *is* given by inspiration of God...and if that's not plain enough...Jeremiah 30:1-2...This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD: This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Write in a book all the words I have spoken to you'...You must understand that "I AM" in full control of My Word as well as everything else; for I said in My Exordium..."I control all things from beginning to end, from start to finish and everything in between, from everlasting to everlasting during the allotted time of the second "Earth Age"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Comprehend it from this viewpoint: I wrote MY own BOOK; "I AM" in you; I know what I wrote, and no matter how misinterpreted it might be, I will enable you to understand exactly what I want you to understand, for "I AM" in you reading My own BOOK to you, written for your own personal illumination. It's the same in My churches; you can "not" be mislead from what I want you to hear and understand, for "I AM" in control. You hear People say "God is in control", but do they really believe it? They do not, and they do not act like it most of the time do they? Your Father, who is the creator of all things, is in absolute control of all things, and if it's by My will, then you will be conformed by My will to understand and believe the truths as revealed in My BOOK. Let's look at an example of My absolute control of all things...Luke18:31-34...He (Jesus) took the twelve aside and said to them, "Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and all things which are written through the prophets about the Son of Man will be accomplished...For He will be handed over to the Gentiles, and will be mocked and mistreated and spit upon...and after they have scourged Him, they will kill Him; and the third day He will rise again... But the disciples "understood none" of these things, and the meaning of this statement was "hidden" from them, and they did not comprehend the things that were said."...

As you can see, My Son told them in plain words what was going to happen when they arrived in Jerusalem, but not even one of the twelve heard any of what He said. So why was this written in My BOOK? It was for your edification regarding your understanding of the totality of My sovereignty over all things, therein I hid their understanding of My Son's words to demonstrate My absolute control, and My absolute authority over all things. I Myself caused them to not understand what was being said, as it was "hidden" from them. In this same way, I can hide from you the legitimate understanding of something, or reveal to you the factual understanding of something in My BOOK. The same will be true for the legitimate understanding of the many mysteries this book will be unveiling. It is all by My will, not yours. Beyond a reasonable doubt: had I allowed the disciples of Jesus to hear those words, they would have been outside of His tomb waiting for His resurrection on that third day, rather than cohering in a safer location. It is indisputable that "I AM" in absolute control of your lives...Free-will – what free-will?...

"Moses and the Promised Land"

If none of the previous 3 methods of interpreting My BOOK can bring you to absolute truths, then what approach should you use to come to absolute doctrinal truths? Let's begin with the words of Jesus Himself...Psalm 78:2...I will speak to you in a "parable", I will teach you hidden lessons as illustrated from our past...notice the words hidden and past. And Jesus explains why He speaks in "parables"...Matthew 13:13...This is why I speak to them in parables: "Though seeing, they do not see; though hearing, they do not hear or understand"...The mysteries of the Bible are "hidden" in the "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" of the real life experiences of Israel's "past"; along with other instances of biblical history chronicled all the way back to the beginning of time. This history of world events and experiences was orchestrated and directed by My sovereignty alone for the edification of My elect alone; then subsequently written on the pages of My BOOK to illustrate spiritual truth to Israel and the church alone...

"Parabolic language" was the "pattern" of communication for the words of Jesus... Matthew 13:34...All these things Jesus spoke to the crowds in parables, "without a parable He did not speak"...In other words, whenever Jesus spoke, He "always", let's repeat that, He "always" spoke to the people in "parables"...Mark 4:11...Jesus replied to them, "The secret of the Kingdom of God has been given to you, My disciples, But to those on the outside "everything" comes in "parables"...Jesus is saying that the Bible was given to His 12 Disciples, who are a "picture" of the fullness of My elect, for Jesus says in...John 17:9...I am "not" praying for the world, but for those you (Father) have given me (out of the world), for they are yours...Those given to My Son will understand, but those on the outside will "not" understand the spiritual message of the gospel. This is paramount in comprehending how the Bible is written; therein you can now see that Jesus, as He clearly says, never spoke to the people without using "parabolic" language. This is why My BOOK is dismissed so easily by those outside of My chosen elect; they just do not understand the "methodology" by which My Word was written. They read it like any other book; not discerning "My signature" stamped on the pages. My signature will become increasingly evident and exceedingly clear as we proceed...

So let's begin with this: what words in the Bible were the words of Jesus? Was it just the Red words as some Bibles color them? Or are all the words in the old and new testaments the words of Jesus? I should clarify here that printing the words of Jesus in Red was not a mistake, but a designed strategy allowing for My ultimate purpose: the introduction of the "Third Season" gospel. My BOOK tells you...Revelation 19:13 ...He (Jesus) is clothed in a robe dipped in blood, and the name by which He is called is "The Word of God"...demonstrating that Jesus is the "Word", and that...John 1:14...the Word became flesh, and dwelt among us'...which also demonstrates who Jesus is...John 1:1 ...In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and "the Word was God" ...Thus you can clearly conclude that Jesus was not only the Word of God, but God Himself who became flesh...1 Timothy 3:16...without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God Himself was manifest in the flesh'...Putting all this together reveals that the entire Bible is "the Word of God"; and if Jesus is the Word, then the entirety of the the Bible consist of His Words...Matthew 1:23...Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a Son, and they shall call His name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, "God with us"...therefore, not just the red words, but the black words in the Bible as well are the words of Jesus; meaning the whole of the Bible from Genesis to Revelation

contain the words of My Son. This being true further reveals that if My Son only spoke in "parables", then the entirety of the Bible, which are the words of My Son, can only be looked at through the prism of "parabolic patterns" to find hidden, and therewith veiled absolute truths...Conclusion, if My Son only spoke in "parables" and if the whole of the Bible are the words of My Son, then the whole Bible is "Parabolic"...Any Questions?...

Let's take a look at an example of this truth. Why did I "not" allow Moses to cross the Jordan River and lead My people into the earthly Promised Land...Numbers 20:12...Because you (Moses) believed not in Me, to sanctify Me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore you shall "not" bring this assembly into the land (the earthly Promised Land) which I have given them...Moses for 40 years led My people all over the Sinai desert wilderness, putting up with a maddening amount of bickering and second guessing from those who questioned his every move. If anyone had earned the right to enter into the earthly Promised Land, surely it would be Moses. So there must have been a prevailing reason for My "not" allowing Moses to enter. He was a loyal servant for 40 long tiring years, one crisis after another. But the confrontational crisis we will examine as an example of My "parabolic" language is the account of Israel finding themselves without water; and of course the leaders of Israel confronted Moses and accused him of bringing them out into the dessert to die of thirst, saying they would have been better off if they had stayed in Egypt as slaves. So Moses, as always, came to Me and, as always, I responded with the solution...Numbers 20:7-11...And Jehovah spake unto Moses...saying,Take the rod (this is High Priest Aaron's Rod), and assemble the congregation, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and "speak" ye unto the rock before their eyes, that it give forth its water; and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock; so thou shalt give the congregation and their cattle drink...And Moses took the rod from before Jehovah, as He commanded him...And Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; shall we bring you forth water out of this rock?...And Moses lifted up his hand, and "smote" the rock with his rod twice: and water came forth abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their cattle...Ever ask yourself, why did I go to all this trouble to give them water? Couldn't I have just brought them to water or just created an oasis for them to obtain water? Why all the theatrics? Because "I AM" teaching through all these stories, which in reality are "parables". These are real events which happened in real history "Written and Directed" by Your Father. We will call them "historical parables"...

Now if you interpret this story "literally" to try to find the reason Moses was not allowed to cross the Jordan River and enter into the earthly Promised Land, you can discover at least three possibilities. First: I told Moses to speak to the rock, but he "smote" the rock instead. Second: Moses took credit unto himself when he said, "shall we, meaning Moses and Aaron, bring you forth water out of this rock", and did not give Me the glory. Third: Moses was obviously aggravated and angry, as he called My people "rebels" when he "struck" the rock. And their may even be a fourth reason, as most Bible students and pastors realize that the Rock, spiritually speaking, normally is a "picture" of Jesus, who of course is the Rock of your salvation...Psalms 62:6...Truly He (Jesus) is my rock and my salvation; He is my fortress, I will not be shaken. He alone is my rock and my salvation'...Thus, they will say Moses struck Jesus, Jesus being the Rock, and of course that would be a sin of the highest magnitude. You could probably divide into 4 new denominations over this story alone because of these 4 possible differing "literal" interpretations of "Moses bringing water from the rock"; but in this

“parable”, there is another indisputable and absolute solution, which brings forth absolute truth, if you use My legitimate method of understanding the deep definitive truths hidden deeply within this story. And this story of Moses and the rock is a “historical parable”, which is one of two kinds of “parables” in My BOOK. A “historical parable” is a true historical earthly event recorded in My BOOK, orchestrated by My hand in every detail to illuminate a Heavenly truth. In other words, I wrote, directed and produced all the events in My BOOK to illustrate and illuminate veiled Spiritual truths; many of which will be explored and mined within this book. For My “Exordium” says... "I have appointed everything, including time, even the synchronized coordinates of it; I have foreordained whatever comes to pass; there is a purpose for everything under the heavens, and a fixed time and place for the execution of it"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

The other kind of “parable” Jesus used to illuminate His Spiritual truths were patterned after “anecdotal accounts” that could be easily understood in earthly terms, but the hearers could not necessarily understand the “spiritual” meaning. Sometimes Jesus would explain the Heavenly meaning and sometimes He would not. For example... Jesus said...Mark 2:22...“No one puts new wine into old wineskins; otherwise the wine will burst the skins, and the wine is lost and the skins as well; but one puts new wine into fresh wineskins."...Was Jesus talking about wine and wineskins? Of course not! You just learned Jesus only speaks in “parables”. This new wine was a “picture” of the new gospel truth Jesus was introducing, using wine as a “picture” of this new truth of the gospel of grace, the “second season” gospel, which is the “church age” gospel. The new wine was being put into old wineskins, that is, people who had understanding of salvation through keeping the law, the “first season” gospel called the old testament, and therefore this new “wine”, a “picture” of new “truth”, could not be easily received by the old wineskin people. And this is a well known “parable” taught by most Bible teachers today, teaching that the new “wine” represents new “truth”, and the wineskins represent the people into which the new truth, “pictured” by wine, is being placed...

This “parable” is illustrating the difficulty in bringing new “truth” (wine), to a person (wineskin), who had been indoctrinated with old “truth”. These Jews for about 1,500 years had been under the teaching that reconciliation to Jehovah was through the law; and now Jesus is saying this had “changed”, and that keeping the law to gain salvation is no longer legitimate, but that reconciliation is through faith, not the law. This is the primary reason Israel rejected this new Gospel called the church age gospel or, as you will learn latter in this book, the “second season” gospel. It's very difficult to put new truth into old truth-holders, as they will probably burst, meaning they will eventually reject the new truth, which in most cases, is what Israel did. Notice not only was the new wine lost, a “picture” of new truth, but...Mark 2:22...'the skins are lost as well... meaning the people who reject it. Every nuance of these “parables”, whether anecdotal or historical, are always spot on target. This represents a good picture of how Jesus used “anecdotal parables” in His story telling to illuminate spiritual truth; and there are many like this in the stories taught by Jesus to illustrate heavenly truths using practical anecdotal “parables”. This anecdotal wine and wineskins “parable” is familiar to many of you; but let's look at the “historical parable” account of this exact same truth that “none” of you are familiar with, which will begin to demonstrate the <PROOF> we are mining from My BOOK. This is just a very simple one, but a clear illustration of how “historical parables” portray spiritual truth. Not even close to the mysteries and deeply veiled truths we will shortly excavate and bring to the surface later in this book...

Jesus was invited to a wedding in Cana of Galilee just a few short weeks before the beginning of His ministry...John 2:2-11...And the third day (I will unveil why the third day in Part 2 of this book) there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee and the mother of Jesus was there: and Jesus also was bidden, and His disciples, to the marriage...And when the wine failed, the mother of Jesus saith unto Him, They have no wine...And Jesus saith unto her, "Woman, what have I to do with thee"? Mine hour is not yet come...His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever He saith unto you, do it...Now there were six water-pots of stone set there after the Jews manner of purifying, containing two or three measures apiece...Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water...And they filled them up to the brim. And He saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the ruler of the feast...They did so, and the master of the banquet tasted the water that had been turned into wine. He did not realize where it had come from. Then he called the bridegroom aside...and said, "Everyone brings out the choice wine first and then the cheaper wine after the guests have had too much to drink; but you have saved the "better" (remember this word) till now."...This beginning of his signs did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested His glory; and His disciples believed on Him...This entire true historical event witnessed by many was "Written and Directed" by Me, Jehovah God, to introduce the ministry of My Son and "what My Son came to do". He "changed" the water to wine, the key word being "changed". He wasn't yet 30 years old, about 2 months shy of the qualifying age for a High Priest to serve according to My law, as Jesus is the High Priest for My elect...Numbers 4:3...From thirty years old and up until fifty years old, all that enter into the service, to do the (Priestly) work in the tabernacle'..

Remember: a "historical parable" is a literal earthly story illustrating a spiritual or heavenly truth. But you need to understand that the pieces, like pieces of a puzzle in the literal story, represent heavenly or "spiritual pictures". For example, water in any "historical parable" always, and I mean always without exception, depicts either the gospel or the 2nd death, which we will cover in depth shortly. You have to search the whole Bible to see how I use these words. If it is a small pool or a stream of water, it is a "picture" of the gospel, as illustrated in...John 7:38...He that believeth on Me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow streams of living water...and...John 19:34...Instead, one of the soldiers pierced Jesus' side with a spear, bringing a sudden flow of blood and water...a "picture" of the gospel. This "historical parable" of "Moses striking the rock" is a "picture" of the story-line of the cross. Moses, a "picture" of the law, struck the rock, a "picture" of Jesus and out came water, a "picture" of the gospel. And also in...Ephesians 5:26...'having cleansed it by the washing of "water with the word"...Herein you can plainly see that I use this earthly word "water" as a "picture" of My Word, which is the gospel. There are many other examples of water being used as a "picture" of the gospel. In this story of Jesus changing the "water" to wine; you also see 6 water pots (clay pots), giving more insight into the spiritual meaning of the "historical parable", for My "Exordium" says...But now, 'I AM' Your Lord, I am your Father, you are the clay, and I your potter; And all of you are the work of My hands... (Isaiah 64:8)…..."And within My singular providence attending to My own children, 'I AM' working all things together for their end good according to My own pleasure and purpose; as 'I AM' the potter, having unrestricted authority to frame those all things"...

You are the pots and "I AM" the Potter and the number 6 in the My BOOK is the number of man, created on the sixth day; and you just learned that water is a "picture" of the gospel and that wine, as depicted in this "anecdotal parable", is a "picture" of new

truth being placed in new wineskins – people. The illumination of spiritual insight you glean, when you look through the prism of My "Written and Directed" account in this story, illustrates that Jesus is changing the "truth" of the gospel. He is changing the water, which is the gospel; and He is putting this new gospel truth, pictured by wine, in 6 pots, which is man. Jesus came to change the truth of the Gospel. You no longer are under "keeping the law" for salvation, but rather this new "better" program, which is by "faith in Jesus". And notice the detail at the end of this account when the master of the banquet called the bridegroom aside. The bridegroom in this "historical parable" is a "picture" of your bridegroom Jesus. And the master of the banquet said, "this last wine is better than the first wine", which confirms the second truth is better that the first truth; this meaning grace is better than the law. Do you think for one second that when John penned this story that he had any idea of the spiritual truth he was illustrating? Did John frame the story to reveal this...No...this was Your Father "writing and directing" this story, as I do in all of My stories in all of My BOOK. And John penned it exactly as I moved him to write it; and John had no idea of the intricacies of truth veiled deeply within this "historical parable", because I wrote it with My signature affixed to it.

Remember...We said there is another method of interpreting the Moses striking the Rock story in the wilderness, which had at least four literal interpretations? Well, let's now apply the true method of interpretation, which always demonstrates absolute truth with no possibility of error, that is, the "parabolic" method. You will now be able to see what I was showing you in this flawlessly "Written and Directed" story. I gave Moses the commandments, which are called the "Law of Moses" in the Old Testament, thus he is the "picture" of those commandments in My "historical parables", and therein a "picture" of the Law. And as you just read, Moses struck the Rock and out came water. This is an earthly story illustrating that Moses, the Law, struck Jesus, the Rock, and out flowed water, the gospel. This earthly "picture" of Moses striking the rock in the wilderness illustrated the spiritual "picture" of what would transpire at the cross 1,400 years in the future. The Law judged Jesus for your sin, thus Jesus was struck down, He being a sin offering for you; and from this flows the gospel – a perfect "pattern" of how My "historical parables" are hidden in past historical events. You can't miss this people. I carefully wrote these heavenly messages in My own signature of "pictures", "patterns", "parallels" and "parables" veiled in My flawlessly detailed earthly stories...

So let's finish up this story of why I did not allow Moses to lead the children of Israel across the Jordan River and into the earthly Promised Land. Remember...This crossing is a "historical parable". But let's look at the larger story first. The entire story of Israel's journey from Egypt to the earthly Promised Land is a "historical parable" and a "picture" of your journey to salvation, that is, your journey from your old man worldly lifestyle to your new man Heavenly position. In My BOOK, the Land of Israel in any "historical parable" is always a "picture" of God's Kingdom, whereas all other nations in My BOOK are always "pictures" of Satan's Kingdom, man's fallen world. Therefore, when I called Israel, which are My people and a "picture" of My elect, out of Egypt, that was a "picture" of My calling you out of the world. Then the first thing I performed in this account "I AM" Writing and Directing to you, was to Baptize them in water, the Red Sea...1 Corinthians 10:1-4...brethren, I want not that you should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea (the Red Sea)...And were all baptized unto Moses (who is a "picture" of Jesus prior to the law) in the cloud and in the sea...They all ate the same spiritual food...and drank the same spiritual drink; for they drank from the spiritual rock that accompanied them, and the rock was Christ...

And "I even I" illustrated that they partook of communion by eating the Manna Bread, which came down from heaven while Israel was 40 years in the wilderness; and they drank the spiritual drink, which is the water out of the rock, which is Christ. People, you can not miss these "pictures" "I AM" painting. This is a "picture" of your journey, if you are a Child of God. Then after Baptism in the Red Sea, I immediately put them under My law when Moses brought the two tablets containing the 10 commandments, that were written by the Finger of God, down the mountain of Sinai and lead them into the wilderness, where I tested them for 40 years for the purpose of perfecting them, this being a "picture" of My elects wilderness journey as they are likewise being perfected...

Matthew 4:1...Then Jesus was led up by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil...Are you better than Jesus? He was perfect but He had to be tested in the wilderness for 40 days; just as Israel was tested 40 years, and as you will learn, both Israel and the church are being tested 40 Jubilee year cycles...1 Corinthians 15:45...The first man Adam was made a living soul; the Last Adam (Jesus) was made a life-giving spirit..."I even I" had to test Jesus, called the Last Adam here, because the first Adam failed His test. Jesus was Baptized by John the Baptist in the Jordan River, after-which He was led into the wilderness by His Father to be tested for 40 days; He did not fail His test or there would be no salvation available to you; My whole plan would have been thwarted. Jesus, as your atoning sacrifice, had to be perfect, without spot or blemish. The number 40 in the Bible is a spiritual number meaning judgment or testing for the purpose of perfecting, depending on the context of the story. It rained 40 days and 40 nights, judgment in this case. If you are one of My children, Israel or the church, you are in the wilderness "now" being tested, and perfected and conformed to the image of Christ...Romans 8:29...whom He (God) did foreknow, He did predestine to be conformed to the image of His Son, that His Son might be the firstborn among "many brethren"...

Be mindful that we are still in the larger "parabolic" story leading to why I did not allow Moses to lead Israel into the earthly Promised Land; but in order to appreciate this "historical parable", you need to see the larger picture. You should now be starting to recognize how "historical parable" interpretation works to reveal the hidden message in this story of Moses not being allowed to cross the Jordan River. But we need to add one more piece. What does the earthly Promised Land flowing with milk and honey represent in this "historical parable" that the children of Israel were striving to enter... Numbers 14:8...If the LORD is pleased with us, he will lead us into that land, a land flowing with milk and honey, and will give it to us...It is absolutely the "picture" of the New Heaven and New Earth for which the elect are longing to enter. Understand that in these "historical parables" Moses is a "picture" of the law, as he was the lawgiver; in fact, the Law is called the "Law of Moses". Let Me ask those of you who are My elect a question. Unbelievers reading this book may not have a clue. Can you follow the law to achieve the New Heaven or the New Earth, "pictured" by the earthly Promised Land in this parable? No.....absolutely No; you will never enter into My eternal Kingdom by following the law, because you must keep it perfectly, and no one has ever kept My Law perfectly; no one that is, except Jesus Christ, the Son of the living God, who did keep My law perfectly...Hebrews 7:19..."the law made nothing perfect", but the bringing in of a better hope (Jesus who was prefect) did, by which we draw near unto God...

Therefore, if I had allowed Moses to lead Israel, a "picture" of the elect, into the earthly Promised Land, the "historical parable" would have broken down. You would have been following the Law to lead you there. The Law can show you the standard you

must meet to lead you there, that standard being “perfect”; but since you yourself can not meet that standard, the Law can not lead you into that Heavenly Promised Land “pictured” by the earthly Promised Land. Again, you absolutely can not follow the Law, “pictured” by Moses, to lead you into the eternal Heavenly Promised Land of God, because you have to be “perfect” to access the Kingdom's of God; and as you just read ...Hebrews 7:19...for the law made nothing perfect...Have you followed the Law of God perfectly? Of course not, this is why you can't follow the Law, “pictured” by Moses, to merit the Heavenly Promised Land. Moses was not perfect and neither are you. Only My Son was perfect, and He is your only hope; and He is the only one you can follow to enter into the Heavenly Promised Land, “pictured” by the earthly Promised Land. This is why I could not allow Moses to lead Israel into the earthly Promised Land, or again, this "historical parable" would have fallen apart. You can not follow the Law “pictured” by Moses, who was not perfect, to attain the New Heaven or the New Earth. You can only follow Jesus, who was prefect; and as you will see in a moment, Israel actually did, in fact, follow Jesus across the Jordan River to reach the earthly Promised Land. “I AM” precise in all My "historical parables" and only “Your Father” could have written and directed them, as only “Your Father” wrote His own BOOK. Men had no clue about most of these hidden truths veiled deeply within My BOOK until these last days...

But before we go any further in this book, let's define the relevant terms for the "Promised Land" the elect of God are striving to attain. It is absolutely essential that you differentiate these terms in order to completely comprehend this book and the overall gospel plan of My BOOK: You will understand these terms as we proceed...

- 1...the (Earthly Promised Land) - of this second "Earth Age" is the earthly land of Canaan in Israel...
- 2...the (Heavenly Promised Land) - of the coming third "Earth Age" is inclusive of both the Kingdom of God and the Kingdom of Heaven, meaning the New Heaven and the New Earth: the destination for the Church and Israel respectively...
- 3...the (Spiritual Promised Land) - is Paradise, which is a resting place for those who will inherit the Kingdom of God and the Kingdom of Heaven respectively...

Moses, a “picture” of the law was not perfect, and nothing imperfect can enter Heaven. Thus I would have had a problem had I allowed Moses to lead Israel across the Jordan River and into the earthly Promised Land, a “picture” of the Heavenly Promised Land. I would have been illustrating through this “historical parable” that you can follow the Law to enter into the Heavenly Promised Land, which of course is impossible, for you can only follow My perfect Son, who qualifies you as perfect to enter into it...Revelation 21:27...and nothing “unclean” (imperfect), and no one who practices abomination and lying (or any other transgression of My Laws), shall ever come into it (the Heavenly Promised Land), but only those whose names are written in the Lamb's book of life...

For “I AM” Almighty God, and “I AM” “Writing and Directing” this “historical parable”; and “I AM” “Writing and Directing” the whole of the Bible and your whole life-plan just as I have proclaimed in My “Exordium”..."It is also true of My works of providence, and of My ordering and disposing of all things within the counsel of My own will pointing toward the admonition of My own ways concerning the implementation, application and performance of My own works to answer to the ends of My own glory, all for the benefit of perfecting My own elect...even every one that is called by My name: for I have created Him for my glory, I have "formed" Him; verily, I have made Him"...(Isaiah 43:7)...

And as just read, you must follow Jesus to reach the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age"? Remember...The first Adam failed and the Last Adam, Jesus, passed His 40 day test in the wilderness and all the other tests He faced, even dying for your sin. My Son "never" sinned...ever! Do you like movies with an ending you didn't see coming, well hold on for a little <PR00F> that only I, your Father, could have possibly written this ending...Numbers 27:22-23...Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation...And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses...Moses, adhering to My instructions, turned over his command to Joshua (why Joshua?) to lead the children of Israel across the Jordan into the earthly Promised Land, which is a "picture" of the Heavenly Promised Land...

Let's examine this a little closer. When Mary, the mother of Jesus, called Him to dinner, did she say "Jesus" it's time for dinner". No, His name was not Jesus in that day, that's your English translated name for Him. His Hebrew name His mother Mary called Him by was "Joshua" or (yeh-ho-shoo'-ah) meaning "Jehovah God is your salvation". Therefore understand – only "Joshua", Jesus in English, can lead you to the Heavenly Promised Land, which is the true Heaven flowing with milk and honey. You can never get there by following the Law, "pictured "by Moses. You are a sinner and nothing "unclean", as you just read, will ever enter into Heaven. You, by Law, must be perfect to reside there...2 Peter 3:13...But according to His promise we are looking for "a new heaven and a new earth", in which righteousness (perfection) dwells...So how do you achieve perfection? There is only one way. Believe on the only one who was perfect, that is, My perfect Son, your perfect sin offering, who died for your sin...2 Corinthians 5:21...For He has made Jesus, who knew no sin, to be a "sin offering" for us; that we might be made the righteousness of God in Him...When you believe on My Son, the perfection of Jesus is imputed to you; thus you are seen by Me, your Father, as perfect. How simple and accessible is that? Who doesn't want to be perfect? Was it just a coincidence that Moses turned over his command to Joshua, whose name was actually Jesus? The answer would be.....No. This was planned before the foundation of the world like all the other "historical parables", which I "Wrote and Directed". So now you can see why Joshua was the one I chose to complete the "historical parable" and lead the children of Israel across the Jordan Riven into the earthly Promised Land, which is a "picture" of the Heavenly Promised Land, in order to be absolutely precise in every detail. Only Jesus, Joshua, can led you to the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age". My not allowing Moses to cross the Jordan River and enter the earthly Promised Land had nothing to do with Moses hitting the rock, or being angry or any other reason; it's all about these hidden heavenly truths placed within these "historical parables", which are veiled stories illuminating My spiritual truths, written by the Words of My own signature. And we are just setting the table for the main course coming up later. This was just an appetizer. We are still in the shallow end of the Gospel pool...

But, before we go deeper, you need to ponder this thought, especially if you are Jewish. Jews rejected My Son and do not follow Him today, but do you realize that every single Jewish person who lives in Israel today can trace their ancestry back to this crossing of the Jordan River into the land of Israel. And comprehend that all Israel on that day followed Jesus, Joshua, which is pronounced Yah'-shu-ah by many Pastors and Bible teachers, to complete their journey to the Promised Land. Therefore, if you are a Jewish person reading this book, you are only there in Israel because one of your

forefathers followed Jesus across the Jordan River, thereby appropriating your earthly Promised Land; thus fulfilling My covenant to Abraham. "I AM" prophetic in all that I bring to pass, and this use of Joshua was no coincidence. Do you think it was possible that the person who penned this story in My BOOK knew that Jesus, Joshua in Hebrew, was going to be born 1,400 years in the future and be Israels Messiah, and then wrote this story to illustrate this truth? Of course not, I wrote this story and all the other stories, and the entirety of My BOOK, Genesis to Revelation; as "I AM" the only one who knows the future, in as much as I wrote the future. I was the "Author" of this Moses and the Promised Land "historical parable", and "I AM" perfect in all of these "parables" and someday Israel again will follow My Son...Romans 11:26...And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion (Israel) the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob...This sparks another "historical parable". It's almost impossible to quote any scripture and not see the "parabolic language" in it. Sion of course is Israel, and Jacob you might think is also Israel, but it is not...Genesis 32:24-28...Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man (God) with him until the breaking of the day...And when He (God) saw that He prevailed not against him (Jacob), He (God) touched the hollow of his (Jacob's) thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with Him (God)...And He (God) said, Let Me go, for the day breaketh. And he (Jacob) said, I will not let Thee go, except Thou bless me...And He (God) said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jacob...And He (God) said, thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed...The "parabolic" truth is, when you are touched by God, as the Angel in this story actually was God, you are no longer Jacob, whose name in Hebrew means "deceiver", but you are converted to Israel meaning "prince with God". You just read...Romans 11:26...and it does not say all Jacob, meaning all Jews will be saved, but rather all Jews touched by God will be saved during the Great Tribulation, meaning all Israel, which you will learn comprises 1/3rd of Jacob. There is a huge difference when My BOOK uses the name Jacob or uses the name Israel. Jacob is a "picture" of an unbelieving Jewish person or people, whereas Israel is a "picture" of a believing Jewish person or people after they have been touched by God. We know Israel's Great Tribulation season is on the horizon. Do I call this the time of Israel's trouble?...No...Jeremiah 30:7...Alas! for that day *is* great, so that none *is* like it: it *is* even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he (Jacob) shall be saved out of it...You have to be lost (Jacob), before you can be saved (Israel). And the majority of Israelis are lost and not followers of Jesus, for they have yet to be touched by God, but many will be, 1/3rd to be exact. "I AM" perfect in all I have written. And Israel...do you realize that "I even I", Jehovah God, even gave you the name of your Messiah 1,400 years before He was even born, Joshua, Yeshua (yeh-ho-shoo'-ah) translated as Jesus, led them into your earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of your future Heavenly Promised Land. And if you think men, apart from My inspiration, wrote this account of your forefathers following Jesus across the Jordan River, then they were extremely lucky to stumble upon this name Joshua, translated Jesus. Come on people, wake up, I wrote all these stories in My BOOK through men who were inspired by My Holy Spirit; and until "NOW", we haven't even plumbed the depths of the major hidden mysteries veiled in My BOOK. So don't go anywhere; because if "I even I" allow you to comprehend these truths, you will be enlightened and fascinated beyond your wildest imagination. Spiritual truths hidden and veiled deep within these "historical parables" will be uncovered, which will amaze, astound and astonish you beyond comprehension, only to be unveiled in the last days..

"Fishing on Lake Galilee"

This question may have come to your mind: Are all of the many stories in My BOOK parables? The answer would be...Yes, and this fully encompasses the totality of both the Old Testament and the New Testament. All of the stories in My BOOK, and there are 100's of them, are "parables" illustrating some aspect of the Gospel of My Son. That gospel being...Colossians 1:20...through Him (Jesus) to reconcile all things unto Himself (God), having made peace through the blood of His cross; through Him (Jesus) I say, whether things upon the earth, or things in the heavens...Every story that I have "Written and Directed" points to some aspect of My Gospel, that is, I offered My only begotten Son to "reconcile" both earthly things and heavenly things unto Myself...

We just looked at a story in the "Old Testament" written in the Words of My signature using "Parabolic" interpretation. Let's now look at a story in the "New Testament"... John 21:4-6/11/9...when day was now breaking, Jesus stood on the beach: yet the disciples knew not that it was Jesus...Jesus therein saith unto them, Children, have ye anything to eat? They answered Him, No...And He said unto them, Cast the net on the "right" side of the boat, and ye shall find. They cast therefore (on the right side), and now they were not able to draw it in because of the multitude of fishes...Simon Peter therefore went up, and dragged the net to land, full of great fishes, a "hundred and fifty and three": and for all there were so many, yet the net was not broken...So when they got out upon the land, they see a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread...

Let's look at the individual pieces in this story: you have fish, water, net, food and the number "153". So let's examine this story a little closer to see what heavenly or spiritual message is being illuminated, with the understanding that it has to be pointing to some aspect of the gospel, that is, reconciliation of either earthly things or heavenly things. You have already learned that fish are a "picture" of those who become believers in My Son, and thus become part of His elect...Matthew 13:47-48...Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a "net" (the gospel), that was cast into the sea (Hell), and gathered fish (the elect) of every kind...Which, when it was full, they drew to shore'...I sometimes flat out tell you the spiritual meaning of these words, as I do here. The "net" in this story is a "picture" of the gospel of the "Kingdom of Heaven", and when it, the gospel, is cast into the sea, a "picture" of Hell, it catches the fish, which is a "picture" of the elect. As I said before, "water" in any "historical parable" always, and always means every time it is used in scripture, depicts either the "gospel" or the 2nd death. The distinction being: small pools or streams of water are always a "picture" of the Gospel in any "historical parable"; whereas large bodies of water such as lakes, rivers, oceans and seas, are always with no exceptions, a "picture" of the 2nd death, also called the "Lake of Fire," in any "historical parable". You will rarely hear a message preached on the 2nd Death because it has "not" truly been understood until "NOW". It's one of the major mysteries we will be unveiling. As a perfect example of the ocean or the sea being a picture of Hell, notice that when I create a New Heaven and a New Earth, I write that there will be no more "sea"...Revelation 21:1...I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more "sea"...Did you ever wonder why the New Earth would have no oceans? What is so evil about the "sea" that I want no part of it in the New Earth? Of course there will be oceans in the New Earth, just like you have today. Without the Ecosystem of the oceans around the world, the earth would not even survive. What

"I AM" saying here is: there will be no more Hell, "pictured" by the sea in this verse, pointing to no more 2nd Death, for the former things have passed away, and therefore no need for Hell anymore...Revelation 21:4...And God shall wipe away every tear from their eyes; and there shall be no more death...meaning death of any kind; and there are three distinct and diverse kinds of death, which all of mankind must experience before their final destination is confirmed, and all three kinds of death are in view here: Spiritual death, Physical death and the 2nd Death. These three deaths will occur for all people, both the saved and the unsaved, in this exact sequence, which is all according to My perfect gospel plan for your reconciliation...Revelation 21:4...there shall be no more sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away...Also notice that when I define the 2nd death, I use the term "Lake"... Revelation 20:14...death and hell were cast into the "lake of fire", this is the "2nd Death" (2nd Death and "Lake of Fire" are interchangeable expressions)...We will explore this 2nd Death in greater detail a little later when you learn about Baptism, which is another totally misunderstood doctrine in My gospel message. The 2nd death is the absolute key to salvation, and the absolute most misunderstood doctrine in all of My BOOK...

But, back to the story at hand; let's put all this together. You see, you were all lost and entrenched in Hell when you were born, as illustrated in this story of the fish in the sea, the sea being a "picture" of Hell in this "historical parable"...1 Corinthians 15:22...For as "all" in Adam die, so also shall "all" in Christ be made alive...We're not talking physical death here, for you did not die physically because of Adams sin; you died physically because I removed Adam from the Garden of Eden and away from the "Tree of Life"...Genesis 3:22...The LORD God said, "The man (Adam) has become like one of us, knowing good and evil, He must "not" be allowed to reach out his hand and take from the tree of life and eat, and live forever (in His sinful body)...Adam and Eve did not summarily die physically because of their sin of eating from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, but they did at that very moment die spiritually, as even did you, which is "separation from God". This is why you have to be "reconciled back to God"...

As a sidebar...the "Tree of Life" is a "picture" of Jesus, and if you reach out and partake of Jesus, you will live forever. And had Adam and Eve partaken of the physical "Tree of Life" in the Garden after sin occurred, they would have lived forever in their sin laden physical bodies; but I removed them from the "Tree of Life", thus they died. If you remove Jesus from your life, you die; thus faithfully from the very first story in My BOOK, My own signature is encrypted, thus imprinted with My Crystal-clear parabolic language format. People, My entire BOOK is "parabolic". If you want to know truth, pay attention to these "historical parables" as we unveil them...Genesis 3:24...He drove the man (Adam) out; and at the east of the Garden of Eden He stationed the cherubim and the flaming sword which turned every direction to guard the way to the tree of life...For all you evolutionists out there who chose Plan A, this is the reason I gave you an appendix that you no longer need, because there is no more purpose for it. It was designed to digest the enzymes in the leaves and fruit of the "Tree of Life" to nourish the cells in your body, so that they would not age and die; a condition scientists even today do not fully comprehend, that is, aging: as there is a missing enzyme and protein you no longer have access to. Therefore, no more need of your appendix during this second "Earth Age". And notice the "Tree of Life" is back in My New Earth...Revelation 22:1-2...The angel showed me the river of the water of life, as clear as "crystal", flowing from the throne of God and of the Lamb in the middle of its street....On either side of the river was the "tree of life", bearing twelve kinds of fruit, yielding its fruit every month;

and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations...when flesh and blood people will be living on this new earth and never die. This is the New Earth, and not the destiny for the Body of Christ who are destined for the New Heaven, which we will discuss later. And let us repeat, every word in My BOOK is "parabolic". It's difficult to document all the information within My BOOK due to the limited confines of this publication, for we have to leave so much out, because every word needs to be clarified in its "parabolic" meaning; and there is just not time or space to properly do that here...

Let's get back to the story of the the elect, "pictured" by the fish in this "historical parable"; they are lost and in the sea, which is a "picture" of Hell. This Sea of Galilee is, without question, a "picture" of Hell and the 2nd Death. And this separation from the "One and Only God" of Israel, "pictured" by the sea in this narrative, is your position from birth, that is, spiritual death. And unbeknownst to most, this is why you have to be born-again, meaning, caught in the net of My gospel, and dragged, as this "parable" reveals, to Jesus standing on the shore, where He is preparing a banquet for His elect...

Remember...This story takes place after My Son's resurrection when He said...Luke 22:16...For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof again, until it be fulfilled in the Kingdom of God...Notice this is not the Kingdom of Heaven, for the Kingdom of Heaven is totally different from that of the Kingdom of God. For you read in My "Exordium"... "My will in both worlds, the visible "Kingdom of Heaven" and the invisible "Kingdom of God", is sovereign and arbitrary, and My power limitless"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

In...Luke 22:16...which you just read, Jesus is addressing the wedding feast after the Rapture, when the elect are gathered together into the Kingdom of God after He dragged the fish, the "elect" captured in the net, to shore in this "historical parable", while Jesus was preparing this feast. How many of those fish in that net were happy to be dragged to Jesus standing on the shore? Again, the answer should be none; ever see a calm fish caught in a net? This agrees with...John 6:44...No man can come to Me, except the Father, which has sent Me draw him (which means drag him) and I will raise him up at the last day...The word for draw in the following passage is the same as in the previous passage we just read...John 21:11...Peter "dragged" the net to land...Strong's #1670 helkó: to drag meaning--to draw by inward power, lead, impel, and in the Greek Young's Concordance, which is simply a Greek dictionary for those of you who do not study the Bible, it says to drag kicking and screaming against ones will as in...Acts 8:3 ...Saul (Paul) began to destroy the church. Going from house to house, he "dragged" (helkó) off both men and women and put them into prison...pretty convincing language. And the "picture" of the fish in this "historical parable" clearly shows the same in that net. Those fish were trying their hardest to get out of that net. You can be assured that they were being dragged against their wills. And it is no different with God's elect when He drags them to salvation. When the gospel drags God's elect out of Hell, their flesh is not happy. We illustrated in an earlier example where the scripture says...Romans 3:11...'there is none who seeks after God, no not one...And if He doesn't capture you with the net of the gospel and drag you to Jesus, none would be saved, no not one. And none of those fish escaped, as the net did not break...John 6:11...'yet the net was not broken'...fulfilling...John 6:39...And this is the will of Him who sent Me (Jesus), that I shall lose none of all those He (God) has given Me, but raise them up at the last day...

These "parables" are perfect illustrations of spiritual truths again, and again and again, and it can be said, that when the account of these events in this story were written by Me through the Apostle John, he had no understanding of these truths underlying this

story. I inspired the Apostle John to write this account, and I orchestrated all the circumstances, and wills of the people and even the fish. And you gasp and say, "even the fish were in your power to control"? Absolutely, did you notice there were exactly 153 fish in that net...John 21:11...Simon Peter therefore went up, and dragged the net to land, full of great fishes, a hundred and fifty and three...People, that number was not in any way a coincidence. Why do you suppose I gave you the number of fish. Couldn't I have just said there were a lot of fish in that net...No. "I AM" too precise in everything I do; and there is always a "parabolic" reason beneath the surface for which I want you to appreciate. Understand...I didn't just learn the number of fish in that net, "I even I" ordained the number of fish to be placed in that net. You could say I elected those fish, given that they are a "picture" of My Elect Church...Mark 13:27...And then shall He (Jesus) send forth His angels, and they shall gather together His "elect" from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven...Notice Mark calls you the "elect" because I elected you; you are not volunteers, as if by our own free-will you voluntarily chose Me. This "historical parable" doesn't say those fish jumped into that net voluntarily, they were, as the scripture says, "captured" by the net, which is a "picture" of the elect being "captured" by the gospel, which puts to rest another much argued doctrine of whether you by your own free-will chose God, or that I chose you against your supposed free-will...John 15:16...You did not choose Me, but I chose you...Yes, I chose you and I even know how many hairs are on your head... Matthew 10:30...even the very hairs of your head are all numbered...because I placed them there just like I placed those 153 fish in that net, herein affirmed in My "Exordium" ..."and there is nothing done in heaven and earth without My knowledge and will, or apart from My purpose, and there is no counsel formed against Me...It is so in My work of grace, and in the work of reconciliation in both heavenly things and earthly matters".

So this specific number of 153 fish that were placed in that net, reveals to you a deeply veiled truth. This is a "picture" of the number I have chosen to be caught in the net of the gospel and, therewith dragged against their will, as you have just learned, to salvation during the 2,000 year church age. And this is not even arguable when you consider the mathematics of the veiled meaning of this number 153 in this "parable". 1+2+3+4+5+6+7+8+9+10+11+12+13+14+15+16+17=153: the last number in this sequence can be multiplied by another number in the same sequence to give you the same total, consequently, (17) x 9=153. The "number 9" is the veiled number we are looking for. This does not happen often in mathematics and there is no name for this phenomena, but I use this method to give you additional information hidden within this "historical parable". Had the number been 152 or 154 it would not have worked. In fact, any other number between 121 and 189 would not have worked, so this had to be planned, as mathematics is precise. Within this story, "I AM" giving you the number of people to be elected to the "Kingdom of God" during the "second season" gospel called the church age until time runs out for the "Second Season" at what is called the Rapture; and as you have learned, fish are always a "picture" of individual souls in My "parables". In this "historical parable" there were 153 fish captured by the net in the sea, which is a "picture" of "Hell" and the 2nd death. The veiled number 9 in this mathematical equation represents the number of digits in the "parabolic" overall total, or in this case 153,000,000. And I dragged these 153,000,000 to Jesus standing on the shore where He had prepared a banquet, that is, the marriage supper of the Lamb in this "historical parable". I have a reason for this precise clear-cut number as you will learn later. And I, your Father, shall receive all the glory...As I say in My "Exordium"..."And in things

spiritual, I love whom I will, I choose whom I please, I redeem whom I wish from among the children of men, I regenerate and call by the grace of My own will; and I reveal My Son and the great things of the Gospel to whom it seems good in My sight...I do what I will with My own; I bestow grace and glory on whomsoever I please, as free grace gifts, without any merit of the creature, according to My own sovereign will and pleasure"...

Understand...your presumed free-will had nothing to do with any of My reconciliation plan. For it is by My will alone that I predestined My elect. Accordingly, I also justified My elect and I also glorified My elect...Romans 8:30...whom He (God) predestined, them He also called: and whom He called, them He also justified: and whom He justified, them He also glorified...This was all determined before the foundation of the world... Ephesians 1:4-5...He (God) chose us in Him (Jesus) before the foundation of the world to be holy and blameless in His sight...In love He (God) predestined us for adoption as sons through Jesus Christ, in accordance with His pleasure and will (not by your will)...

Notice some of the additional detail in this story of the fish in the net; for you just read in the account of this "historical parable" where Jesus said, "cast the net on the "right". That's a nuance easily overlooked if you didn't understand that Jesus always speaks in "parables", thus every detail has spiritual meaning. And Jesus only spoke the words I gave Him to speak...Deuteronomy 18:18...I (God) will put My words in His (Jesus') mouth; and He shall speak to them all that I shall command Him...If the person on the shore was just a bystander telling them to try the other side of the boat, the bystander would have said "try the other side of the boat". But this was Jesus, and I gave Him a reason for using the word "right", as that's where I see you; because that's where you are seated with My Son...Ephesians 2:6...God has raised us up together, and made us sit together in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus...And where is Christ Jesus seated?...Colossians 3:1...Therefore if you have been (past tense) raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is seated at the "right hand" of God...

A few of the small details in these stories could possibly be said to be coincidence, but I have many hundreds of them in My BOOK; and every one is spot on target. People, if you can't see the details revealed in these "historical parables" that I "Wrote and Directed", it's only because "I AM" not enabling you see these truths in the same identical way I did not enable Christ's own disciples to hear what He plainly said was going to happen to Him when He and His disciples arrived in Jerusalem a few days later, meaning His crucifixion and death. The accuracy of the details within these stories, which are "historical parables", are not a coincidence. I Myself wrote My own BOOK; and the men penning these words had no idea they were writing My stories only to be revealed today. Today meaning, today as you read these words. You are near the end of My appointed time for this second "Earth Age"; and I want everything on the table, no hidden information and no excuses. All of My gospel truth is being unveiled, revealed and made "Crystal-clear", so keep reading with a discernment that all spiritual truth comes through revelation from God, apart from the verbal persuasion of man. So again, don't try to figure these things out as you read. "I AM" not figure-out-able. If you try to figure something out, you have momentarily missed the spiritual revelation, so just keep reading; you only need an infusion of additional spiritual truth. I reveal spiritual truth in accordance with My agenda and timing for the edification of My elect. And we haven't even gotten to the good stuff yet. We're still in the shallow end of My Gospel pool. Everything written to this point is just preparation for the unveiling of the deeply immersed and profound truths found in the deeper end of My Gospel pool...

"What is the Gospel"

Let's start with this question: what is the complete and all-encompassing Gospel, and what is its full meaning? There are 2 similar verses in My BOOK that definitively clarify the gospel to the point of conclusive certainly. It's not just the good news, which of course it is; it's not just the death, burial and resurrection of My Son, which of course it is, but it is much more than this. Through the death, burial and resurrection of My Son, "I AM" reconciling "All things" to Myself, and not just earthly things...Colossians 1:20...through Him (Jesus) to reconcile "All things" unto Himself (God), having made peace through the blood of His cross; through Him (Jesus), I say, whether things upon the earth, or things in the heavens...and...Ephesians 1:10...That in the dispensation of the fullness of times God might gather together in one "All things" in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in Him...Notice not only are things on earth being reconciled, which is what you hear every Sunday preached in your church during this "second season" gospel, but there are also things in Heaven being reconciled; the doctrine of which will be unfolded throughout this book as part of the advancement of the "third season" gospel. The key word here being "reconciled", meaning to restore something that was lost or has fallen away; and this is exactly what the church has been doing for the last 2,000 years, that is, reconciling fallen man to God, but there is so much more involved in this reconciliation than has been previously understood... 2 Corinthians 5:19...God was in Christ, reconciling the world to Himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and has committed unto us the word of reconciliation (My gospel)...The church has been commissioned to bring this word of reconciliation concerning what has fallen away on this earth; but "what" has fallen away in Heaven?...

Remember...31.25% of the Heavenly Host fell with Lucifer during the first "Earth Age" rebellion; and therefore about 1/3rd of My army that was created to oversee My visible kingdom of this second "Earth Age", which includes overseeing and protecting My elect, has gone AWOL and is missing. So why didn't I just create and replace the missing Angels? I could have of course, but nothing would have changed...

Understand...Angels are created beings in a similar way that Adam was created. They, like Adam, were created individually from scratch, you might say, and just immediately at their point of creation became conscious and responsive. They were not born as was man, knowing nothing; having no ability to discern, and then over time, learn and mature. Angels were programmed with knowledge, as was Adam, who knew how to think and communicate from day one. Ask yourself, did Adam have a belly button?...

The second component of the reconciliation message is therefore for the benefit of the watching 68.75% of My non-rebellious "Holy Angels", which is clearly deciphered in My BOOK...Corinthians 4:9...'for we are made a "spectacle" (theatron in Greek meaning "theater"), to the world, and to (68.75% of the remaining loyal Holy) Angels...They are watching these stories that I have written, directed and produced; the events of which unfold and are then played out by you on this earth in the same way you watch a story, or a movie or a TV show written, directed and produced by someone else. And even that story you think was written by someone else was, in fact, written by God. Probably far to much for you to comprehend or assimilate at this point, but true nonetheless, as "I AM" All in All. For it says in My "Exordium"..."Whatever you do has already been done...whatever you think has already been thought...whatever you say has already

been said...whatever you write has already been written"...You can not understate what "I AM" doing during this second "Earth Age". "I AM" All in All, thus "I AM" in all things, working in all people through every moment of time during this second "Earth Age"...

Angels learn through observation, you learn through your trials and tribulations. Not only are Angels learning My infinite ways and wisdom through the "theater" of this second "Earth Age"; but they also were witnesses to the destruction of the first "Earth Age", as they watched the followers of Lucifer, who went AWOL, have unabated free-will to do it their way, absent My Holy Law. And for this reason, the remaining 68.75% are learning My manifold wisdom in how to govern My Kingdoms...that is their job after all...and someday yours as well; we will explore this in the forthcoming pages of this book... Ephesians 3:10...so that through the church, My manifold wisdom might now be made known to the "rulers and authorities" (the "Holy Angels") in the heavenly places..

There are rulers and authorities on both sides of the domain of angels, the fallen and the Holy. "Rulers and authorities" is a Biblical phrase, and if expressed in military terms it would be generals, colonels, majors, captains, sergeants and privates descending down the line of position and responsibility. Or if you want to use business terms, it would be CEO, president, vice president, store managers and department managers proceeding down the line of position and responsibility. After the angelic fall, there were missing pieces throughout the domain of the keepers and overseers of My visible Kingdom; and as you will learn, one of the veiled purposes of My Gospel plan is to replace these missing pieces: 153,000,000 to be precise. Did a light just go on?...

Now that you understand what the Gospel is, meaning the reconciliation of "All things" on earth and in heaven, let's unveil a mystery immersed deeply in My Word since the foundation of the world. You have learned that Jesus upgraded the Gospel from Law to Grace, so you already have understanding that I bring change and introduce new truth as I see fit for it to be revealed. And you know this new gospel of Grace is better than the first gospel of Law; as was acknowledged by the master of the banquet in the wedding at Cana of Galilee "parable"...John 2:10...Everyone brings out the good wine first and then the cheaper wine after the guests have had too much to drink; but you have saved the "better" till now...This second wine Jesus had changed from water, which is the water of the gospel, was abundantly better than the first wine; in that this second wine represents the new upgraded truth of the "second season" gospel called the church age. So let's inquire: Is it possible that I might upgrade My gospel again?...

Let's start by focusing on the absolute last "word" My Son said on His cross...John 19:30...When Jesus had received the "sour wine", He said, "It is finished!" And He bowed His head and gave up His spirit...The word we want to examine is "finished". But before we examine the word "finished", notice Jesus had just received "sour wine" or some translations might say vinegar, but it was sour wine as the NIV, New American Standard and other versions render. Ever wonder why I offered My Son "sour wine"? This again is a truth no one has truly understood until today, meaning right "NOW". This will be a "WOW" moment, and there will be many more "WOW" moments forthcoming. You have learned wine is a picture of "truth" in these "historical parables", and this "sour wine" was given to My Son on His cross for a reason only unveiled "NOW". The "first season" gospel of law saved no one, no not one person; for you learned earlier that no one could adhere to it, thus salvation through the law was pretty "sour" for certain. Those in the Old testament could not follow the law

perfectly, this being the standard for reconciliation to God, and neither can you. And after Jesus had received this sour wine, a "picture" of the "first season" gospel, I nailed the "gospel of law" to the cross in conjunction with My Son...Colossians 2:14...Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances of law that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it (the law) out of the way, nailing it to His cross...So the "sour wine" which points to the "sour truth" of the "first season" gospel, which saved no one, was nailed to the cross. I orchestrated all these events at My Son's death, as I do all the events during this second "Earth Age"; thus I directed, according to My own perfect gospel message, for the roman soldiers to offer My son "sour wine" just before He died to add detail about this "parabolic" truth, which was transpiring at the cross. I was ending the "first season" gospel by nailing it to My Son's cross; and then My Son proclaimed "it is finished" after He drank the "sour wine", meaning the "first season" gospel of law, which saved no one, is finished. If you think some person figured this hidden "sour wine" spiritual message out, and then wrote this account apart from the direction and guidance of My inspiration, you have to be blinded from your ability to see reason and truth. And, yes, I can blind your eyes as you have already learned. After this "first season" gospel was "finished", I even I" introduced, through the apostle Paul, the next season of gospel called the Church age gospel of grace, the "second season" gospel...

And then after the "second season" church age gospel is "finished", the forthcoming sequential upgrade to the next gospel progression, the "third season" gospel, will be the key to an abundance of fascinating new truth you are about to explore, even inclusive of deeply-embedded revelations establishing "Crystal-clear" <PROOF> of who "I AM" and who wrote My BOOK. Herein let's take a look at this last word Jesus said on the cross...Jesus said it is "finished". Pay "close attention" to the words highlighted in yellow in this "God Inspired" Strong's Greek Concordance definition...

"finished"---teleó in Greek: to bring to an end, complete, fulfill
Original Word: τελέω
Part of Speech: Verb
Phonetic Spelling: (tel-eh'-o)
Short Definition: I end, accomplish, pay
Definition: (a) I end, finish, (b) I fulfill, accomplish, (c) I pay.
Cognate: 5055 *teléō* (from 5056--*télos*, "consummation, completion") – properly, to complete (consummate), i.e. *finish* (qualitatively) the necessary *process* – with the results "rolling-over" to the next level (phase) of consummation. See Strong's Concordance #5056--*telos*. It is well-illustrated with the "old pirate's telescope", unfolding (extending out) one stage at a time to function at full-strength (capacity effectiveness). This root (*tel-*) means "reaching the *end* (*aim*)".

This enlightened illustration given in the Strong's Concordance shows you the in depth Greek definition of the word "finished", as directed by My authority only to be fully understood "NOW". When translating the many nuances of Greek or Hebrew to English, there can be several possibilities for a mistranslation; but the Concordance interpreters have given you sound insight into what Jesus was saying as He gave up His Spirit. And this Strong's illustration of the Pirate's telescope in the above example defining the word "finished" in the original Greek, is spot on target. Those giving you an understanding of the word "teleo" had no idea of what Jesus meant spiritually by "it is finished", but they absolutely knew what this word "finished", teleo, literally meant...

Let's understand a little better of what a Pirates telescope is. It is a single cylinder with another smaller cylinder inside of that cylinder, and an even smaller cylinder inside of that, with each extension of the next cylinder giving elevated clarity of the picture in view. If a Pirate ship spots another ship on the horizon, they want to know whether it is a battle ship or cargo ship, so they bring out the telescope, but they can't see clearly enough; so they slide out the second cylinder. They can now see a little more clearly through the extension of the second stage cylinder that it is a battle ship, but they still can't make out the small flags to determine if it is friendly or enemy; so they slide out the third cylinder, and now they can see "Crystal-clear" of which it is. This is a perfect "picture" of the upgraded progression and delivery of My reconciliation gospel plan...

Also notice in the Strong's Definition that the word teleo, meaning finished, means to roll-over to the next phase of enactment and consummation. For example, if you were Greek and you were watching a rocket blast off, and you saw the first stage drop off after it flared out, and someone asked you, is it "finished"; and you knew there were more stages to follow, you would say the first stage is finished, "teleo", meaning that it will be rolling-over to another stage; and the hearer would understand there was at least one more stage, and possibly more stages to follow because of the Greek word "teleo" being used. If you had used another Greek word meaning finished, which means completely finished, ginomai (ghin'-om-ahee) meaning categorically done and not rolling over to another stage, the hearer would understand there are no more stages to follow; it's completely done, (ginomai in Greek) which is used in...Revelation 16:17...Then the seventh angel poured out his bowl upon the air, and a loud voice came out of the temple from the throne, saying, "it is done" (ginomai)...This is Armageddon when the seventh vial is poured out. It is completely done, no more-rolling over to any other stage or segment. It is completely finished as in irrevocable termination. We will discuss this in much more detail later. Therefore, understand that this word "teleo" means a section or an application of something is rolling-over to the next portion or segment. The term we are going to use is, rolling-over to the next "season of gospel"...

What Jesus was saying is, this "first season" of gospel is finished, "it has been nailed to My cross". My Son proclaimed that this gospel of reconciliation through keeping the law is, on this day – "finished"; and henceforth, My three season gospel plan will be rolling over to the next portion, which is the dispensation of the "second season" gospel – the church age of grace. And now you see a little more clearly, for you are now looking through the telescope with the second cylinder extended, and thus you can see My gospel plan with added detail. I have given you more light with this upgrade to the "second season" gospel in order for you to understand spiritual things more clearly than could be seen with the "first season" gospel. For instance, did the hearers of the "first season" gospel understand the Holy Spirit was going to come live in My elect, or did they understand about the new spiritual birth they would receive through their baptism "in" My Son, or even about this idea of baptism, meaning you must die first and then be reborn, and the many other new truths the Apostle Paul brought with My upgraded second season gospel? They did not! And without question, the idea that there would even be an upgraded gospel was veiled to the "first season" gospel recipients. You will clearly see why the word "season" is being used momentarily...

Now, to answer the question. Is it possible that I might upgrade the gospel message again? The last words of Jesus on the cross at the end of the "First Season" were "it is finished" – teleó. So what's going to be said at the end of the "Second Season" church

age, which is the Rapture...1 Corinthians 15:52...in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet; for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed...This is the Rapture. And when the angel begins to sound, and he blows this last trumpet declaring the "second season" gospel is finished, he says... Revelation 10:7...in the days of the "voice" of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the "mystery of God should be "finished" (teleó), as He (God) has declared to His servants the prophets...The angel says the mystery of God is "finished", the same word "teleo" that Jesus used on the cross. This mystery which is "finished" at the blowing of the last trumpet at the Rapture is what I have been doing throughout the 2,000 year church age of the "Second Season"; and again it's going to be rolling-over to the next season or "Third Season", which is the last 7 years of the second "Earth Age" – also known as Daniel's 70th week, which will conclude My original predestined time-line. This "third season" gospel will be preached during this last week of Daniel's 70 week prophecy, with added emphasis toward the allotted time after the Rapture, meaning the duration of time called the "Great Tribulation", or the time of Jacobs trouble during the latter portion of the 7 year tribulation time-line...Daniel 9:27...He (anti-Christ) will make a firm covenant (a peace treaty) with the many for one week (7 years), but in the midst of the week He shall cause the sacrifice and the offerings to cease...

The "first season" gospel ended with the announcement by Jesus from His cross proclaiming "it is finished"; then a new season began, the second season" gospel called the church age. Did the Jews receive this new gospel? For the most part they did not; for you have learned that you can not put new wine in old wineskin. And when the gospel rolls-over again at the end of the church age, which is the end of the "second season" gospel when the Angel of God says "the mystery of God is finished", (teleo), the third cylinder of the pirates telescope will slide out; and therefore you will see even more clearly than ever before. And many of you, like the Jew's rejection of the better wine of the "second season" gospel, will likewise reject this new best wine of the "third season" gospel...Romans 11:8...According as it is written, God has given them (Israel) the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear; *even* to this day...But, if I do not blind your eyes, as I did Israel's eyes at the end of the "First Season" because of their rejection of My Son, and I open your mind to this new light of the "Third Season", you will be fascinated and enlightened to these new revelations you are about to explore; the truths of which have been reserved for the "Third Season", the focus of which is primarily toward the reconciliation of Israel...

Remember...The Gentiles at the end of that "First Season" were empty vessels. They had not been filled with the "first season" gospel wine, as had the Jews when it came to gospel truths, so the Gentiles were open to the new truth of the "second season" gospel called the church age or "Second Season". The Gentiles had no indoctrination of the "first season" gospel of keeping the law; and therefore these Gentiles from the beginning of the "second season" gospel were not receiving new wine in old wineskin. Likewise, the Jews of today are empty vessels, as they have no indoctrination of the "second season" gospel of grace; and therefore Israel will be more readily open to this new truth of the "third season" gospel. Jesus confirmed this when He said...Mark 2:22 ...'No one puts new wine into old wineskins or they will burst and the wine will be lost, but one puts new wine (new truth) into fresh wineskins (people)...The "third season" gospel does not contradict the church age gospel, but rather adds light and detail to it;

and in this same way, the "second season" gospel of grace does "not" contradict the "first season" gospel of law but rather adds light and detail to it, as it was simply an upgrade of information. Most church goers today are in the dark when it comes to what justifies a person, and thus merits them Eternal life. The "first season" gospel of the law shows you the standard for that justification, that standard being "perfection". People, you have to be "perfect"; let's say that again to be certain that you understand: you have to be "perfect", meaning without spot or blemish, to enter into the Heavenly realm...Ephesians 5:17...That He (Jesus) might present to Himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish (meaning "perfect")...And perfection can not be earned, it can only be imputed to you from your "perfect" God by the sacrifice of My "perfect" Son; for My Son was "perfect", and therefore I see you as "perfect"; no contradiction from the "first season" gospel, which demanded a standard of "perfection" through the law. This is confirmed in...Romans 3:26...To demonstrate at this time His (Jesus') righteousness: that He might be just, and "the justifier" of him who believes in Jesus...In others words, Jesus was just, meaning "perfectly" righteous, having no sin. Christ residing in you qualifies you as just, meaning "perfectly" righteous, having no sin in the eyes of your God; thus My Son is your "justifier" in My eyes. Again, there is "no other way" to gain justified Perfection...Matthew 5:48...Be ye "perfect", even as your Heavenly Father is "perfect"...

There is no contradiction between the "first and second" seasons of gospel. Likewise, there is no contradiction between the "second and third" seasons of gospel. It is simply an upgrade. The "first season" gospel of the old Testament was about 1,500 years in length, and the "second season" gospel of the church age is about 2,000 years in length, so by comparison the "third season" gospel is only 7 years in duration, and thus a "little season" as in...Revelation 6:11...White robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a "little season", until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed (martyred) as they *were*, should be fulfilled...But before you explore these new "Third Season" truths, you must be able to see this truth from the "parabolic" illustrations in My BOOK. Can you find this same information about "three seasons" of gospel elsewhere in My BOOK?...

All absolute truth must be proven from the "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" from My BOOK. That's the disciplined methodology by which I have written My BOOK, from which you will learn factual truth to a point of absolute certainty, and acquire indisputable assurance of it: these "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are My signature in My BOOK. People, it's time to stop being skeptical and pay close attention to the truths being unveiled in this book. Time is short. There is a reason, whether Jew or Gentile, that you are reading this book..."NOW"...It's My appointed time for you...

So let's find the pieces of this "three seasons" of gospel puzzle in My BOOK. First, you find rain is a "picture" of the Word of God in...Deuteronomy 32:2...My doctrine (My Word) shall drop as the "rain"; My speech shall distill as the dew, As the small "rain" upon the tender grass, and as the showers upon the herb...Doctrine is the gospel or the Word of God. And this doctrine "pictured" by rain is preached to all the world... Matthew 5:45...(God) 'sends "rain" on the just and on the unjust...When a preacher is preaching to his congregation, there are just and unjust, meaning saved and unsaved in attendance, and the rain, a "picture" of the gospel, is falling on all seated there. I "picture" rain as My Word in...Isaiah 55:10-11...For as the "rain" comes down, and the

snow from heaven, and returns not there, but waters the earth, and makes it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater...So also shall, in like manner (meaning in like "parallel"), My "word" that goes forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto Me void, but will accomplish what I desire and achieve the purpose for which I sent it...Consequently, what do you learn from these verses? Rain is a "picture" of My Word, just as small pools or streams of water are a "picture" of the gospel; and My Word will accomplish the purpose for the allocated "season" it has been sent...

And one last example of this rain being a "picture" of the gospel is...James 5:17...Elijah was a man with a nature like ours, and he prayed earnestly that it would not rain, and it did not rain on the earth for three years and six months...This account of Elijah has been faithfully handed down through the centuries in Israel, being taken by the Jews as a symbol of the times of Jacobs trouble, which is the last 3 or 4 years of the Great Tribulation and the end of time; and they are correct as further solidified by...Revelation 11:3 & 6...And I will give *power* unto My two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days (3½ years least it be shortened as declared in My BOOK) clothed in sackcloth...These have power to shut heaven, that it "rain" not in the days of their prophecy...This is the latter portion of the 7 year tribulation just after the Rapture of the Elect Church, and the advent of the anti-Christ and all that accompanies it. The Elect Church has been removed and there is no legal preaching of the gospel allowed, as illustrated by no rain. So who will be brave enough to preach during this time of persecution, thus enter the 144,000 Jews in...Revelation 7:4...And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel...These 144,000 will be saved during the time of the preaching of the two witnesses; and they will go forth and fulfill the great commission given at My Son's ascension...Acts 1:8...But ye (Jesus speaking to His 12 disciples) shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto Me (Jesus) both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth...Did the disciples of Christ and the children of Israel take the gospel to Jerusalem...Yes; did they take the gospel to Judea...Yes; did they take the gospel to Samaria...Yes; did they take the gospel to the uttermost parts of the world...No.....However, Israel will indeed fulfill this great commission near the end-of-time for this second "Earth Age" called the "time of Jacob's trouble". Therefore, you can now understand why, when Israel broke My covenant and rejected My Son, that I scattered Israel throughout all the nations of the world...Deuteronomy 4:23...take heed unto yourselves (Israel), lest you forget the covenant that the Lord your God has made with you...because if you "do forget"... Deuteronomy 28:64...the Lord will scatter you among all the nations..."And when Israel did forget" – as orchestrated by My omniscience wisdom, I seeded all the nations around the world with the children of Israel, therein allowing for My future end-of-time calling of these 144,000 Jewish Evangelists living in these seeded nations during the "time of Jacob's trouble"; therein enabling Israel to be My messengers of the "Latter Rain" gospel...Revelation 14:6...I saw other messengers fly in the midst of heaven, having the "everlasting gospel" ("third season" gospel) to preach to them that dwell on the earth, to every nation, kindred, tongue, and people...thus fulfilling the final part of... Acts 1:8...'and ye shall be witnesses unto Me...and unto the uttermost part of the earth...

Is the "first season" gospel, which is termed the "Law of Moses", actually the law of Moses?...Joshua 8:32...There, in the presence of the people of Israel, Joshua wrote on stones a copy of the "Law of Moses"...Is this literally an accurate statement? Was this

the "Law of Moses"?...No, it was the "Law of God", so why did I write in My BOOK that it was the "Law of Moses". Because this was Moses' portion of the delivery of the gospel, the "First Season". Then at the end of the "First Season" the "Law of Moses" rolled over to "Paul's gospel", as Paul himself proclaimed it...Romans 16:25...Now to Him (Jesus) who is able to establish you according to "my gospel" (Paul said), and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery which has been kept secret for long ages past...and also...Romans 2:16...on the day when, according to "my gospel" (Paul said), God will judge the secrets of men through Christ Jesus...Are these statements literally accurate? Is this "Paul's gospel"?....No, it's My gospel, so why did I write in My BOOK that it was "Paul's gospel"? Because this was Paul's portion of the delivery of the gospel, the "Second Season". And shortly it will roll over to the third portion called the "third season" gospel, which is the "everlasting gospel". So let's ask a question? Is the "first season" gospel, that of the "Law of Moses" going to be the "everlasting gospel" preached for all eternity? Is the killing of lambs and goats going to be preached forever? Of course not, it's not even preached today. That "first season" gospel was nailed to the cross of My Son as you have just learned. Is "Paul's gospel" of the "Second Season" going to be the "everlasting gospel" preached for all eternity? Is the message of repent or spend eternity in Hell going to be preached forever? Of course not, this "second season" gospel of repent or die, which condemns many to death and hell, will be cast into the "Lake of Fire"...Revelation 20:14...Death and hell will be cast into the "Lake of Fire". This is the 2nd Death...And Remember... Revelation 21:1...'there is no more sea...meaning no more death and hell. So you know that neither of these gospels: the gospel of Moses which ended at the cross or the gospel of Paul which ends or ended at the Rapture, can be the "everlasting gospel" that will be declared for all of eternity. And this "everlasting gospel" is the only case where there is a description in front of the word gospel illustrating the characterization or representation of the season of gospel being declared. Every other occasion in which the word gospel is used in My BOOK portrays it undescriptively as "the" gospel, "this" gospel or "my" gospel, but the "third season" gospel has an precisely exact definition: "Everlasting" or "eternal". So what exactly is the "everlasting gospel"? Stay tuned...

We have made a pretty good case for rain being a "picture" of the gospel. So how can we discover from "parabolic" language that there are "three" seasons of rain. And what exactly does a season mean?...Joel 2:23...Be glad then you children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for I have given you the former rain faithfully, and I will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain and the latter rain in the "first *month"*...The last word in this passage is probably translated in your Bible first or "first *month"* with the word "*month"* italicized; meaning it was added by the translators to try and make sense of their presumed interpretation; but also understand, this is what translators do. So, the word "*month"* was added by these translators for it to make sense to them, but it does not belong there. We mentioned earlier, simply translating the many nuances of Greek or Hebrew to English is difficult enough, however, Bible translators are dealing with two personal deep-seated problems; the translation itself, and also their own personal bias, which stems from what they have learned in their own particular denominational upbringing, which subconsciously, is also being factored into their translation. So in order to bring light to this passage and show the absolute God ordained amazing truth of what this verse is teaching, you have to look carefully, without denominational bias, at this word translated "first". It really means first, not in order as first, and then second, and then third and etc, but it means first as in esteem,

reverence, best or "chief". Strong's #7223 rishon (ree-shone')...this same word is used in...Daniel 10:13...But the prince of the Kingdom of Persia withstood me (Gabri-el) for twenty-one days; then behold, Micha-el, one of the "chief" (rishon or best) princes, came to help me, for I had been left there with the kings of Persia...Micha-el, of course, is the highest ranking in all of My heavenly host, so this word "chief" (ree-shone') is obviously high in placement or reverence or esteem. The reason we are looking so closely at this passage in the book of Joel is because it is so rich in spiritual truth. For it reveals to you that there are 3 seasons of rain within My reconciliation plan...Joel 2:23 ...'He (God) will cause to come down for you the "rain" (on the church), and the "former rain" and the "latter rain" (on Israel)...Hosea 6:3...let us press on to know the LORD: His going forth is prepared as the morning; and He (God) shall come unto us as the rain (on the church), and the latter and former rain (on Israel)...The "former rain", which is the old testament and also the "later rain", which is after the Rapture, are both preoccupied with Israel; whereas the "rain" in...Joel 2:23...is engaged with the church. "I AM" also telling you that there is a particular "season" for each outpouring of My gospel of rain... Deuteronomy 11:14...I will give you the "rain" of your land in its "due season", the first rain and the latter rain, that you may gather in your grain, and your wine, and your oil...We are putting the pieces of this amazing "parable" together that could only be understood in these last days. None of the writers penning these verses had any idea, and we mean they had absolutely no idea whatsoever of the hidden treasures veiled in what they themselves were writing. And this is true in all of My BOOK. So the question is: were they actually the author or were they empowered by some outside influence?...

So what is a season? Notice the following verse shows you that at the end of a season, you gather in the harvest of your efforts. So, the overall picture of a season is...you plant your seed, then you water it, it grows, and then at the end of the season you harvest the fruits of your labor. The "picture or parallel" being: you start with the seed, which is man, the seed of Adam; then the rain, a "picture" of the gospel, rains down on the just and the unjust of the human race and the crops mature and take root and grow; some will be wheat and some will be tares, for it says in...Matthew 13:30...Let both grow together until the harvest, and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares (unbelievers) and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat (believers) into my barn...The wheat being those who receive and take "root" in My Son...Revelation 22:16...I (Jesus) am the "root" and the descendant of David, the bright morning star...And they either believe or do not believe the message of that season, then at the end of that season there is a harvest of all those who have matured and taken root under that "season of gospel"; thereby, they have been perfected and reconciled to God through the message of that allotted "season". Now let's look at the individual seasons. The "First Season" message was, keep the law and you can be reconciled to God, the key point being, you must keep it perfectly...Deuteronomy 18:13 ...You shall be perfect with Jehovah your God...and...Matthew 5:48...you must be perfect even as your father in heaven is perfect...for you learned earlier in...Revelation 21:27... nothing unclean can ever enter into it (Heaven)...and if it's not perfect, it's not clean...

Now remember...The gospel of this "First Season" went out; the rain came down, that is, the gospel message of keeping the law to be justified, and there has to be a harvest at the end of this "first season" gospel called the old testament or "former rain". The question is, who matured and was tested, and perfected, and thus justified under this teaching, and who kept the law perfectly, that is, every jot and tittle; and therefore was

harvested at the end of this "first season" gospel?...1 Peter 2:22...He (Jesus) committed no sin, and no deceit was found in His mouth...Jesus was the "only" one who kept the law perfectly, therefore He alone was the harvest of the "first season" gospel when the "First Season" was finished. My Son fulfilled every jot and tittle of the requirements of that message, and He was the "only" one who had kept the law perfect; thus He was the "only" one Harvested at the end of the "first season" gospel; and thus He was the "only" one resurrected and reconciled to Me, His Father, according the message of that "first season" gospel. That message being, you must be "perfect" to enter Heaven...

So the "First Season" is then complete, and Jesus confirms it by saying "it is finished", teleo, and it rolled over to the "Second Season", which is the "rain" season. And now there is an upgraded new wine, better wine we will call gospel 2.0. And a new season begins with a new message, that message being, people, you yourself by your own effort, can "not" keep the law perfectly, so you must trust in the "only" one who did keep the law perfectly, that being My Son Jesus Christ. So, this "second season" gospel 2.0, this being the "rain" season of gospel, which is specificity directed to the church, goes out for 2,000 years. This is "not" the "former rain gospel 1.0" specifically directed to Israel or the "latter rain gospel 3.0" specifically directed to Israel, but this is the Gentile "rain season" of gospel specifically directed to the church that falls on the just and the unjust, that being, trust in Jesus, and God will forgive you of your own personal sins, and "impute" the righteousness of His Son to you because He now lives in you; and through this forgiveness of sin and imputation of righteousness, you will be seen by a perfect God as perfect, and at the end of this "Second Season" there will be a harvest of all those who believed and matured, and therewith were perfected under this new message of the "second season" gospel 2.0...Romans 3:26...He (Jesus) is the just and the justifier of all those who believe...This harvest at the end of the "second season" gospel is called the "Rapture". And when the "second season" of gospel is completed, the angel of God announces, as He blows the last trumpet, "the mystery of God is finished", teleo, the same word Jesus used on the cross when He said "it is finished" at the end of the "first season" gospel, and thus the "Second Season" will be complete; then the gospel progression will roll over again to the "Third Season" called the "latter rain" gospel. This is the gospel message of this book, as this "latter rain" rains down on Israel and fulfills their reconciliation to God through the root of My Son... Romans 11:24...if you (Gentiles) were cut from what is by nature a wild olive tree, and were grafted contrary to nature into a cultivated olive tree (Israel), how much more will these (Israel) who are the natural branches be grafted "back" into their own olive tree...

All Israel, which has been blinded for nearly 2,000 years, is going to be grafted "back" into the root and body of My Son during the preaching of the 144,000 redeemed Jewish servants of God during the "Third Season". At the end of this "Third Season", there will be the final harvest called the "second coming" of Christ, and the Regeneration of Israel will be consummated. This is the outline of My divine plan to deliver My Gospel message. Do you think these different men who penned these books containing My Words understood any of this? Did you even understand any of this until "NOW"? You did not, and neither did those penning My own Words in My own BOOK. Only "I even I" could have possibly written these Words and hidden them until "NOW" to be revealed in these last days: <PROOF> of who wrote My BOOK. And we are not even finished with this "parable", as there are many more nuggets of treasure yet to be unveiled...

First, let's look at words that only I, "The Most High God", could have used for the three

outpourings of the gospel: good wine, a "picture" of the "first season" gospel was drank in the "historical parable" of the wedding feast in Cana of Galilee, and when it was finished it rolled over to the better wine delivered by Jesus at the wedding in Cana at Galilee, and acknowledged by the master of the banquet as the better wine, a picture of the "second season" gospel; and finally you learned that the latter rain, a "picture" of the "third season" gospel, will be the outpouring of the "chief" or best wine...

Remember...Wine is a "picture" of truth. This is why we so carefully looked at the word "first" in...Joel 2:23...and He (God) will cause to come down for you, the former rain ("first season" gospel), the rain ("second season" gospel) and the latter rain ("third season" gospel) in the "first" (best)...meaning the latter rain or "third season" gospel is the chief or best wine, meaning best truth. Keep in mind that the seasons "former rain" and "latter rain" of gospel have to do with Elect Israel, whereas the season of "rain" has to do with the elect body of Christ, which is the Elect Church. So the description of the progression for the outpouring of My three season's of gospel, as could only be characterized and labeled by Me, Your Father, is good, better and best. "WOW"...How great is that! Is there any way Moses, Joel, Hosea and the Apostle John a thousand years apart could have plotted to come up with these three "escalating expressions", each superior to the former, to outline the descriptive and sequential outpouring of My three seasons of gospel? Of course not, virtually impossible, they only penned the books they wrote; "I AM" the one and only Author of My BOOK. The way that I have hidden and veiled this progressive dispensation of the outpouring of My three seasons of gospel as good, better and best is <PROOF> alone of this truth; for I alone wrote the entirety of My own BOOK. Do you actually think men could Have orchestrated this? Come on people, you had better wake up as to who "I AM". For "I AM" about to bring about a tidal wave of changes as time is short, this being the upgraded "third season" gospel, the best gospel. And at this point your skepticism of the hidden truths being unveiled in this book should have abated; and how you process and assimilate the information presented in this book, "could indeed", determine your eternal destiny...

I would have to be blinding your eyes for you not to see that I alone wrote My own BOOK and the prophecies therein. People: My BOOK stands out from all other so called religious books when it comes to pronouncing future events. I know these coming events because I wrote, directed and produced them all, even before the foundation of the world, and they "will" play out over the course of My predetermined time-line...

So what is this "best wine" or "best truth" that is the "third season" gospel, which will be preached by My redeemed 144,000 Jewish servants during the tribulation time of Jacobs troubles? We shall see! But do not jump ahead, because there is a reason for the order in which this book is documented. And if you understood the "source of the information" within this book, you would also have assurance of the many manifold pronouncements of the informed truths recorded within this book. "I AM" perfect, My plan is perfect, My BOOK is perfect, the Kingdom of Heaven is perfect and the Kingdom of God is perfect. But the question is: Do I see you as perfect?...Any Questions?...

As a Sidebar...There are two seasons of gospel for Israel...these are: the "first season" gospel – former rain, and the "third season" gospel – latter rain...The many who came to believe in the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob under the "first season" gospel, inclusive of Abraham and all the old testament saints, will be redeemed and reconciled at the conclusion of God's two-part gospel time-line planed for Israel...These new truths of the "Third Season" will not be fully acknowledged by Israel until after the Rapture.....

"The Breach or Gap"

This story begins in...Isaiah 28:21...For the LORD shall rise up as in mount Perazim, He shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that He may do His work, His "strange" work; and bring to pass His act, His "strange" act...What is this all about? Perazim in Strong's #6556 means "breach" or "gap", so what "I AM" saying is, there's going to be a breach, which means a gap between Myself and Israel; and at this point in My time-line, this gap should have been recognized. This is the greatest love story of all time; this is a love story for the ages enduring across a 4,000 year time-line in My BOOK. Observe that "I AM" married to Israel...Jeremiah 31:32...'My covenant which they (Israel) broke, although I was a "husband" to them, declares the LORD...and therefore I divorced My wife...Jeremiah 3:8...I saw, whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, so I had to put her away, and give her a "bill of divorce"...Israel, because of your adultery, as outlined in the "first season" gospel when you had relationships with other gods, you received from Me a bill of divorcement. And because of this, I turned My attention to the Bride of My Son, which is the Elect Church, for a time-period of 2,000 years. You can know this by the methods in which I keep time. I calibrate time in one of several distinct ways: a calendar year of 365.2422 days, or a Sabbath year cycle = 7 calendar years in length, or a Jubilee year cycle = 50 calendar years in length, or one day = 1,000 years. How long was Israel restrained from entering the earthly Promised Land for disobedience?...Numbers 14:34...After the number of the days in which you searched the land, forty days, a year for each day shall you bear your iniquities, even forty years, and you shall know "My displeasure"...Israel, you spent exactly 40 years to the exact day in the wilderness for your disobedience before you entered the land of Canaan; for you were punished a year for each day in which you had searched out the land when you came back with a negative report. And Israel, this is a "parallel" time that you will spend in separation from your Husband for your rejection of My Son, that is, your Son by marriage between Me, your husband, and you, My wife; and this breach or gap in time will be 40 Jubilee years of separation; a Jubilee for every year you were in the wilderness, which was punishment of a year for each day that you searched out the land of Canaan. Thus, this punishment adds up to a total of 2,000 years, 50 years (a jubilee year cycle) x 40 years in the wilderness = 2,000 years...Leviticus 25:10...You shall thus consecrate the fiftieth year and proclaim a release through the land to all its inhabitants. It shall be a jubilee for you (Israel)...A Jubilee year is a "picture" of setting the captives free, and Israel, you will be set free at the end of the "Third Season" at Armageddon after this 40 jubilees Gap, and receive your inheritance in the restoration of the New Earth. (page 255 shows this "40 Jubilee year" breach) Israel, you will be the "priests" of God in the New Earth, which was your original destiny for this second Earth Age; but as you know, you rejected your promises given to Abraham, and you rejected your own Son, Jesus Christ, your Messiah, thus you have this 2,000 year separation and "breach" between you – Israel, and Me – your husband...Exodus 19:6... you shall be unto Me a kingdom of "priests", and a holy nation...Israel, this was My original plan for you, but this will be fulfilled in the New Earth of the third "Earth Age" Mica 4:2...many nations shall come, and say, come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and He (Jehovah God) will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths: for the law shall go forth out of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem...Israel, this is the your destiny; the "New Earth" world will learn about God from you, not the church. Those who are part of the Elect

Church are "not" going to be priests, they will be "kings" as part of the New Heaven...

People – these truths will be made Crystal-clear as we continue; the New Earth is the destiny for Elect Israel, whereas the New Heaven is the destiny of the Elect Church. This is absolute and not even arguable...So if you really want to know God's irrefutable plan for His creation, keep reading...Again, If God accords you an insight to understand the source of the information within in this book, you will indeed recognize, and therein take account of these truths being unveiled in this book respecting His end-time plans..

Israel, you can be certain of this 40 Jubilee year breach, as "I AM" invariably consistent in My measurements of time, and you will be 2,000 years in the spiritual wilderness before this reconciliation and remarriage. Read the following 3 passages very carefully as these are 3 of the most significant in all of My BOOK, in fact, you might want to read the following scriptures several times...Isaiah 54:4-8...Fear not; for you (Israel) shall not be ashamed: neither be confounded; for you shall not be put to shame: for you shall forget the shame of your youth (when Israel went whoring after other Gods); and the reproach of your widowhood you shall remember no more...For Thy Maker is thy husband; Jehovah of hosts is His name: the Holy One (Jehovah) of Israel "is thy Redeemer"; the God of the whole earth shall He be called...Israel's redeemer is not Jesus – Jesus is the husband, and thus redeemer of His wife, the Church; whereas "I AM" the husband, and thus redeemer of My wife, Israel...For Jehovah has called thee as a wife forsaken and grieved in spirit, even a wife of youth, when she was cast off, saith thy God (because Israel went whoring after other Gods, committing adultery and ultimately rejected My Son, their Messiah)...For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee...In overflowing wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment...this being 2,000 years or 2 days when you understand...2 Peter 3:8... With the LORD a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day... which is prophesied in...Hosea 6:2...After 2 days (a moment in time from My viewpoint) I will revive you: "on the third day" (after 2 days or 2,000 years)...I will raise you up and you shall live in My sight...but with everlasting loving kindness will I have mercy on thee, says Jehovah thy Redeemer (Israel's redeemer)...Sound familiar; doesn't this "parallel" Jesus and His being raised on the third day? I raised My Son on the third day, and I will also raise My wife on the third day. This was an absolute promise to My Son and an unconditional promise to My wife. "I AM" always exact in what I say and what I do. This was a veiled message in Hosea, and you are seeing it unveiled "NOW". "I AM" perfect in My "Pictures, Patterns, Parallels and Parables ", and reviving My Son and My wife on the third day is something only I could have orchestrated. Far beyond the possibility for men to have written this account. Simply a certification and <PROOF> of authorship. Do you think Hosea, Isaiah and Peter, who were separated by 800 years, contrived to write this or had any idea of what they were writing in concert?...No – Only I could have written these passages, as "I AM" the one and only author of My BOOK...

You have now seen 2 definitive presentations of this 2,000 year breach or gap outlining the "first part" of My "strange" work, that being, divorcing My wife...Israel. The first "picture" of this gap is illustrated by a 40 Jubilees separation -- 50 years (a jubilee year cycle) x 40 years = 2,000 years. The second "picture" of this gap is illustrated by the 2 days (a thousand years are like a day) – 1,000 years x 2 = 2,000 years. There is one more truly fascinating "historical parable" forthcoming to illuminate this 2,000 year gap in time. When I fulfill things in three's, they are usually in the context of time, in that, the number 3 means the fullness of time, or the completeness of time or time eternal...

People, "I AM"giving you a window into My feelings for My Wife. You can slander a man and he will probably turn and walk away, but slander, or talk badly about or persecute his wife, and you will have an entirely different reaction; and along side that of the "unpardonable sin", this is a position in which you do not want to find yourself, that is, slandering My wife...Israel is her name. In fact, it is a proclaimed command to...Psalm 122:6...Pray for the peace of Jerusalem'...Understand...My wife is the mother of the church's future Husband...Jesus; you absolutely never want to judge or slander Israel. Even if you think this is incorrect, you do not want to play around in this mind-field; for your eternal salvation would be completely blown-up with this defamation of My wife, who is also the mother of Jesus, the future husband of the bride of My Son...

Let's pause here a moment and think about something. Exactly how immeasurable and unfathomable is your God? Do you realize that when I spoke in the old testament, the ground shook like an earthquake...Exodus 19:18...Mount Sinai was all in smoke because the LORD descended upon it in fire; and its smoke ascended like the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain quaked violently...Does the ground quake violently when you speak? "I even I" say in My BOOK...Proverbs 9:10...The fear of the LORD is the "beginning" of wisdom...Do you think I mean this? Most of you reading this book think you are really smart, but are you wise? Let's look at it this way, how many times smarter are you than an ant? Let's say you are 1,000,000 times smarter than that ant. Multiply that by 1 followed by every letter in this book being zero, and this still comes up exceedingly short of how many times smarter and more powerful "I AM" than you. And you want to slander "My" wife...Israel? My BOOK says...Psalm 14:1...the fool says in his heart, "there is no God"...and the only thing worse than that is to be a "double fool" by not only denying God, but also slandering the wife of the God you don't even believe exists. Wouldn't want to be standing where you will be standing at the end-of-time. Are you absolutely certain of your position in this matter? If not, keep reading...

To better understand how immeasurable and unfathomable your God is, let's take a mental test. In your mind, think of a picture of a dog. Have the picture in your mind? OK, let's move on to a picture of a table. Got the picture? OK, let's move on to a picture of a house. Got it? OK, let's move on to a picture of the earth. Got it? OK, let's move on to a picture of the "entire" incomprehensible universe. Got the picture?...NO. You can't capture a picture of the totality of the "entire universe" in your mind because your mind can not get outside of it. Same with your God, you can't get outside of God, He is too vast for your mind to even begin to imagine. You can't get outside of the universe because you are a part of it. In this same way, you can't get outside of My mind because you are a part of it. Your mind and My mind at this point in time are one in the same. Your will and My will at this point are also one in the same. "I AM" All-in-All in this second "Earth Age". For My "Exordium" says, "I AM"..."Not a single being or a thousand beings, but the undivided essence of "Being"; the very structure of unity, all-encompassing and self-manifesting within all creation, the ultimate oneness, that is...One God and Father of all, who is above all and through all and in all...(Ephesians 4:6)...even All-in-All; traversing the boundless treasures of all wisdom and knowledge, who is from everlasting to everlasting, whose divine glory is inconceivable...who dwells in the unapproachable light whom no man has ever seen or can see...(1 Timothy 6:16) ...which shall forever enlighten the limitless, thus immeasurable God of all creation"... "I AM" the universe and you are a speck within the universe...Job 11:7...Can you fathom the depths of God or the limits of Him?...Remember...It was said earlier, your arms are way too short to box with God? Now you should understand this a little more clearly...

And just to make sure, let's revisit this question. Are you absolutely certain you want to slander or judge the "wife" of the God of this universe?...Again, Israel would be Her name. "I even I" just want to make sure we are on the same page before we move on to more absolute <PR00F> as to who "I AM", and who wrote My BOOK. Considering the one penning this book is a mathematician, it can be said with absolute certainly that the probability men wrote and enlightened you with the information you have already plumbed from this book is a coincidence far greater than winning the lottery three times in a row. Probability experts would say winning the lottery three times in a row would be impossible; and if anyone did there would be investigations. And we haven't even gotten to the good stuff yet, so if mere men wrote My BOOK, they are extremely lucky up to this point, as everything they wrote, of which they didn't even understand what they were writing, actually came to pass just as they had unknowingly written...

And so this "third season" gospel is a love story for the ages. Forgiveness and "reconciliation" of My wife, Israel, is transpiring during this "Third Season" in the same way the Elect Church, the bride of My Son, was being forgiven and "reconciled" during the church age of the "Second Season". A "parallel" reconciliation as could only have been designed; and thus displayed and fulfilled in My own BOOK in My own signature. The 2,000 years of the church age is a time-out in My time-line, a parenthesis-in-time if you will. (Before you continue, See the time-line chart on page 255) As a point of clarity, every parent of every child knows what a time-out is. If their child disobeys, that child is put into a time-out for that defiance. This is exactly what I have done because of Israel's defiance and rejection of My Son. Israel was put into a time-out for a period of 40 jubilees for their disobedience. Therein, the "former rain" and the "latter rain" of My three seasons of gospel were interrupted by the "second season" gospel of "rain"; that is, a 2,000 year time-out was anitiated while I reconciled My Son's bride...

My calendar for Israel, which is a two part time-line, was interrupted at the death of My Son; then at the conclusion of part two, about 2,000 years after part one ended, My calendar for Israel will start up again 7 years before the end of My time-line for this Earth Age, and I will turn My attention back to Israel for their reconciliation. "I AM" Israel's husband, whereas Christ is the husband of the Elect Church. There are two "parallel" gospels happening simultaneously, through which "I AM" reconciling all things to Myself, both things which are in heaven, and things which are on the earth...Ephesians 1:10...That in the dispensation of the fullness of times God might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on the earth; even in Him... This is My "parallel" gospel plan, Elect Israel being the earthly, and the Elect Church being the heavenly. The reason there is so much confusion in church teaching is because of the inadequate recognition of this truth. Some verses are pointing to the reconciliation of the Elect Church, while some verses are pointing to the reconciliation of Elect Israel; but most are pointing to both, meaning, the literal understanding of a passage concerns Israel, the visible "Kingdom of Heaven"; whereas the spiritual connotation of that same passage concerns the Elect Church, the invisible "Kingdom of God". Again, two entirely different Kingdoms as you shall come to see. A simple picture to help understand this: the bedroom in your house can be described as the "kingdom of your bedroom", which is within the "kingdom of your house". In this same way the "Kingdom of Heaven" is within the "Kingdom of God". What you see with your physical eyes is the "Kingdom of Heaven"; what you can not see with your

physical eyes is the "Kingdom of God". Israel will repopulate the New Earth, which is the "Kingdom of Heaven" as Priests, whereas the Elect Church will populate the New Heaven, which is the "Kingdom of God" as Kings...A little play on words but you will comprehend this by the end of this book...Revelation 1:6...And (Jesus) has appointed us "kings" (Elect Church) and "priests" (Elect Israel) unto God and his Father; to Him (Jesus) be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen...As it says in My "Exordium"... "My will in both worlds, the visible "Kingdom of Heaven" and the invisible "Kingdom of God", is sovereign and arbitrary, and My power limitless...It was so in creation; "I said", and it was done; it is so in providence, I do what I please"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

By law, as explained in...Romans 7:2...For the married woman is bound by law to her husband while he is living; but if her husband dies, she is released from the law concerning the husband...By My law, If you get a divorce you can not remarry as long as your spouse lives, and Israel did not die. She has been preserved for the last almost 2,000 years, and is back in the land since 1948, as it was promised in the old testament "first season" gospel. This will all be divulged as we unveil the deeply hidden truths of the "third season" gospel. Why did I need to marry Israel in the first place? Because you must understand: I instituted marriage in order to have children and a family unit to raise them, a mother and a father; this being the only legitimate course to follow according to My own law, and I wanted a Son, thus I could not allow for My own Son to be illegitimate, so I had to first take unto Myself a legitimate wife...Israel is her name...

Remember...Much earlier in this book we said you would be interested in discovering who was the woman of...Genesis 3:15...I (God) will put enmity between thee (Satan) and the "woman", and between thy seed and her seed; He (Jesus) shall bruise thy head (by way of the doctrine of the 2nd Death – this being the most misunderstood doctrine in all of My BOOK, however you will understand this doctrine as you continue to read), and thou (Satan) shalt bruise His heel (by way of the nails of His cross)...the woman is Israel, and her seed is the Christ Jesus. You can know this with absolute certainty from ...Revelation 12:1-2...A great sign appeared in heaven: a woman (Israel) clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars (Jacob's 12 sons); and she (Israel) was with child (Jesus); and she cried out, being in labor and in pain to give birth...How can you know this is Israel? From Joseph's dream in...Genesis 37:9...Then Joseph had another dream, and told it to his brothers. "Look," he said. "I had another dream. The sun, the moon, and "eleven stars" were bowing down to me."...

Why "eleven stars"? Because Joseph was one of the twelve stars representing Israel, but it was he who was having the dream of his other eleven brothers. This confirms the previous passage you just read as the woman being Israel; the eleven stars in this dream are Joseph's brothers bowing down to him, which is why when Joseph told his brothers about the dream they threw him in the pit, as chronicled in My "Exordium". The woman which brought forth a child is Israel, and that child was Jesus. So I married Israel, and "we" had a child and called His name Jesus. Take a moment to think about that!!! Jesus, in His Spirit is the Son of God – His Father; but Jesus, in His Flesh is the Son of Israel – His mother...Revelation 12 1-2...A great sign appeared in heaven: a woman (Israel) clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars (Jacob's 12 sons)...She was with child (Jesus); and she cried out, being in labor and pain to give birth...to Jesus, her Son. I had to give legitimacy to My Son; because I just never pursue anything outside of the laws I have fashioned for My own creation, therefore, by My own laws, I married Israel to legitimize My Son – Jesus...

But My wife went whoring after other Gods, thus committing adultery, and therefore I gave her a bill of divorcement...Jeremiah 3:8...And God saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and gave her a bill of divorce'...And this is where it gets interesting as we said earlier in...Isaiah 28:21...For the LORD shall rise up as in mount "Perazim", He shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that He may do his work, His strange work; and bring to pass His act, His strange act...The word "strange" is actually "estranged" meaning to turn away in feeling or affection. Strong's Hebrew #2114 zuwr (zoor) meaning estranged as in...Job 19:13...He has put my brothers far from Me, and My acquaintances are truly estranged (zuwr) from Me...So I turned away from Israel, and when they rejected My Son, I blinded the eyes of My wife...Israel; not allowing her to recognize her own Son, and for 2,000 years they have been so blinded...Romans 11:25...brethren, I do not want you to be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; "blindness in part" has come upon Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles has "come in"...This is the "second part" of My strange act. First: I divorced Israel; Second: I blinded a "vast part" of Israel from recognizing her own Son, who is The Christ Jesus and Israel's Messiah...

And take notice Israel, because of your disobedience, you have been blinded for the "most part" as to the recognition of your own Son until the fullness of the Gentiles has ended, which means until the Elect Church, at the Rapture, has "come in". This is when the angel blows the last trumpet and says "the mystery of God is finished – teleo. The gospel will then roll over to the next season or "Third Season" when the best wine, meaning best truth, is poured out; and I will then reconcile My wife, this being Israel, during the "time of Jacob's Trouble", and therewith reveal to Israel the identity of their Son, who is also their Messiah. This will occur after the Rapture during the latter portion of Daniel's 70th week, when the 144,000 Jewish evangelists take this message of the "Third Season" to Israel and the whole world. Can there be a better love story than this? And you think "men", let's say that again; you think "men" wrote this love story? Are you kidding? This alone should be <PROOF> of who wrote My BOOK. People, this is the "third season" gospel, and these truths being presented within this book are absolute, and can not be argued unless you want to argue with God. Not a very smart choice! But again, that choice would be My choice alone for you. Any Questions?...

Now one last question before we move on to even deeper truths. Remember...You learned earlier, judge not least you be judged, for when you judge anyone, you are judging God, therefore the "third" most frightening thing you would ever want to hear Me say when you arrive at Judgment Day is, "Why did you judge Me". Well, the "second" most frightening thing you would ever want to hear Me say when you arrive at Judgment Day is, "Why did you judge My wife". Israel is My wife. You might want to think before you comment about what Israel does or does not do. Again, I Myself command you to...Psalm 122:6...Pray for the peace of Jerusalem; those that love thee (Israel) shall be brought into rest...What and where is this place of rest? We shall see...

Hebrews 4:10...anyone who enters God's rest also rests from their works, just as God did from His...So if you want to work for your salvation as did Israel for 1,400 years by trying to keep My Laws, it is a dead-end endeavor. All other Religions in the world, and that means "all" other Religions, including Judaism, have this core belief – keep the law or simply strive to be what you consider is a good person, and you will earn

reconciliation to God. Let's understand the difference between true Christianity and Religion. Religion says: if your good works outweigh your bad works or if you can just somehow be good enough to please God, you can earn your way into Heaven; whereas Christianity says you can never be good enough to please God, which means you can never be good enough to earn your way into Heaven; for the only way, as proclaimed in My BOOK, is to be "perfect", and good is not perfect. So how do you ever acquire perfection? There is only one possible way: believe and trust in the only one who was perfect, that is, My Son. This leads you to the absolute "first" most frightening thing you would ever want to hear Me say when you arrive at Judgment Day; "why did you judge My Son". If you do not believe that Jesus is who He claims to be, which is God in the flesh, then you have judged Him, effectively calling Him a liar. At the cross, some people yelled "save Him", and some people yelled "crucify Him". Which crowd are you going to side with, and there is no fence on which to sit when it comes to salvation...

Let's review these three most frightening things you do not want to hear Me say when you stand at the "Great White Throne Judgment" at the end-of-time...

- **#3. Why did you judge Me (God)...if you judge anyone for anything you are judging your God, who is working in that person for the purpose of fulfilling My predetermined plan for that person you are judging...also, if you make a claim that I did not write My own BOOK, then you are calling Me a liar, for I twice say in My BOOK that I wrote it...2 Timothy 3:16...All scripture *is* given by the inspiration of God (God-breathed), and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness...and...2 Peter 1:21...no prophecy was ever made by an act of human will, but men moved by the Holy Spirit spoke from God...**

- **#2. Why did you judge My wife (Israel)...if you judge Israel, you are judging My wife. People, this is real simple: If you don't want to be judged, then don't judge...Matthew 7:1...Judge not least you should be judged...because if you judge, you are always judging God...always – always – and always!!! Either you understand this or you do not, but this is not your call, it's My call for you...**

- **#1. Why did you judge My Son (Jesus)...Jesus was judged by way of the cross because He claimed to be God, but you say He is not. Take notice that when He healed someone, He always said "your sins are forgiven: go...and sin no more"... John 8:11...'And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more...Only God can forgive sin. Therefore, by forgiving sin, Jesus was claiming to be God. He also changed the Laws of God when He said... Matthew 5:28...But I tell you (Jesus said) that anyone who looks at a woman lustfully has already committed adultery with her in his heart...And He did many other things that only God was allowed to do...Thus, if you say He is not God, you are calling Him a liar as did the Jews 2,000 years ago, and thereby you are judging Him, and siding with those who sent Him to the cross...Again, which crowd are you siding with?...**

The "first season" gospel was all about Israel, so likewise is the "third season" gospel all about Israel and her reconciliation to her Husband; thus Israel was separated from their God at the end of the "First Season" when they rejected My Son, who is also their

Messiah; and they will be reconciled during the "Third Season", when they rediscover the "One and Only true God" of Abraham, Issac and Jacob. This will be the time when the descendants of Jacob's 12 sons (God's wife) recognize their own Son, Christ Jesus, as their true Messiah. The "former and latter rains" are the Jewish seasons of the outpouring of the gospel, whereas the "rain" is the Gentile outpouring. Outlined in the chart on page 56 are the distinct differences in the 3 seasons of rain. And when you examine the blueprint of the 3 dispensations for the progression of My outpouring of your 3 seasons of gospel, ask yourself these questions? The "First Season" taught: if you keep My law perfectly, you would be reconciled to God. Did anybody other than My Son keep My law perfectly to earn reconciliation? The answer would be...No. The "Second Season" taught: if you confess and believe Christ as your Lord and Savior from your "heart", you would be reconciled to God. Can anybody of their own free-will do this? The answer would be....No....Romans 10:9...if you confess with your mouth Jesus as LORD, and believe in your "heart" that God raised Him from the dead, you will be saved...You can't do this from your "heart" with your own free-will because you are spiritually dead from birth. This is not even arguable as you will come to understand according to My own signature as outlined from the forthcoming "parables" illustrated in My BOOK, which demonstrates that the key to salvation is believing from your heart, and not your "mind". So how can a spiritually dead person believe from their heart?...

But before we move on, let's make sure that you, Israel, understand the gravity of what God is saying...Israel, you are God's wife; Israel, you are the focus of this book; Israel, you are going to be reconciled during the tribulation "time of Jacobs Trouble" before the end-of-time, which you will absolutely understand after Part 2 of this end-time book.

And people, if you denigrate, or impugn or slander Israel, My wife, in any way, you are punching your ticket to your own demise. The "historical parable" here being, a crown of thorns was given to My Son by the Roman soldiers to mock His claiming to be the King of the Jews; but the spiritual meaning of this "parable" is that I Myself, your Father in the flesh, was crucified on that cross for your sin. Israel, you are My Crown... Proverbs 12:4...An excellent wife is the "crown" of her husband'...Jesus was given a "crown of thorns" for this very reason, as this is a "parabolic picture" of a disgraceful wife; for Israel was rebellious and a thorn in My side for many years after they crossed the Jordan, and this defiance and final rejection of Jesus, their Messiah, Who was their God in the flesh, was the crown of thorns upon My head, as "pictured" by the crown of thorns on the head of Jesus; an unpleasing "picture" of My disgraceful wife...Proverbs 12:4...'but a disgraceful wife is like a rotten thing in his bones...So this final rejection of Israel's Messiah set in motion their blindness for 2,000 years until "NOW"…Isaiah 33:12 ...The people (Israel) will be as if burned to lime, like thorns cut down, that are burned in the fire ("Lake of Fire")...But rest assured, she will be reconciled. For out of Jacob will come a reconciled wife, Israel, to inherit their place in the "New Earth" of the new "Kingdom of Heaven", and thereby Israel will be one of My "crowning achievements"...

The other "crowning achievement", of course, being that of the reconciliation of the bride of My Son, which therein fulfills the reconciliation of My elect church...Luke 24:27 ...And beginning with Moses and all the Prophets, Jesus interpreted to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself...meaning: Jesus came to fulfill all that was written of Him, for Him and about Him in the Law and the Prophets. It was all hidden and veiled in Him, thus unlocking the truths within this book for the edification of both Elect Israel, My wife; and the Elect church, the bride of My Son...Any Questions?...

"A Picture of Salvation"

Peter's confession is the "picture and pattern" for your salvation...Matthew 16:15-17...Jesus said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" Simon Peter answered, "You are the Christ, the Son of the living God." And Jesus said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Barjona, because flesh and blood "did not reveal" this to you; but My Father who is in heaven "revealed" this to you"...Notice Peter wasn't believing because his own flesh and blood had convinced him through his experience of observing the works of Jesus as he walked with him and witnessed all that Jesus had done, which would have been Peter's intellect or flesh believing. Your intellectual belief will "not" save you. Anyone can believe from their mind; even Satan believed Jesus was My Son. Was he saved? You have to believe from your heart, and the only possible way to believe from your heart, as illustrated in Peter's confession, is for Me to reveal to you who Jesus is. This "revelation of My Son" is the key to your salvation; I call this the Spirit of truth Who reveals all truth to My elect from My Holy Spirit inspired Word...John 14:17...He (the Holy Spirit) is the "Spirit of truth", whom the world (unbelievers) cannot receive, because it neither sees or recognizes Him. But you (the elect) recognize Him, because He lives with you and will be in you...Jesus recognized that the Spirit of truth was given to Peter by His Father, indicating the Spirit of truth was revealing to Peter who Jesus was..."Blessed are you Peter" because flesh and blood "did not reveal" this to you, but My Father who is in heaven "revealed" this to you"...I reveal My Son to those I choose...

The next question is, and this is also key, which comes first: confession or the infilling of the Holy Spirit? This is undoubtedly going to be difficult for church age believers; but your confession of faith "did not" save you. It rather confirmed your already saved position, for I saved you even before your confession...Ephesians 1:4...According as I have chosen you in My Son before the foundation of the world...At My chosen point in My predestined time-line, I orchestrate a circumstance in your life, which drags you to My Son through the infilling of My Holy Spirit – the "Spirit of Truth" – Who then reveals to you, as in Peter's confession, who Jesus is; after-which, from an already saved position, you then confess Jesus from your heart as your savior. People, you can not change that which I have decided before time began? The "Second Season" or church age gospel teaches: confess and you will be filled with the Holy Spirit, and therein be saved; however, the more complete truth is, you can not confess and believe from your heart until it has first been "revealed" to you by your gifted Holy Spirit, Who is the "Spirit of Truth", as to who Jesus is; then you can confess and believe from your heart. "I even I" do the saving, not man. People, My ways are far higher than your ways, and I have not allowed this absolute truth concerning the timing for the gift of My "Spirit of Truth" to be a part of the church age teaching. So, one of the many differences in the teaching of the "second season" and "third season" gospels is the timing of the infilling of the Holy Spirit. The "third season" gospel will more precisely teach that the Holy Spirit comes first, then confession; otherwise,"I AM" not credited 100% of the Glory. If you think you are saved as is "correctly" taught according to the outpouring of My "second season" gospel, looking through the second cylinder of the Pirates telescope, you can claim for yourself some of My Glory; for you would be assuming some of the credit, because you yourself did something to gain your own salvation. That something being, you made a free-will decision to choose God. Therein, you would have done something to acquire the credit for your salvation, and you would be elevating yourself by taking upon yourself some of the glory that belongs unto God...

In the beginning – God had a sovereign mind-set to save a few, wherein He placed His elect into the hands of His Son, where they are secured until being called by grace to eternal salvation at God's appointed time; this was all concluded from eternity past... A counsel of peace was framed; a covenant was made; the elect of God were chosen; a Savior was appointed; God's blessings of grace were given; the Savior was destined to do His work, and in the fullness of time He would be sent to actualize said work; herein the promise of eternal life was fully certified; and this was all according to an eternal plan and purpose before time began...Therein salvation was obtained even "before the calling"...All that remained of God's sovereign mind-set was His omniscient production and direction of it, with Christ becoming the singular author unto it – His HOLY WORD!!

Understand...The church is correctly teaching confession saves you in the "second season" gospel portion of teaching, and just as I decreed, Israel correctly taught that the law saved you in the "first season" gospel portion of teaching; however, there is additional information to be understood in the "Third Season". This is all by My design. This is clearly illustrated through the "historical parable" of the raising of Lazarus from the dead. If you haven't closed and hardened your mind at this point to this new absolute truth as to who saved you, and as to when your actual salvation takes place, read this "historical parable" very carefully; and you may have to read it several times to fully comprehend the outright infallibility of this illustration. This "historical parable" unveils salvation truth in a "Crystal-clear picture", which can not be ignored. Why do you think this story of Lazarus is even in My BOOK? In this account, you learn that Jesus knew Lazarus was sick, but He stayed away to allow Lazarus to die physically; the purpose of which is to illuminate through this "historical parable" that I save you, and then comes your confession of faith...John 11:6...When Jesus had heard that Lazarus was sick, He abode two days more in the same place where He was...So It was by My will that Lazarus would die in this story to demonstrate through this "historical parable" that I receive "all the glory", and not just some of the glory for your born-again spiritual position in Christ. It is by My will, not yours. And then after Lazarus died, Jesus went to Bethany to actualize this truth...John 11:25-26,40,43...Jesus said to Martha, "I am the resurrection and the life; he who believes in Me will live even if he dies...and everyone who lives and believes in Me will never die. Do you believe this?... Jesus said to her, "Did I not say to you, if you believe you will see the glory of God?... When He had said these things, He cried out with a loud voice, "Lazarus, come forth"...

Let's examine what happened here. Lazarus was physically dead, which is a "picture" of your pre-salvation position of spiritual death; and through this physical story, Jesus is illustrating the framework of actions through which your born-again position to a new spiritual life develops, and the precise order in which these actions take place... John 11:43...Jesus cried with a loud voice, "Lazarus come forth"...if Lazarus was "physically dead" (and remember...this is a "historical parable" pointing to a spiritual truth), where did Lazarus get physical ears to hear the physical call of Jesus to come forth? What had to happen first? I had to first give Lazarus physical ears to hear; meaning I had to "first" give him new physical life, then he could hear the physical call of My Son...Therefore, in this same way, because you are "spiritually" dead before salvation occurs, no one can ever hear the spiritual calling to new life until I "first" fill you with My Holy Spirit; thus giving you new spiritual life and spiritual ears to hear, which is My action of "revealing to you" who My Son is. Then you can hear the call to to new life, then you can truly confess from your heart and pray for your salvation...

“I AM” the King-Maker, not man. So the bottom-line is, “you can not genuinely seek salvation until you have already been saved”. The Holy Spirit, who reveals My Son to you, as illustrated in Peter's confession comes first, then confession. This is “third season” gospel, which is all about the absolute unconditional Sovereignty of “I even I”, “The Most High God”. Sovereignty is not: “I, the sinner, did My part; now it's up to God to do His part”....No, I do My part and your part...Hebrews 13:21...I make you perfect in every good work to do My will, working in you that which is well pleasing in My sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory forever...Notice I "make you perfect”, and My working in you "causes" you to do My will. But this will not be extensively preached until after the Rapture by the two witnesses and the 144,000 Jews, as this will never be received by today's church anymore than the gospel of grace was received by Israel...

And let's make a point here. You hear people say all the time, "If I had been in Israel when Jesus and Paul taught, I would “not” have rejected their teaching like the Jews of that day". Well, the truth is, you probably would have. If you reject this upgraded "third season" gospel 3.0 teaching, it illustrates you probably would have also rejected the upgraded "second season" gospel 2.0 teaching as well. You can not put new wine in old wineskin. If you had been indoctrinated under the “first season” gospel called the old testament, that keeping the "law" saves you, then you most likely would have rejected the “second season” gospel of the new wine of "grace" taught by Jesus and Paul. Most who have been indoctrinated under the “second season” gospel called the church age, which teaches that free-will confession comes first, after-which comes the infilling of the Holy Spirit, will most likely also reject this new wine teaching of the “third season” gospel, which teaches that God's infilling of the Holy Spirit comes first, after-which comes confession. And understand...your salvation does not depend on your believing this new wine of the "third season” gospel. “I AM” sovereign, and I save you according to My will, not yours. And this "third season" gospel is not for the Elect church, but rather Elect Israel and those Elect Gentiles who have yet to come to eternal salvation. However, those in the church can be enlightened to the new truths revealed within this book; which will prove to a point of absolute certainty of who your God is, and that He is the one and only author of His BOOK. By My sovereign grace, this will strengthen your faith as you go through some or all of the tribulation time-line, thus fulfilling Daniel's seventieth week...Matthew 24:21...“Then there will be great tribulation, unequaled from the beginning of the world until now--and never to be equaled again”.

So the question has to be asked, why did I have two seasons of teaching and preaching that no one could actually accomplish, or could they even fulfill that which was being required of that seasons preaching? That being, “first season” gospel 1.0 – keep the law perfectly to be reconciled to God; “second season” gospel 2.0 – confession of faith in God's Son from your “heart” to be reconciled to God. Fallen man, by his own free will, can do neither in and of himself. I answer this question clearly in My “Exordium”... "Men imagine that their will is independent of My will, therefore they are unable to understand the intricacies that make up their own decisions, and thus they delude themselves into thinking that their will is entirely independent and self-sufficient"...

This should give you explicit evidence for My sovereignty over all things and that obedience is more important to Me than understanding Me. I simply ask that you trust Me, trust My Will and trust My Word...Proverbs 3:5-6...Trust in the Lord with all your heart and “lean not on your own understanding”, in all your ways acknowledge Him

and He will direct your path...because...Isaiah 55:9...My ways are (far) higher than your ways...You see, I get "all the praise" and "all the glory" for My victory over Satan. Man receives "none" of the praise for Satan's defeat, and man acquires no part of My Glory. Do you ever hear anyone say "glory be unto themselves"? No...You don't, because you do not receive any part of My glory for your salvation. But if you believe that you are redeemed from the power of Satan because of something you did, this being your free-will confession; then you are retaining part of My glory for your deserved reconciliation that actually belongs to your Fathers grace; in which case, "some of the glory be unto yourself" would be a correct statement. However, the truth is "all the glory be unto your Father" is the legitimate statement, because I enabled you to do something to bring about your salvation. Men in the "Second Season" are "unknowingly" keeping a portion of My glory for themselves; but you can be sure, the victory is Mine alone...

Was it you hanging on that cross? No...it was "I even I", your Father, hanging on that cross. Understand and never forget – "God became a man". People...It's that simple. So when you raise your hands to praise your Father, try to understand what praising means. It means give your Father "all" the glory, that is, one hundred percent of the glory and nothing less; and forsake believing you get some of the credit for your own salvation. You did not do anything to earn it; you didn't choose Me, I chose you by enabling you to choose Me...John 15:16...You did not choose Me, but I chose you...It was "All-God" alone saving you from start to finish. If you want a football analogy: the "third season" gospel is My end-zone dance. I not only caught the touchdown pass and ran it in for the score, but I also threw the ball. "I even I" did it All, as in "All in All"... 1 Corinthians 15:28...And when all things shall be subdued unto Him (Jesus), then shall the Son also Himself be subject unto Him (the Father) that put all things under Him, that God may be "All in All"..."It's All-God in All things at All times"...Any Questions?...

Let's analyze this three seasons of My gospel plan we have been discussing in order to understand more precisely the differences and purposes for each season of gospel...

First Season Gospel 1.0	Second Season Gospel 2.0	Third Season Gospel 3.0
Law of God	Grace of God	Sovereignty of God
First coming of Jesus	The Rapture	Second coming of Jesus
Kingdom of Heaven	Kingdom of God	Both (mostly Israel)
Elect Israel	Elect Church	Both (mostly Israel)
Son of Man	Son of God	Both (mostly Israel)
Book of Life	Lambs Book of Life	Both (mostly Israel)
Priests	Kings	Both (mostly Israel)
Sand of the Sea	Stars of Heaven	Both (mostly Israel)

Let's closely examine these columns and rows one by one to more clearly understand the delivery of My 3 partitioned seasons of gospel. The "First Season", or as you may more readily recognize, the old testament, is all about the Law of God, which teaches: "if you sin, you die"...Ezekiel 18:20...The person who sins will die'...need I say more...

Every one of the 10 commandments carried with it the death penalty...Leviticus 24:23... Then Moses spoke to the Israelites, and they took the blasphemer outside the camp and stoned him to death. The Israelites did as the LORD commanded Moses...This is what you see throughout the Middle East today in the Arab world who, like Israel, are also descendants of Abraham. They never received the "second season" gospel of the outpouring of My love and forgiveness of sin. They are still in the "First Season" gospel of "law"; this would be your understanding today as well had I not sent forth My Son, which is the "second season" gospel of "grace" that brings with it the forgiveness for sin. When the "Third Season" gospel is preached, you will learn that it is all about My "sovereignty", as so proclaimed in My "Exordium"..."The totality of all predestined second "Earth Age" creation, and all that pertains to it was planned, accomplished and finished even before the foundation of the world; unchangeable, and playing out over My immutable created time-lines"...I said in...Hebrews 4:3...For those who have believed do enter into My rest; but I also said, "As I have sworn in My wrath, they (who have "not" believed) shall "not" enter into My rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world"...What and where exactly is My place of "rest"? My works of providence are playing out over the course of My three-season-gospel-time-line, therein bringing about absolution for those who inherit the New Heaven and New Earth.

All of My ordained works of providence were finished before the foundation of the world. The third line or row of the three columns delineates between the "Kingdom of Heaven", the "First Season", which is all about the earthly Kingdom, which is all that you see with your physical eyes; and the "Kingdom of God", the "Second Season", which is all inclusive of what you can not see with your physical eyes, meaning the invisible world where angels dwell. And the "Third Season" is always about both of the first two columns with the emphasis on Israel. Jews who trust in Jehovah God, who is the Father of Abraham, Issac and Jacob will be redeemed after the Rapture. This will be a continuation of the "first season" gospel reconciliation plan for Israel; and their regeneration at the end-of-time will be combined with that of the old testament saints who trusted in Jehovah, as did Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, David, Adam and Eve and all the others who came to trust in Jehovah; and it was counted to them as righteousness... Genesis 15:6...Abram believed Jehovah (God of Israel), and Jehovah counted him as righteous because of his faith...Those who come to trust in the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob during the tribulation of the "Third Season", along with those who trusted in Me from the "First Season" will be regenerated into the visible "Kingdom of Heaven", the New Earth; those who are martyred during this time of the "Third Season" for their belief in My Son will be raised into the invisible "Kingdom of God", the New Heaven...

This will be down right difficult for "Second Season" believers to comprehend, but you must understand, that was not just My Son on that cross saving His bride, the church, but it was "God in Christ", that is, I Myself who was nailed to that cross to facilitate the reconciliation of My wife...1 Timothy 3:16...I Myself became a man...Understand...the book of Matthew is all about Israel and the promises of a coming King to save Israel, "My wife", for it say's...Matthew 1:23...The virgin will conceive and give birth to a Son, and they will call Him "Emmanuel", which means "God with us"...For I humbled Myself and became a man; and reached down to reconcile with My wife...Any more Questions?

The "first season" gospel, the first column in the chart, is all about "Elect Israel", where Jesus was portrayed as the "Son of Man", the earthly, which is Israel; their future destination being the "Priests" of the New Earth, which is the earthly "Kingdom of

Heaven". The "second season" gospel, the second column in the chart, is all about the "Elect Church", where Jesus is portrayed as the "Son of God", the heavenly, which is the church; their future destination being the "Kings" of the New Heaven, which is the heavenly "Kingdom of God". The "third season" gospel, the third column is about both Elect Israel and the Elect church. The fourth line in the chart reveals that Israel, and not Jacob, are those listed in the "Book of Life" (not the Lambs Book of Life)...Daniel 12:1...At that time shall arise Micha-el, the great prince who has charge of your people (Israel) and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never has been since there was a nation till that time. But at that time your people shall be delivered; everyone whose name shall be found written in the book (book of life)...and in...Revelation 20:12...and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the "book of life"...whereas the Elect Church are all those listed in the "Lambs Book of Life"...Revelation 21:27...Nothing impure will ever enter it (heaven), nor will anyone who does what is shameful or deceitful, but only those whose names are written in the "Lamb's book of life"...two completely different Books. And then you will see Elect Israel fulfill the promise of the New Earth as "Priests"; the Elect Church will fulfill the promise of the New Heaven as "Kings". And lastly, the Abrahamic Covenant explains all this with the application of the "Sand of the Sea" from the first column. Sand is an earthly picture of flesh and blood beings who will repopulate the New Earth, while "Stars of Heaven" in the second column are a "picture" of spiritual beings who will repopulate the New Heaven. And the third column illustrates that both will be in play during the "Third Season"...Genesis 22:17...I swear by Myself, declares the LORD, that because you (Abraham) have done this and have not withheld your son (Isaac), your only son, I will surely bless you and make your descendants as numerous as the "stars in the heaven" and as the "sand on the seashore"...this was a double covenant for both Elect Israel and the Elect Church, for I sealed it by walking through the "cut in half pieces"...Genesis 15:17...When the sun had set and darkness had fallen, a smoking fire-pot with a blazing torch (the majesty of God) appeared and passed between the pieces..."I AM" that "I AM" passed between the two parts of the offering, therein sealing the dual covenant for Elect Israel and the Elect Church. The "stars of heaven" being the heavenly half of the covenant with the Elect Church, whereas the "sand of the sea" is the earthly half of the covenant with Elect Israel. The Elect Church will be "Raptured" to the New Heaven in their new eternal spirit bodies, whereas Elect Israel will be "Regenerated" in the New Earth in their new eternal flesh and blood bodies, wherein David will be their king forever...Ezekiel 37:24-25...My servant David will be king over them, and they will all have one shepherd. They will follow My laws and be careful to keep My decrees, and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children "forever": and My servant David shall be their prince "forever"...You will understand more clearly as we reveal <PROOF> in this book. Remember: I said earlier, there are 2 distinct reconciliation plans happening simultaneously. "Church replacement theology" has no part in My plans. But there is a "replacement theology" we will discuss later that will electrify your mind, and also tantalize your vision and imagination beyond what you believe even possible..

Think about this: if everyone either goes to heaven or hell, who repopulates the New Earth? Notice that you are My elect, but I also mention two other elects; the elect angels...1 Timothy 5:21...I charge you, in the sight of God and Christ Jesus and the "elect angels"...which we will discuss later and...Isaiah 45:4...for Jacob My servant's sake, and "Israel Mine elect", I have even called thee by thy name: I have given you a

title of honor (My Wife), though thou hast not known Me...Israel is also part of My elect, and any time we mention the term "God's elect", or "His elect" or My elect or just "the elect" it always includes Israel, because I have a distinct clear-cut purpose for Elect Israel, which is altogether different from that of the Elect Church. Elect Israel will be the inheritors of the New Earth, and as we just mentioned, David will be their king forever in his new regenerated flesh and blood body. The church needs to recognize that Israel is My firstborn son, and herewith they receive a double blessing...Exodus 4:22 ...Then say to Pharaoh, 'This is what the LORD says: Israel is My "firstborn son" (which implies that I must also have a "second-born son")...Deuteronomy 21:17...But he shall acknowledge the firstborn of the unloved wife, by giving him (the firstborn son) a "double portion" of all that he has, for he (the firstborn, a "picture" of Israel) is the beginning of his (physical) strength; to him belongs the right of the firstborn...Israel, who are those who believe in God the Father, as did Abraham, is seen by Me as My firstborn son, and multiplies through "physical seed", as illustrated in the "sand of the sea" portion of Abrahamic covenant; and Israel therefore inherits the physical Earthly Kingdom of Heaven; whereas the church, who believes in God the Son is seen by Me, you might say, as My second-born son, and multiply through "spiritual seed" as illustrated in the "stars of heaven" portion of the Abrahamic covenant...1 Peter 1:23... for you have been born-again not of seed which is perishable (earthly) but imperishable (spiritual), that is, through the living and enduring word of God...This spiritual seed being the "Word of God", which is Jesus, and from this comes a born-again second birth and new life through the infilling of the Holy Spirit of My Son, and a new birth into the spiritual Heavenly Kingdom of God. So there is a distinct difference in the firstborn (Israel) and the second-born (church). Additional clarification being: the physical seed of My firstborn Son came from the "first Adam", whereas the spiritual seed of My second-born Son comes from the "last Adam", Jesus...1 Corinthians 15:45...It is written The first man, Adam, became a living being; the last Adam (Jesus), became a life-giving spirit...Conclusion: "I even I" have two sons, the "firstborn son" (Israel) is engendered from the physical seed of the "first Adam"; whereas the "last-born or second-born son" (the church) is engendered from the spiritual seed of the "last Adam" (Jesus)...

As you learned earlier, the physical seed of unbelieving Israel became an unloved wife when I gave her a bill of divorcement, but now Israel will inherently receive a double blessing in her reconciliation. They can believe in "God the Son", their "Messiah", and become part of the Elect Church, or they can believe in "God the Father", their "husband", who is the God of Abraham, Issac and Jacob, and become part of Elect Israel. After all, isn't this what Abraham believed...James 2:23...the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God (Jehovah), and it was imputed unto him for righteousness...Abraham believed in God the Father, not God the Son, and thus He is included as part of "Elect Israel"; and after Armageddon, Abraham will inherit a part in the New Earth in a new regenerated eternal earthly-body, like the perfect earthly-bodies of Adam and Eve. This will all transpire at the end of the "third season" gospel, when I say "it is done"...Revelation 16:17...The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and out of the temple of Heaven came a loud voice from the throne, saying, "it is done".

"The conjugation of the doctrinal differences in My three seasons of gospel messages"

- ➔ "First Season" gospel 1.0....what "I AM" going to do....the "Old Testament".....
- ➔ "Second Season" gospel 2.0...what "I AM" doing.....the "New Testament"....
- ➔ "Third Season" gospel 3.0.....what I have done.....the "Last Testament"...

The "First Season" – is where I introduce My law by which I govern throughout My Kingdoms, and also where most prophecy was written pointing to future events, that is, what "I AM" going to do", things even angels desired to understand, but did not... 1 Peter 1:10-12...Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace *that should come* unto you...Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow...Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister these things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Spirit sent down from heaven; which things the "angels desire to look into"...

The "Second Season" – is all about My grace and what "I AM doing": that is, plundering Satan's house by taking a people out of the Gentiles...Acts 15:14...Peter hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take "out of them" a people for His name...

The "Third Season" – is all about My sovereignty and justice, therein proclaiming what "God has done"...Colossians 2:15...And having disarmed the powers and authorities, He (God) made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them by the cross...

This illustrates the progression of the delivery of My Gospel message according to My preset three season plan, and there can be no debate: the "First Season 1.0" is the introduction of My prophesied strategical plan via "My law"; the "Second Season 2.0" is the achievement of My liberation plan via "My grace"; and the "Third Season 3.0" is the fulfillment of My unconditional reconciliation gospel plan via "My sovereignty"...

People, these are absolute truths, which will someday be taken into account by all of God's chosen elect, either before or after the Rapture...Therefore, if you are reading this book before the Rapture, eternal life may be your end purpose; or if you are reading it after the Rapture, you are getting what some will call a second chance for eternal life.....

When you arrive at the end of the "Third Season", notice I do not say "it is finished", teleo, meaning rolling over to the next portion, as did Jesus at the end of the "First Season", and also the Angel at the end of the "Second Season". But I Myself, your Father announces "it is done" at the end of the "Third Season" because it "is" categorically and definitively done...Revelation 16:17...Then the seventh angel poured out his bowl upon the air, and a loud voice (My voice) came out of the temple of Heaven from the throne, saying, "it is done"...It's not rolling over to another season as most teach, which they call the millennial reign. Also notice..."I AM" announcing this, and not another as before; I started this whole program and "I AM" announcing "it is done", Strong's #1096 ginomai {ghin'-om-ahee} meaning it has come to pass, it has been accomplished. It's the same word as used in the Lord's Prayer, "thy will be done (ginomai)", meaning "thy will be accomplished", and at the end of My time-line "I AM" saying My will has been accomplished, it's completely over, and it's not rolling over to anther season. This is an important point to understand. There is nothing more, for My will has been accomplished, and you now move on to the third "Earth Age", the New Heaven and the New Earth, and Satan is cast into the "Lake of Fire".....forever. My program is reset, all My promises are fulfilled, you begin your everlasting journey...

Before we continue, you must understand there are no errors within any teaching by anyone, given that "I AM" in total control of My Word and how it is delivered. Pastors, Preachers, Bible teachers, Evangelists, Rabbis and Priests teach as I reveal it to them,

even if it seems contrary to actual truth. Everything I say is true for My purpose, even if it was flawed for it's "season". That sounds like a dichotomy in terms, but there is a reason for all things I bring to pass. From your perspective it may seem like error or at the very least contradictory in doctrine, but not from My perspective, as "all things" work together for your collective good. Let's add here that the one who penned this book is a mathematician of Hebrew and Greek heritage; this ethnicity can be seen on the front cover of this book with the "legitimate author" of this book encrypted within...

So why would I allow confusion? This was ordained from My endless mind for the perfecting of My Elect...Isaiah 55:9...as the heavens are higher than the earth, so also are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts higher than your thoughts...My overriding singular "end purpose" for this second "Earth Age" is far beyond what you have been taught. Therefore, when we correct the record on some previously taught doctrines and truths, it is not criticism, we are just setting the record straight; looking through the third cylinder of the pirates telescope; discerning new truth according to new revelation being revealed in these last days, the "third season" gospel. As we said before, we are at the end of My gospel plan, and time is short, and I want all truth on the table. No excuses for anyone after reading this account. You have been informed...

Addendum for Israel's eyes only: You know that Elohiym, the third word in your Torah meaning God's (Plural), is a triune-being, Father, Son and Holy Spirit. So how do these three relate to you..."God the Father" is your creator, thus your Father..."God the Son" is "God in the flesh"...1 Timothy 3:16...God Himself was manifested in the flesh'...thus, God was your Messiah, who was God in the flesh who died for your sins on the cross of Calvary...John 19:17...And bearing His own cross, He (God in Christ) went forth to that place which is called Calvary, but in Hebrew Golgotha...Also God, by the power of the Holy Spirit, impregnated Mary...Luke 1:35...(God) the "Holy Spirit" will come upon you (Mary), and the power of the Most High (God the Father) will overshadow you; and for that reason the Holy Child shall be called the "Son of God"...and therefore this is the reason the One and Only God of Israel had to first become your husband...From this relationship, "God the Father" and Mary, a "picture" of Israel, had a Son, Emmanuel, meaning "God with us"...Matthew 1:23...The virgin (Mary) will conceive and give birth to a Son, and they will call Him "Emmanuel" which means "God with us"...through whom you obtain reconciliation to Elohim through faith, as did Abraham, to be reconciled to "God the Father", which gives you an inheritance into the "Kingdom of Heaven", this being the "New Earth" of the third "Earth Age"; or you obtain reconciliation to "God the Son" through your faith in God's Son, which gives you an inheritance into the "Kingdom of God, this being the "New Heaven" of the third "Earth Age"...This double blessing through the outpouring of this "third season" gospel will be God's favor toward you when you awaken from your blindness after many years of confusion and great reproach...Isaiah 61:7...Instead of your shame (this being the shame of your youth – see page 46) you will receive a double portion, and instead of disgrace (when God blinded your eyes for 2,000 years and turned His attention to the Gentiles after you rejected His Son) you will rejoice in your inheritance...And so you will inherit a double portion (of your inheritance) in your land (of the New Earth after your forbearance of the time of Jacob's Trouble), and everlasting joy will be yours...These are God's eternal promises to you, Israel...Genesis 12:2-3..."I will make you into a great nation, and I will bless you and make your name (eternally) great, so that you will be a blessing (to the nations)...and I will bless those who bless you, and whosoever curses you I will curse... Israel, your rejected Messiah is beseeching you to discern your prophets and promises.

"The Millennial Reign???"

Before we unveil the deeply immersed and profound truths found in the deeper end of My "third season" gospel pool, let's first correct this misguided idea that Satan will be cast into the bottomless-pit after Armageddon, after-which there will begin a 1,000 year period of time called the "millennial reign". And then sometime near the end of this 1,000 years, Satan is to be loosed from the bottomless-pit for a short time, causing chaos and carnage through the influence of his destructive force on the nations of the world. From where did this idea emanate? A Christian by the name of James Ussher in the 1600's calculated from the Biblical account of genealogies that the earth was created in 4004 BC. Ussher diligently went about it; it is a long and tedious task taken from the accounts of the Patriarchs listed in My BOOK, with...Genesis: 4, 5 & 11...being the main source. However, this time-line for the second "Earth Age" has been veiled until the advent of this "third season" gospel, only to be unveiled "NOW" together with many other fascinating new truths revealed in this "Third Season"; the ones for which undeniable <PROOF> will emerge as to Who "I AM", Who wrote My BOOK, and when is the dawning of the end-of-time; but we first have to unravel this millennial reign error...

When James Ussher began the exhausting task of untangling the time-line calendar of history, he correctly discovered that there was a patriarch line of men that I had listed in My BOOK to show this time-line; however, sometimes it says as in...Genesis 4:26...to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he "called his name" Enosh...The term "called his name" is an encrypted-code showing this is an immediate son, whereas it says in...Genesis 11:12...Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah...The code "called his name" is omitted, indicating Salah may not be an immediate son, but could be a grandson or a great-grand son, thus leaving many years out of the time-line. You need to go elsewhere in My BOOK to discover this information, therein this omission added time to Ussher's incomplete, thus inadequately calculated time-line. When you read the same time-line in Luke, you find...Luke 3:35-36...'which was *the son* of Salah..."which was *the son* of Cainan", which was *the son* of Arphaxad'...indicating Salah was not the immediate son of Arphaxa; as "Cainan" was left out of the...Genesis 11:12...chronology used by Ussher to determine the 4004 BC date for the re-creation of this second earth age. This habitual oversight omitted about 6,000 years from Ussher's time-line. So as you can see, untangling My time-line can be a very perplexing task...

And because it is much easier to trust the work of someone else, Cyrus Scofield in the 1800's trusted Ussher's work and transferred it into his Study Bible, and it became respected truth after that, thus the myth that the earth was about 6,000 years old was erroneously born. Then after 400 years of no correction in Ussher's time-line error, it became supposed fact. And there is one more point to address in this process; even when it seems certain that you are dealing with a direct son, there may be additional information which will prove differently, as in...Genesis 11:26...After Terah had lived 70 years, he became the father of Abram, Nahor and Haran...It seems Terah was 70 years old when Abram, later changed to Abraham, was born; but unless they were triplets this may not be true, as evidenced in...Genesis 11:32...Terah lived 205 years, and died in Harran...Genesis 12:4...Terah died in Harran and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Harran...I had told Abram to leave the land of Haran when Terah died, so from this account you learn that Terah was actually 130 years old, not 70 years old when Abram was born (205 – 75 = 130); thus we have to add 60 more years

(130-70 = 60) to the time-line. This is very time consuming and tedious work, as you can see. You could write an entire book on just this subject. And unless each birth of a son was on a Patriarch's birthday, which is highly improbable, you also need to add to the time-line an additional six months on average for each. When the calculation of the actual time-line from the accounts of the Patriarchs listed in My BOOK is correctly analyzed, and all the extra years of grandsons and great grandsons are added in, you arrive at a more accurate time-line of about 12,000 years since Adam and Eve, and not 6,000 years. And this is interesting, because 12 in it's spiritual meaning illustrates the fullness of whatever is in view. There are 12 tribes of Israel, which represent the fullness of Israel. These are Jacob's 12 sons, and you can only be considered Jewish if you can trace your genealogy back to one of these 12 sons. For example, Jesus was from the tribe of Judah...Revelation 5:5...'Look, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof...Paul was from the tribe of Benjamin...Romans 11:1...I (Paul) say then, Has God cast away His people? No, in no wise. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin...So the number 12 illustrating the number of Jewish tribes, represents the fullness of Israel. The woman with a crown of 12 stars on her head we spoke of earlier is Israel...Revelation 12:1...'and on her head a crown of twelve stars (Jacob's 12 sons)...

There were also 12 apostles, which represent the fullness of the Elect Church, as they were the foundation and beginning of the church. And thus, the number 12 becomes synonymous in spiritual language as the fullness of whatever is in view within whatever "historical parable" is being illustrated. So the number 12, without question illustrates fullness; therefore it should not be surprising that "I even I" allocated 12,000 years for the fullness of time for the second "Earth Age" from Adam to Armageddon. The number 1,000 has to do with the completion of time for whatever time-line is in view. Therefore, 12,000 or 12x10x10x10 or (12 x10^3) gives you three numbers – "10-12-3", which simply means the "10-(complete) 12-(fullness) of 3-(time)". Herein, you will learn that My veiled numbers will always authenticate the accuracy of My veiled "parables"...

Ussher's 6,000 year idea was then applied arbitrarily with no biblical authority to do so to this verse...2 Peter 3:8...but do not forget this one thing, dear friends: With the LORD a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day...Meaning there was no precedent for the idea that this scripture could be applied to the 7 day re-creation account of...Genesis 1...This method of coming to supposed truth without authority is randomly applied by Bible teachers all the time, and Ussher did exactly that. But Ussher was looking through the second cylinder of the pirates telescope, the "Second Season" truth, and could not see the "Crystal-clear" truth of the "Third Season". It seemed to fit perfectly into the 6 days of re-creation, thus 6,000 years, however, one day was missing; oh I see, there is going to be one more 1,000 year time-period, let's call it the millennium, thus 1,000 years. But, the 1,000 year "millennial reign" does not "parallel" My seventh day of rest in the...Genesis 1...re-creation. My seventh day of rest does not relate in any way to what millennialists say is going to occur during the seventh 1,000 year time-line; that is, the loosing of Satan and his ensuing chaos near the end of that 1,000 years, causing the deaths of 100's of millions of people, which is the opposite of My seventh day of rest. How does the 1,000 year millennial "pattern" a day of rest? It does not. Therefore, if you want to continue to believe Ussher and Scofield, enabling you to advance the idea of an overall 7,000 year old second "Earth Age" time-line as a picture of the 6 day re-creation, plus an added seventh day of rest,

then you are trying to make the Bible fit into your belief system rather than letting the Bible form your belief system. Trying to make the Bible fit into a person's preconceived belief system is also how you get more Denominations popping up down the street...

And as we demonstrated earlier, there has to be a "historical parable" illustrating these truths "I AM" unveiling. This 12,000 years from Adam to Armageddon for this second "Earth Age" will be clearly established later in this book by the true stamp of My own signature on My own time-line. My signature on My Word can not be easily dismissed...

With one "anecdotal" parable, which is vaguely understood, and one statement from Jesus Himself, He completely debunks this whole idea of a "millennial reign". The key being...when was Satan bound? Was Satan bound at Armageddon, which is also the beginning of the 1,000 years, as the Millennialist would say, or was He bound at the cross? Let's see what My Son says...Mark 3:27..."No man can enter into a strong man's house, and seize his goods, except he will first bind the strong man (Satan); and then he will plunder his house."...If someone breaks into your house, they would probably tie you up, or worse, before taking your valuables. You must understand why My Son came in the first place. He came to plunder Satan's house of the valuables; those valuables being, those God the Father had chosen before the foundation of the world and given to God the Son, that is, the elect...John 17:9...My prayer is not for the world, but for those you (Father) have given Me out of the world (Jesus prayed) because they belong to you...Satan was the strong man in this "parabolic" language spoken by Jesus in the above verse, and the earth belonged to Satan as evidence by...Matthew 4:8-9... The devil took Him (Jesus) to a very high mountain and showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their splendor..."All this I will give you," he (Satan) said, "if You will bow down and worship me"...This passage makes it clear; the earth belongs to Satan and you were his captives, and before Jesus could plunder his house, Jesus had to first bind the strong man. Therefore, Satan was bound at the cross, and My Son has been in the process throughout the last 2,000 years of plundering Satan's house of the valuables; those valuables being the elect. People, can it be any more "Crystal-clear"? And if that was not enough, My Son also said just before He went to the cross...John 12:31..."NOW" is the judgment of this world: "NOW" shall the prince (Satan) of "this world" be cast out"...Notice Satan is being cast out of "this world". And when is this happening? "NOW"...Jesus said. Who is the prince of this world?...Satan. And he was cast out of "this world" into the bottomless-pit when Jesus said..."NOW". Thus, Satan was bound at the cross, and not 2,000 years after the cross at Armageddon, as some would say, before the onset of some contrived millennial reign...Any Questions?...

Another error made by the millennialist is to interpret the 1,000 as a literal term. When dealing with time 1,000 is 10^3, which simply means until the completeness of My time-line for whatever is in view; the number 10 spiritually always means the completion of whatever is in view. Even in My mathematical system, numbers are completed in groups of ten. There are the first 10, and then the twenty's, and thirty's and so on, each "completed" in groups of 10; likewise, My plan in Egypt was not complete until after 10 plagues. Many other places in My BOOK demonstrate 10 is the completeness of the actions and activities of God, even inclusive of My 10 commandments. The number 1,000 is 10 x 10 x 10 or 10^3 giving us the additional number of 3, which has to do with time for said actions and activities of God as in...Revelation 20:6...Blessed and holy is the one (of His elect) who has a part in the first resurrection; over these the 2nd Death

has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ and will reign with Him for a "thousand years"...This is one of the main verses which if taken literally would help support this erroneous idea of the millennial reign; but if taken literally, it is also saying you are only going to reign with Christ for 1,000 years. Don't know about you, however My elect are going to rule and reign with My Son for eternity, and not just 1,000 years... 2 Peter 3:8...With the LORD a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day...This does not necessarily mean a literal thousand years. I could have said a day is like a million years. It's all the same, as this is just a spiritual way to express that "I even I" live outside of time, and a day in the earthy is the same as "forever" in the heavenly, as there is no time in Heaven. 1,000 or 10^3, gives you 2 numbers: 10...which has to do with the completeness of "events and actions", and 3...which has to do with the completeness of time for said "events and actions". Simply stated...1,000 or 10^3 is "3-(time) 10-(complete)" for whatever is in view; thus...Revelation 20:6...is saying 1,000 years is "parabolic language" for the completion of time for "events and actions" of the 2,000 year church age, allowing My Son time to plunder Satan's house of the valuables.

And in addition, no one has been able to explain how exactly you are supposedly reigning with Jesus on the earth for this so-called 1,000 years, and then Satan is loosed from his bottomless-pit and destroys everything Jesus has accomplished in this world; and gathers an army greater than the "sand of the sea" to war against Jesus and the saints. Really...war against My Son, the God or all creation. It's not even possible Christ could live and reign on this earth as a "perfect King" for a 1,000 years and face such rebellion. Think about it, the soldiers of this great satanic led army know He's God, their creator. They have been living on this earth with My Son for a 1,000 years, and they see him every day on their various media devices. They could go to Jerusalem and talk to Him if they wanted. He has lived forever, and they somehow think they can defeat Him? What kind of "fool" would try to war against the Son of God, who actually is Almighty God? Sounds like arrogance and foolishness run amuck. Satan...this "fool" is you...

Let's look at the more sensible and realistic understanding of these events...Revealtion 20:7...When the thousand years are completed (illustrated by the spiritual number 10^3), Satan will be released from his prison (shortly before the Rapture in the midst of Daniel's 70th week)...for it says in...2 Thessalonians 2:3...Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day (the Rapture, which sets in motion the beginning of the great tribulation) will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin (the anti-Christ) is revealed...for it says in...Revelation 20:8...he (Satan) will come out (of the Bottomless-pit) to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, "Gog and Magog", to gather them together for the war (Armageddon); the number of them is like the sand of the seashore...People, the book of Revelation is "not" chronological; these are "not" events at the end of an alleged 1,000 year millennial reign, but rather these are events taking place during the "Third Season", and this is "not" even arguable. This is "not" war against the Son of God, but rather this is war against Israel before the "second coming" at the end-of-time. You can read the details of this war in ...Ezekiel 38...featuring "Gog and Magog". And beyond question...this is Armageddon!!

Lets confirm this truth...Does the third "Earth Age" complete My creation plan, and is it eternal?...Yes. Does the "third season" gospel complete My gospel plan, and is it eternal?...Yes. Does the third stage of baptism (resurrection) complete baptism, and is it eternal?...Yes. Does the Father, Son and Holy Spirit complete the triune Godhead,

and is it eternal?...Yes. So you must comprehend that the spiritual meaning of My numbers when applied to My "historical parables" are not the literal meaning of the number, but as an example, 3 has to do with the completion of time, inclusive of time eternal, depending on the story being illustrated, and the number 10 means an "event or action" is complete. So again, the number 1,000 or 10^3 is a spiritual number meaning the completeness of time for "events and actions"; then you apply this meaning to the "historical parable" in view. And this is how you learn that the spiritual meaning of the number 7 in these "historical parables" always "pictures" perfection; the spiritual meaning of the number 5 always "pictures" a two edged sword meaning "grace" and/or spiritual judgment, depending on the veiled spiritual message within the "parable". The spiritual meaning of the number 2 in My "historical parables" always "pictures" My "elect": elect Israel – the natural seed, or the elect church – the grafted in adopted seed. The number 40 "pictures" judgment and/or testing for the purpose of perfecting, determined by the framework of the "historical parable" in view...Any Questions?...

These numbers all have spiritual context and insight, which adds confirmation for the meaning of the "parable". As I said before, when you interpret things literally, you can easily run off track. So what is this verse actually saying...Revelation 20:6...Blessed and holy is the one who has a part in the first resurrection; over these the 2nd Death has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ and will reign with Him for a "thousand years"...If we have part in the first resurrection, the 2nd Death will have no power over you, and you will rule with Christ "forever", and not just 1,000 years. You will absolutely understand this much misunderstood "first resurrection" and 2nd Death doctrine in the next 4 chapters of this book, beginning with the chapter on "Baptism". Make sure you are well hydrated and drink plenty of water before you read the next 4 chapters of this book. Or at the very least, prepare yourself for some *jarring* revelations on an unimaginable scale, even reaching to a level of an incomprehensible magnitude...

And if you're still not persuaded concerning this millennial reign error, let's look at even more absolute <PROOF>...Revelation 9:1...When the fifth angel blew his trumpet, I saw a star that had fallen to earth from the sky. The star (an angel) was given the key to the shaft of the bottomless-pit...Notice, this is the 5th trumpet just prior to the last trumpet, which is the Rapture. And if you read this entire ninth chapter of Revelation, you will see that a star, an angel, is loosing Satan. This implies Satan was loosed from the bottomless-pit before the 7th and last trumpet, which signals the Rapture. This also indicates that Satan had to be bound sometime in the past before the Rapture, and not sometime later after Armageddon, as millenialists would say. And this angel is loosing Satan from the bottomless-pit where he has been bound ever since the cross, while Jesus has been plundering his house. So as you can imagine, Satan is really angry. He's been bound for the greater part of 2,000 years, and he comes out of that pit, along with some of his minions, with revenge on his mind...Revelation 9:11...They have as king over them, the angel of the abyss; his name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in the Greek his name is Apollyon...Who is this king? Both Abaddon in Hebrew and Apollyon in Greek are interpreted as "destroyer", and who does My BOOK say is the destroyer ...John 10:10...A thief (Jesus talking about Satan) comes only to steal and to kill and to "destroy". I have come so that they (the elect) may have life and have it in abundance...

Satan is the "destroyer", and notice the timing of this release of Satan from the bottomless-pit. It's just prior to the seventh trumpet and the Rapture, and what did Paul

say about this timing? He said to the Thessalonians, who thought they had missed the Rapture, that no they had not; for two things must happen before the Rapture takes place: first...the falling away or apostasy must take place, which is the falling away of belief in Biblical truth, and second...the anti-Christ, who is called the man of sin, or the lawless one or the Son of destruction, must be revealed, but he can not be revealed until He is possessed by Satan. And Satan can not possess the man of sin until he is released from the bottomless-pit, where he has been bound for about 2,000 years... 2 Thessalonians 2:3-4...Let no one deceive you by any means; for that Day (the Rapture and great tribulation) will not come unless the falling away comes first, and the man of sin (the anti-Christ) is "revealed", the son of destruction, who opposes and exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshiped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God...And as I just said, the anti-Christ can not be "revealed" until he is filled with the spirit of Satan, who is loosed from the bottomless-pit as proclaimed in...Revelation 11:7 ...And when they (the two witnesses) shall have finished their testimony, the beast (Satan) that "ascends out of the bottomless-pit" shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them...Most Bible teachers and preachers acknowledge that these two witnesses were preaching during the seven year tribulation, and not at the end of some contrived 1,000 year millennial reign. And as this verse has also just confirmed, the beast, which is Satan..."ascends out of the bottomless-pit"...to kill them. And how could Satan come out of the bottomless-pit to kill these two witnesses at this time in My story-line, unless he had been bound sometime in the past before he came out of the bottomless-pit. People, don't be deceived. There is no Millennial reign. There will be no 1,000 year second chance to be reconciled to the God. Therefore, you may want to keep reading...

Continuing in...2 Thessalonians 2...you find that Satan is being loosed shortly before the end of the Second "Earth Age", and not at the end of some Millennial reign. The erroneous translation of the next passage has been a big hindrance in comprehending this more legitimate truth of Satan's return to this earth...2 Thessalonians 2:5-8...Do you not remember that when I (Paul) was still with you I told you these things?...Now you know what is restraining (Satan), so that he may be revealed in his own time (shortly before the Rapture)...For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work; only "he" who now restrains will do so (until "he" (Satan) is taken out of the way) (*ek mesou genetai* in Greek)...Then the lawless one (Satan) will be revealed, whom the LORD will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His (second) coming... Paul says that the Thessalonians know what is now "restraining" the "lawless one", yet Paul doesn't state what it is in this verse. Paul says here that he had already taught the Thessalonians these things when he had been with them earlier. The phrase in verse 7 ...only "he" (ho) who now restrains will do so until "he" is taken out of the way...implies that the one restraining the "lawless one" is a person, however the Greek word (ho) as defined in Strong's Concordance #3588 is the definitive article "the", and is translated in most Bible versions as only "he", whereas the more precise translation should have been only "the thing"; thus the Greek literally reads...only "the thing" (not "he") which now restrains will do so (until he (Satan) is taken out of the way) – (*ek mesou genetai*) – which is more properly translated (until out of the midst he (Satan) comes). With the knowledge of what you just learned in...Revelation 9 & 11...about Satan's release from the Abyss, coupled with the correct translation of...2 Thessalonians 2:6-7...you can see Crystal-clear what Paul is saying in...2 Thessalonians 2:6-7...Now you know what is restraining (the Abyss or bottomless-pit) that is holding back (Abaddon, who is Satan),

that he may be revealed at the proper time. For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work; only the "thing" (the Abyss or bottomless-pit) which now restrains (Abaddon) will do so until out of the midst "he" comes...that is, out of the Abyss or bottomless-pit he (Satan) comes. This is the literal translation of these verses. Satan is coming out, or has recently come out of that Abyss, which is the bottomless-pit at the fifth trumpet; just before the last trumpet at the Rapture, and usher in evil from the pits of hell on this earth. Do you see unparalleled evil in today's world?...Has Satan already been loosed?..

Many teach that it is the Holy Spirit holding back the man of sin, but this is simply impossible, because the Holy Spirit is not taken out of the way when the Rapture occurs; as millions, including My wife, will be reconciled by the power of the Holy Spirit during the time of Jacob's trouble, the Great Tribulation. And let's add one more nail in the coffin of this misguided millennial reign doctrine, and the timing of Satan's return to wreak havoc. Recall, just a few pages earlier in...Revelation 6:11...I, Your Father told the saints under His throne to wait a little season; this being the latter portion of Daniel"s 70th week, which you now know is the "Third Season" gospel message to Israel? Well, here is another complement to that passage...Revelation 20:1-3...I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless-pit and a great chain in his hand...And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years (10^3)...And cast him into the bottomless-pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he (Satan) should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years (just short of the entire church age) should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a "little season" (the "Third Season")...Remember: a thousand years is a spiritual number, 10 x 10 x 10 or 10^3 giving us two numbers; 10 relates to completion and 3 relates to time, which together mean 10-(completion) of My 3-(time) for whatever the context is pointing to, which in this case is the 2,000 year church age while Jesus plunders Satan's house. This "little season" for which he is being loosed is the "Third Season". There is no dispute if these verses are understood correctly...

People: if you want to believe the 1,000 year millennium reign is in your future, and that you still have a 1,000 years to come to truth, believe according to your own individual God ordained eventuality...Bottom line: this concept of a "millennial reign" is a deeply misconceived fallacy of an epic proportion...You've read this book and the truth of the matter is on the table...No excuses anymore...You are reading this book for a reason.....

And one last <PROOF> of this erroneous and misplaced idea of a 1,000 year millennial reign is that "I AM" saying this Myself: "it is done"...Revelation 16:17...Then the seventh angel poured out his bowl upon the air, and a loud voice (My Voice) came out of the temple from the throne, saying, "It is done."...I say this at Armageddon at the end of the "Third Season". I Myself say this and not another. And notice that I do not say that "it is finished" (teleo), meaning rolling over to a fourth season. People, there is no fourth season, just as there is no fourth "Earth Age", no fourth season of gospel, and no fourth stage to baptism, and there is certainly not four members of My Godhead. "I even I" complete things in stages of three, not four. Can man comprehend God? There is a symmetrical design behind all that I do. My "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are My signature, conclusively revealing the author; outlining the methodical and harmonious flow of My actions and work. If I have enlightened you to the source of My BOOK, this book will edify that source "Crystal-clear" for it is one in the same...

"Baptism"

Now that the methodology for the written Words in My BOOK has been demonstrated in this book, illustrating how I veil truths in My "parables" and "numbers", let's address some of the most important and misunderstood doctrines in all of My BOOK, beginning with Baptism. Why so much emphasis on this doctrine? You have been told this means death, burial and resurrection. This is true, however, a few activities and proceedings have been left out, overlooked and veiled until "NOW". And when we say "NOW", we are pointing to the advent of the "third season" gospel. But before we explore what those overlooked proceedings within the doctrine of baptism might be, let's look at the many "parables" in My BOOK on this subject. Remember...Large bodies of water are always a picture of the "2nd Death" or "Lake of Fire"; these are interchangeable terms for Baptism. The Sea, or a Lake, or a River are always a picture of the 2nd Death in these "historical parables". The 2nd Death or Lake of Fire, one in the same, is where you find yourselves after judgment. This will be shown to be true for all mankind, both the elect and the non-elect. Notice that a Sea, or a Lake, or a River has to do with water as in Baptism. This is why you were commanded to Baptize in water. Where did John baptize Jesus? – "in the Jordan River". Where did Philip baptize the eunuch? – "in the water"... Acts 8:38 ...Philip and the eunuch went down "into the water" and Philip baptized him...

The first "historical parable" of Baptism is the crossing of the Red "Sea". When the children of Israel were brought out of Egypt, they seemed to be trapped at the Red Sea. Did I have to scramble and come up with a plan to escape this impasse? Of course not; we mentioned earlier that this was My plan from the beginning of time, to Baptize them into Moses, who is a "picture" of My Son in any 'historical parable" before the Law was given...1 Corinthians 10:2...They were all baptized into Moses (a "picture" of My Son) in the cloud and in the "sea" (the Red Sea)...Then, once the Law was received by Moses at Mt Sinai, he became a "picture" of the Law in any additional "historical parables" after that. And so through the sea the children of Israel passed, this being a "picture" of being baptized into My Son, and notice they passed through the sea on "dry ground". This "dry ground" is ultimately "paramount" in this "historical parable...Exodus 14:22...the Israelites went through the sea (the Red Sea) on "dry ground", with a wall of water on their right and on their left...Every movie or any re-enactment of this crossing of the Red Sea you witness, always has them wading through muddy ground; as the writers and directors completely miss the absolute most meaningful and essential lifesaving aspect of this event, that being, crossing on "dry ground". Not one drop of water, no, not one drop can touch anyone, or as you will learn, "all" would have failed in this crossing. If "one drop" of water touched any person, then I, Your Father, would have totally failed: end of story, end of plan, end of the gospel. As you read My BOOK, every time this account of the crossing is retold, it always includes the phrase "on dry ground". And one time My BOOK doesn't even mention the crossing, it doesn't mention the Red Sea, it just says Israel went on "dry ground", because it is the most crucial aspect of the crossing. In order to appreciate this, you need to understand what else is included in baptism, thus you have to ask yourself a question: what are the wages and penalty of sin...Romans 6:23...For the wages of sin is "death" (spiritual death), but the gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus our LORD...We are addressing "spiritual death", and as you learned, Adam and Eve did not die physically because of their sin; they were separated from God because of their sin, which is "spiritual death".

Then you have your whole life to be reconciled: if not...Hebrews 9:27...And as it is appointed unto men once to die (physical death), but after this judgment (2nd Death) ...Therefore, if you are not reconciled to God before you physically die, you stand for judgment at the "Great White Throne" at the end-of-time, where you will be found guilty and sentenced to eternity in the "Lake of Fire", which is the 2nd Death...Revelation 20:14-15...death and hell were cast into the "lake of fire". This is the 2nd Death...And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the "Lake of Fire"...

But also understand...there is a "Lake of Fire" judgment for the "elect", which occurred immediately after Jesus died. Yes, I said this correctly, the "Lake of Fire" judgment for the elect of God; this judgment occurred during the 3 days and 3 nights before My Son's resurrection. Jesus took your place and inserted Himself as a "sin offering" for your sin...Romans 8:2...God did by sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh to be a "sin offering"...So who stood at "this Judgment Seat of God?"...Romans 14:10... For we "all" (both the elect and the non-elect) shall stand before the "Judgment Seat of God"...Jesus stood as the atoning sacrifice for your sin, and was cast into the "Lake of Fire" for your sin; this "Lake of Fire" being eternal separation from God. Not sure if it's even possible for you to comprehend what is being said here, as this is "Third Season" information looking through the third cylinder of the pirates telescope; but this is foundational doctrine for understanding how salvation unfolds in the life of My elect. Jesus, the "sin offering", had to pay for your sin, it wasn't just dismissed and forgotten.

But understand that My Son did not become sin for you. Don't let anyone ever say My Son became sin, as that would be impossible. He was the perfect "sin offering". And the requirement necessary to pay for your sin was eternity in the "Lake of Fire", the 2nd Death. Why do you think Jesus sweat drops of blood in the Garden of Gethsemane? ...Luke 22:44...And being in anguish, He (Jesus) prayed more earnestly, and His sweat was like drops of blood falling to the ground...My Son was not asking for relief from the cross, for this is what He was assigned to do from the foundation of the world; thus He had already resigned Himself to that; but rather it was His concern of being separated from His Father for the first time, as this is the resulting repercussion and consequence of the 2nd Death; for the "Lake of Fire" is true separation. This resurrection from the "Lake of Fire" is what satisfied payment for sin, not resurrection from the tomb. True, His body walked out of that tomb, but His Spirit came out of the "Lake of Fire" before that, which facilitated payment for your sin...1 John 3:4...for sin is the transgression of God's law...So how was Eternal death, which is the 2nd Death, defeated in that "Lake of Fire", and how did that qualify as atonement for your own personal sin? Stay Tuned...

As we just explained, Jesus did not become a sinner for your sin; He was a perfect "sin offering" for your sin, given that He had no spot or blimpish. The "first season" gospel repeatedly explains the qualifications for sacrificial animals: even I Myself instructed that the sacrificial lamb shall be "without blemish"...Exodus 12:5...Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats...This directive is repeatedly stated...Leviticus 6:25-27...'This is the law of the sin offering (a "picture" of Jesus as your sin offering): In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy. The priest that offers it for sin shall eat it (this is communion): in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation. Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled the blood thereof upon any garment, you

shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place...This passage declares: the sacrifice was most holy, it had to be eaten in a holy place; whatever touched it became holy, and if the blood spattered on a garment, that garment had to be washed in a holy place. Even the ashes left over from the burnt offering had to be taken outside of the camp to a clean place. A blemished sacrifice is an unholy sacrifice; an unholy sacrifice is an unacceptable sacrifice...Leviticus 22:20..."You shall not offer anything that has a blemish (God said), for it will not be acceptable for you"...The "sin offering" had to be "perfect" in order to qualify as payment for sin – Jesus was that perfect "sin offering"...

Understand...Jesus did "not" become sin as some say, or as you just read, the offering would have been unholy...And If He had become sin for you, He never would have come all the way through the "Lake of Fire" successfully to the other side, thus no payment for sin; there would be no resurrection, and hence no salvation for His elect...Again – if you don't understand something, just keep reading, it will become "Crystal-clear" as we reveal more and more hidden truth veiled deeply within this "third season" gospel.....

Let's emphasize again, Jesus was a holy "sin offering"; He did not become a sinner in the elect's place. We can't emphasize this enough. The key to your salvation is the fact that Jesus defeated "hell and death" through the "Lake of Fire", which is the 2nd Death, as there had to be payment for your sin. "I even I" couldn't just wave a magic wand and pardon you; "I AM" a just and righteous God, I do not bend My own rules. There was a price and the price has been paid. The "Lake of Fire" that holds sinners captive could not hold Jesus captive, as He had no sin in and of Himself; therein He went all the way through the "Lake of Fire" successfully across to the other side and was resurrected out, thus defeating death. Sin was defeated, and death was swallowed up in victory... 1 Corinthians 15:54...when this perishable will have put on the imperishable, and this mortal will have put on immortality, then will come to pass the saying that is written "Death is swallowed up in victory"...You will see an astounding "parable" illustrating how death was swallowed in victory a little later. So accordingly, Jesus defeated the 2nd death; and you, the elect of God, partook of that victory with Him. Let's see how...

My BOOK says...Galatians 2:20...I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ who lives in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of God's Son, who loved me, and gave Himself for me...This faith-filled passage is from My viewpoint, and if you are one of My Elect, you were chosen before the foundation of the world by the sovereignty of an Almighty God and placed "in" My Son by your faith in My Son, who was also crucified before the foundation of the world, so that you might experience all the required steps of My Son's baptism: death, burial and resurrection...

Bottom line: God's elect were chosen before the foundation of the world...Ephesians 1:4...(God) chose us in Him (Jesus) before the foundation of the world, that we would be holy and blameless before Him (God)...and we were also crucified "in" Jesus before the foundation of the world...Revelation 13:8...all that dwell on the earth shall worship the Beast, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world...People...this all took place in God's mind before we were even born, and was then "literally" fulfilled during the 3 days and 3 nights of the cross.....

The essential point being: this was altogether by My own sovereign will, "third season" gospel. I chose My elect before the world began, and I had a set time for their salvation through redemption in My Son...Acts 2:23...this Man (Jesus), delivered over by the

"predetermined plan and foreknowledge of God", you nailed to a cross by the hands of godless men, and put Him to death...My "Exordium" proclaims..."when the set time had fully come, I sent forth My Son'...(Galatians 4:4)...fashioned and fitted as a lamb to the slaughter; predisposing His innocent suffering and blameless death; and I preordained the conversion of My elect, encompassing time, place and means; these all according to My eternal purpose...I also proclaim...Their days are determined; I have decreed the number of their months and have set limits they cannot exceed...(Job 14:5)...and so likewise, all things respecting their spiritual and eternal estate; in particular, the choice of those appointed as heirs to salvation through redemption in My Son...according as I chose them in My Son before the foundation of the world'...(Ephesians 1:4)...and then justified and reconciled them for My glory through the "three days and three nights" of the baptismal events of His cross; thus satisfying My own plan, purpose and pleasure".

This is the foundational core of the "third season" gospel. I, Your Father, accomplished it all, herein I receive all the Glory, thus All in All; illustrating the complete unconditional Sovereignty of Almighty God. This is My show: I authored it, I directed it and I produced it, and nothing can alter it, or can anyone or anything interfere with it; as this second "Earth Age" and all the unfolding events and affairs within it transpired in My mind before time began, and then unfolded over My preordained time-line. And if you were chosen in My Son and then crucified with My Son, that means you stood for judgment with My Son as your "sin offering"; were found guilty with My Son, and were sentenced with My Son into the "Lake of Fire"; and you also were resurrected with My Son from the "Lake of Fire", thus defeating death: all inclusive of spiritual death, physical death and the 2nd Death. This all transpired in My mind even before the world began, and has been playing out over the predestined course of My created time. For My "Exordium" proclaims..."Whatever has happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...is present now...Whatever is going to happen has already happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...and I will call the past to account...(Ecclesiastes 3:15)...'I AM' that 'I AM', the immortal and everlasting Jehovah, who is, and was, and is to come, invariably the same"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

So how does free-will enter into this equation. It does not: again, this is My "show", and it started about 12,000 years ago at the beginning of My created time-line. The holy angels are watching and it is about to end; and the last act is about to commence...

Let's show <PROOF> that you stood at the "Judgment Seat of God" with Jesus and were found guilty with Jesus, your "atoning sacrifice", were sentenced with Jesus to the "Lake of Fire", and then resurrected with Jesus from the "Lake of Fire", therein defeating the 2nd Death, which also encompasses the defeat of spiritual death and physical death. Let's start by asking this question. How were you baptized with Jesus? What does Jesus say to His apostles James and John. Jesus prayed earnestly in the Garden of Gethsemane that His Father remove Him from His appointed 'cup of baptism'...Luke 22:42-44...Father, if You are willing, remove this "cup" from Me: nevertheless not My will, but Thy will be done. And there appeared an angel unto Him, strengthening Him. And being in an agony He prayed more earnestly: and His sweat was as if it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground...What "cup" was Jesus asking Me to remove Him from? That would encompass going to the cross, and then in His spirit, standing before Me, His Father, at the "Judgment Seat of God" as your atonement for your sin; followed by the 2nd Death, which is eternal separation from Me, His Father,

after said judgment. James and John came to Jesus and asked...Mark 10:35-38 ...James and John, the sons of Zebedee (2 of Christ's Apostles), come unto Him, saying, Master, we would like that You should do for us whatsoever we shall desire... And He (Jesus) said unto them, What would you like that I should do for you?...They said unto Him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on Thy right hand, and the other on Thy left hand, in Thy glory...But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: "can ye drink of the 'cup' that I drink of, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with"?...

Notice...Jesus is relating the "cup" that He is about to drink with baptism and "all" that accompanies it. Jesus is telling them, you have no idea what you are asking. Can you be killed, stand for judgment for your sins at the Judgment Seat of My Father, be found guilty; and consequently be sentenced to the "Lake of Fire" for eternity, and then be resurrected from the "Lake of Fire", which is the 2nd Death. Of course they could not do any of this, but look what Jesus says with His – very – next – breath...Mark 10:39... Jesus said unto them, "You will indeed drink the cup that I drink, and with the baptism I am baptized with, you will be baptized"...Jesus confirms they will indeed, along with "all" the elect, drink of the "cup", and be baptized with "all" the baptism Jesus was baptized with, and "all" that accompanies it, meaning death, burial, judgment, 2nd Death and resurrection with Christ. People, all that My Son experienced in His Baptism, I also require of My elect to experience in My Son's Baptism. This all happened in My mind before the foundation of the world, and came to pass during the three days and three nights of the cross. And where exactly does your free-will enter into this blueprint?...

In the end, I see My elect going through all the steps of baptism with My Son, because they were placed "in" My Son as He went through His baptism, and thus they receive "merit"; not by their own effort but by the effort of My Son, and are seen from My viewpoint as participants in paying for their atonement. Is there <PR00F> for this. Of course there is...Exodus 30:11-16...The LORD spake unto Moses...When you take the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a "ransom for his soul" unto the LORD; that there be no plague (destruction) among them, when you number them...This they shall give, every one that passes among them that are numbered, "half" a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: an "half" shekel shall be the offering of the LORD...Every one that passes among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD...The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less than "half" a shekel, when they give an offering unto the LORD, "to make an atonement" (Kopher in Hebrew) for your souls...You shall take the atonement (Kopher) money of the children of Israel, and shall appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement (Kopher) for your souls...The key word here being "half", as each of the children of Israel, rich and poor paid "half" to make an atonement (Kopher pronounced ko'-fer in Hebrew) for their souls. Each of the elect is therefore credited "half" for their part in the baptism of My Son, as the elect are "hidden in My Son" as He goes through the fire of baptism; "I even I" impute the elects half share equally with Jesus in My Son's baptism, and they receive all the blessings that go along with it. These blessings fully include: you share equally in the death of Jesus on the cross, His atonement for your sin in the "Lake of Fire" and His resurrection from the Lake of Fire, which is the 2nd Death. Full atonement for sin was satisfied through the "Lake of Fire" for elect Israel and the elect church...

Half is .5 in this "parable", and what have you learned the number 5 represents? Grace and/or spiritual judgment which is happening right here at this time for My elect as they go through spiritual judgment after the "Judgment Seat of God"; and then grace after washing away their own personal sins in the "Lake of Fire", followed by resurrection from the "Lake of Fire"...This will all become "Crystal-clear" in the next two chapters...

Understand that your participation in the baptism of My Son was not just spiritual, it was also literal; this having been determined in My mind before the foundation of the world, and then literally fulfilled during the activities of the 3 days and 3 nights of the cross. Jesus was the only one who literally died on that cross, but your faith placed you "in" My Son on that cross. This is how I see you being crucified with My Son... Galatians 2:20...I am (because of my faith) crucified "with" Christ: nevertheless I live... However, My Son was not the only one who was "literally" judged at the "Judgment Seat of God" after His crucifixion, and He was not the only one who was literally in that "Lake of Fire"; as I, Your Father, in My mercy for you, also show My love toward you by granting you, My elect, My unmerited favor of grace, which allows you to share in My Son's baptism. That is why you are commanded to partake in the ceremony of water baptism as a "picture" of all the necessary, thus mandatory steps of My Son's baptism from death to resurrection; thereby partaking of all the blessings that go along with it...

Was not Jesus the only one who kept the law? So how is it that I see you as keeping the law perfectly? I do not even see your filthy sin, which is the only way you can enter into Heaven...Revelation 21:27...nothing unclean can enter into it (Heaven)…"I even I" impute the righteousness of My Son to you because of your faith in My son, just as ...James 2:23...Abraham believed God, and it was imputed to him for righteousness... You are credited with paying your part for the payment of your sin in the "Lake of Fire", which you will understand a little more clearly in a moment. Don't throw this book down just yet, because...John 8:32...you will know the truth, and this truth shall set you free...

You get full credit for My Son's righteousness even though your own righteousness is as filthy rags...Isaiah 64:6...But we are all as unclean, and all our righteousness *is* as filthy rags...In fact, everything that Jesus accomplished is imputed to His elect. It's no different here, you are being imputed "half" credit (.5 of a shekel) for your part in His baptism, which is payment for your sin. People, this is "third season" gospel, not your church age gospel, and challenging to receive, but this is absolute unveiled truth nonetheless. You get the credit and all the blessings, but none of the punishment. All the penalty of baptism only touched My Son. He took all the penalty of sin unto Himself.

All of elect Israel and all of the elect church were hidden "in" My Son for this entire event of baptism...Colossians 3:3...for you have died (the elect was crucified with Jesus) and your life is "hidden" with Christ in God...But notice that the water only touched My Son as He went through the "Lake of Fire" baptism. The water "did not" touch the elect, for they go through hidden "in" Christ "on dry ground". Now you should understand why it was so essential to Me that Israel, a "picture" of all the elect, went through baptism in the Red Sea on "dry ground"; wherein the water, the 2nd Death, did not touch them, but they get full credit for going through the water, but the elect were not touched by the water. People, this should be a "WOW" moment. Do you think that men writing this story would have understood the importance of this "dry ground" reference, and therefore inserted it into this account every time it was written by the many different authors who wrote it? Not even possible. Only Your Father could have

written this veiled account, as “I AM” the One and Only author of My BOOK...<PR00F>...

You have to go all the way through the "Lake of Fire", and then come out the other side successfully, just as Israel did in the “historical parable” of the crossing of the Red Sea. The water only touched My Son in that “Lake of Fire”, not the elect who were placed “in” Jesus, which is also illustrated in Noah's Ark, as this is also a “historical parable” of this same “baptism”; and most pastors even teach a part of this truth, that is, that the Ark is a “picture” of Jesus, and that the elect are in the Ark; and notice the water, the 2nd Death, does not touch them in that Ark. And only the mind of God could account for the word “pitch” being used to seal the boards in the Ark to keep the water out...Genesis 6:14...Make for yourself an ark of gopher wood; you shall make the ark with rooms, and shall cover it inside and out with “pitch” (kopher)... amazingly, this was the exact same Hebrew word in Strong's Concordance #3724 Kopher (ko'-fer) meaning “atonement”, that we just saw in...Exodus 30 11-16...where the children of Israel paid a half shekel for the “atonement” Kopher (ko'-fer) of their soul, thus their sin was paid in full. This is absolute and paramount to understand your position in My Son: the water did not touch My elect. The pitch, a “picture” of atonement, kept Noah and his family, a "picture" of the elect...dry. This is “parabolic” language with My Signature of spiritual interpretation revealing My truth within it, which can not be easily denied or discarded...

Understand...The truths of God's preordained and pre-written stories which are literally fulfilled in the “First Season”, are then spiritually fulfilled in the “Second Season”, the “parabolic” language of which is then unveiled and revealed in this “Third Season”.....

Now let's ask a question? Israel, a “picture” of My elect, made it successfully through the Red Sea. What will happen to the unsaved or non-elect who must stand trial for their sin at the “Great White Throne Judgment” at the end-of-time; do they make it through the Red Sea, this being a “picture” of the “Lake of Fire”, which is the 2nd Death? The answer would be....NO. All of the Egyptian Army, including Pharaoh, who, by the way is a “picture” of Satan, were drowned in the Red Sea, which is the destiny of all unbelievers. All those who did not go through the water baptism hidden “in” My Son in this “historical parable” of the Red Sea crossing are still there; buried in the "water" of the Sea, even until this day...Joshua 4:3...'they are there even until this day...Did the water, the 2nd Death, touch The Egyptian Army, a "picture" of unbelievers? It absolutely did!!! Did they make it through successfully to the other side? They absolutely did not!!! Did they go through on dry ground? They absolutely did not!!! Any Questions?.

So you see, I was not caught off guard and trapped at the Red Sea; these are not just made up stories by men. These are pre-written stories Authored by “I even I”, the Most High God, that are “historical parables”, and are perfect “pictures” of My three-season gospel plan; and Moses, in this story, had no idea about anything we just discussed. He faithfully penned what I had given Him to write; Moses was not the Author, nor were men. There is only one Author of My BOOK. This is why you take communion and partake of the “cup” of baptism, demonstrating your faith in your Messiah and your allegiance with your Messiah and His dying for you. These truths are irrefutable, so stay with us as we unveil conclusive <PR00F> of who “I AM” and who wrote My BOOK..

For all you people who just want to read the New Testament, can I show <PR00F> of this same truth of My Son going "through" the water of baptism. Yes I can...1 John 5:6...This is He that came “by” water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not “by” water only,

but "by" water and blood. And it is the Spirit who testifies, because the Spirit is truth...Let's look at this word "by" in the Greek, and read it very carefully to understand it's full indisputable meaning. And once again, pay close attention to the words highlighted in yellow in this "God Inspired" Strong's Greek Concordance definition...

"by"---dia in Greek...Strong's Concordance #1223 ...
"dia": means through, on account of, because of Original Word: διά
Part of Speech: Preposition
Transliteration: dia
Phonetic Spelling: (dee-ah')
Short Definition: through, on account of
Definition: (a) gen: through, throughout
HELPS Word-studies # 1223 *diá* (a preposition) – properly, across (to the other side), back-and-forth to go all the way through, "successfully across" ("thoroughly"). Strong's #1223 (*diá*) is also commonly used as a *prefix* and lend the same idea... ("thoroughly," literally, "successfully" *across to the other side*).

As we have already shown, when translators translate, they insert their own ideas if they are not sure of what is being said; and of course they had absolutely no idea about what is being shown here. Jesus came "through" water, not "by" water, and this is "parabolic" language, which is My signature speaking about MY Son's Baptism "through" the "Lake of Fire". After Jesus stood before the "Judgment Seat of God" as the atoning sacrifice for your sin; He was together with the elect, sentenced to eternity in the "Lake of Fire"; and because He had no personal sin, He came all the way through the "Lake of Fire", exactly as it says in the above definition: through "successfully" across to the other side. He was commissioned and thus accredited for satisfying the penalty for sin, which is eternity in the "Lake of Fire", which is the 2nd Death, therein He defeated death. The key for the elect is...Romans 6:3...Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized "into" Jesus Christ were baptized "into" His death?...If you are not baptized "into" Jesus and "into" His death, meaning both physical death and the 2nd Death, you will not make it successfully through to the other side, meaning eternal life. So when this verse is correctly translated, it reads...1 John 5:6...This is He that came "through" water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not "through" water only, but "through" water and blood. And it is the Spirit who testifies, because the Spirit is truth...Jesus came through water (2nd Death) and through blood (physical death) to pay for your sins. Whereas the elect came through water (2nd Death) of the "Lake of Fire" only; you did not agonize through Christ's blood (physical death), as I imputed My Son's blood to you by your faith...1 Corinthians 3:15...If any man's work (of bringing the gospel) is "burned up" (does not take root in My Son), he (the one sowing the seed of the gospel) will suffer loss (meaning those hearers who reject the gospel message he is bringing); but he (the one who shares the gospel) will himself be saved, yet as "through (dia) fire"... Within this verse, translators correctly translate the Greek word (dia) through, in that, the elect came through the "Lake of Fire" successfully all the way to the other side...

Bottom-line...God's elect are saved "through" the fire of the 2nd Death "in" Christ, our atoning sacrifice...This work which is "burned up" in this passage are those who did not become saved, and thus went "through" the 2nd Death, "pictured" by the Egyptians going "through" the Red Sea, without being "in" Christ; they were "burned up" in the "Lake of Fire"; they did not make it all the way through successfully to the other side.....

You see, the work in this completely misunderstood chapter of...1 Corinthians 3...has to do with the building of My spiritual temple, which is the "most" praiseworthy work you have been assigned to accomplish in this second "Earth Age"...Luke 15:10...I tell you, there is joy (praise) in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner who repents... This arising from the efforts of My elect in their work of bringing the gospel message, which continues to add new living stones to the eternal spiritual temple of God...

If you read...1 Corinthians 3...on your own, and it is highly recommended that you do, you will see that the elect are My fellow workers in building My spiritual temple. And this exclusive work of bringing the gospel message, which adds new living stones to My temple, has been fully entrusted to you. For when someone becomes saved, they are a new living stone built upon the chief corner stone, that corner stone being Jesus Christ, on which the spiritual temple of God is being built...1 Peter 2:5...you also, as living stones, are being built up as a spiritual house (temple) for a holy priesthood...

And if you need more <PROOF> of your dying with Christ (Christ meaning Messiah) and being resurrected with Christ, who is your Messiah, as an undeniable truth, try this on: They crucified your Messiah because He said He would tear down this temple and build it up again in 3 days...Matthew 27:40 ...They (the religious leaders) said to Him, "You who are going to destroy the temple "and rebuild it in 3 days", save Yourself! If You are the Son of God, come down from the cross."...Jesus was not speaking about Herod's "physical temple" being torn down, he was speaking about the "spiritual temple of God" being torn down, which is the "elect body of Christ" that you have been building together with God for the last nearly 2,000 years; and you were "torn down" with him at His death; for you were crucified with Christ, that is, you were placed "in" Christ on His cross by your faith...Galatians 2:20...I am crucified "with" Christ...and you, the "Temple of God", were "built up with him again 3 days later" at His resurrection from the "Lake of Fire". People, this should be a "WOW" moment. Jesus, as "always", was speaking in "parabolic" language to unbelivers and He was speaking about tearing down the "Temple of God", the spiritual temple, which is the "elect body of Christ", and then resurrecting it again three days later from the "Lake of Fire", which the 2nd Death...

Understand...the reason Israel rejected My Son is because of the message He brought, the "second season" gospel; and when the words of Jesus were interpreted that He was going to tear down their sacred temple, that was the last straw. This was all written and orchestrated by the Ordained-Foreknowledge of your One and Only Jehovah God to instigate the rejection of My Son...Acts 2:23...this Man (Jesus), delivered over by the "predetermined plan and foreknowledge of God", you nailed to a cross by the hands of godless men, and put Him to death...I was not blindsided by this rejection. This was My plan from the beginning of time so that My Son could "take out" a people from the gentiles, that is, to plunder Satan's house of the valuables (My elect)...Any Questions?..

Unless "I AM" blinding your eyes, the elect's "Baptism in Christ", meaning death, burial and resurrection "in" My Son, could not be more "Crystal-clear". All these verses we used in this baptism "parable" penned by Matthew, John, Peter, Paul, Moses, Mark, Luke and Joshua were authored by One-mind: that of God the Father of all creation. These men had no earthly idea about any of what you just read. How could they have written and coordinated this story. "Not even possible". You yourself did not begin to fathom most of what you have read until "NOW". And even now, these things might not be "Crystal-clear", but they will be after the reading of the next 2 chapters of this book..

So far, the odds of all the veiled truths and "historical parables" presented to this point of being a coincidence are about a trillion times a trillion to one. This is far beyond the possibility of being written from the mind of carnal man; and we're not even a quarter of the way finished. If you can't understand a trillion squared, think about one person winning the Power Ball lottery 4 weeks in a row. One would probably believe some elaborate scheme was involved? Well there is no scheme involved here; I wrote My own BOOK, not scheming men. My BOOK was not penned by fallen men...2 Peter 1:21 ...'Holy men spoke as they were moved by the Spirit...People, how could unholy men, who each had different pieces of these veiled spiritual stories to write, have schemed these narratives over 1,500 years, and by coincidence, their earthly stories would all be spot on target, illustrating undeniable spiritual Biblical truths. "Not even remotely possible". The odds would be like hiding one grain of red sand on a beach of white sand a mile long, and blindfolding an atheist, which is redundant for sure, and saying, "you have one chance to find that one grain of red sand", yet not a prayer of a chance...

A few additional doctrine are unveiled with this <PROOF> of baptism. The most argued doctrine among churches might be that of security in Christ. Are you eternally secure or can you lose your salvation once you become a true believer? The key here being a "true" born-again believer. There are three categories of people in this world: believers, unbelievers and make-believers. Jesus used a different term, but we will stick with these, as they paint a much better picture...Revelation 3:15-16...I (Jesus) know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor hot; I wish that you were cold (unbeliever) or hot (believer). So because you are lukewarm (make-believer), and neither hot nor cold, I will spit you out of My mouth...Understand what you just learned: believers are credited with spending eternity in the "Lake of Fire", which is the final judgment for sin. Both elect Israel and the elect church went all the way through "in" Christ successfully to the other side, and were then resurrected with Him as He defeated the 2nd Death; thus the elect are credited with the merits and worthiness of defeating the 2nd Death...

Understand...This all happened in God's mind before the foundation of the world and can not be reversed or altered in any way...God is perfect, therein His plan for us is also perfect...For the perfection and wisdom of Almighty God is beyond unfathomable.....

Let's take a moment here to explain what "in" God's mind before the foundation of the world actually means. When I say something happened in My mind, "I AM" not saying it didn't happen, "I AM" saying it happened in My mind before it eventually happened in time. In other words, I planned for it to happen in My mind before the foundation of the world; then it unfolded over My predestined course of created time exactly as I had planned for it to happen; and it happened at exactly the point in My time-line that I had planned for it to happen. My "Exordium" also confirms..."Whatever has happened... [in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...is present now...Whatever is going to happen has already happened...[in "My eternal mind" before the foundation of the world]...and I will call the past to account...(Ecclesiastes 3:15)...'I AM' that 'I AM'...the immortal and everlasting Jehovah, who is, who was, and is to come, invariably the same, working all things together to set the final stage for My decrees"..."I AM" sovereign in all that I plan, decree and systematically bring to pass throughout the course My perfect predestined time-line...Your "One and Only God" is in control of all things from start to finish during the all-inclusive duration of this second "Earth Age" – herein, "I AM" the "All-in-All" God of you, My BOOK, and My creation...Any Questions?

And if you have already been credited with spending eternity in the "Lake of Fire, thus defeating the 2nd Death, how much more time can be added to eternity if you sin again? Can you add time to eternity?...No – Eternity is eternity...Can there be eternity plus a day?....No – Eternity is eternity...No such thing as eternity plus additional time, not even possible in mathematics...Eternity encompasses all of created time...Can we add a second eternity to eternity?....No – Eternity is eternity...No such thing as two eternity's...

Understand...You were resurrected with Christ, and this "literally" happened at the end of the "first season" gospel when Jesus said "it is finished"; then He went to the "Judgment Seat of God" where He became the "sin offering" for your sins. People, you "literally", and not just in God's mind, stood there with Him, were sentenced with Him, entered into the "Lake of Fire" with Him, and then you were resurrected with Him. You will learn how this "literally" transpired in the following two chapters of this book. This is called the "first resurrection", which took place at the end of the "first season" gospel when you were resurrected along with My Son from the "Lake of Fire", thus all of My elect, both elect Israel and the elect church, partook of this "first resurrection" from the 2nd Death at the end of the "First Season". Now you should comprehensively understand...Revelation 20:6...Blessed and holy is the one who has a "part" in the first resurrection (the elect had a part); over these the 2nd Death has no power...Understand, the 2nd Death has no power over those who have already been credited with spending eternity in the "Lake of Fire", thus defeating the 2nd Death when you went through with Christ. You can't go to judgment again and be sentenced to the 2nd Death again. You have already defeated Hell and the 2nd Death, and therefore the 2nd Death has no more power over My elect. Death in every aspect is defeated: physical death, spiritual death and the 2nd Death. All accomplished in My Son, which also means you are eternally secure; there is no future judgment for those who have already been through all the steps of baptism with My Son. If the elect were resurrected with Him, that means the elect have already been judged; there is no future judgment for the elect of God as is taught in most churches. Future judgment at the "Great White Throne" is reserved only for those who are "not a part" of either Elect Israel, My wife, or the Elect Church, the body of Christ. You can't be judged twice. Even in your courts, this is double jeopardy..

This is all from My perspective, not yours, as you were not even born when this all transpired in My mind before the foundation of the world when I chose you in My Son, crucified you with My Son and resurrected you with My Son. Thus from My perspective, you are seen as having already been judged, found guilty, sentenced and spent eternity in the "Lake of Fire". You can not lose your salvation if you have already been judged, and your own personal sins have been washed in the "Lake of Fire" in My Son, wherein you have tasted of the 2nd Death; meaning you were credited with spending eternity through the "Lake of fire" of judgment, and were then resurrected with My Son from the "Lake of Fire". End of discussion. You can not fall from a true born-again position...

People, this "third season" gospel is absolute as in categorical certainty, and should be "Crystal-clear" to those who desire truth; however, it may be somewhat difficult to comprehend for church age believers, as they are indoctrinated in "second season" free-will gospel 2.0; and as you have already learned, it's difficult to put new wine in old wineskin, and herein religious people and make-believers will also have some difficulty understanding these new truths. Unbelievers will actually have an easier time understanding these things; those unbelievers being, first and foremost, the Jewish readers who are the "target audience" for this book, and any other Gentile reader to

whom I choose to reveal these new truths of this last day message. And as you have already learned, it is Your Father who determines who believes or who does not believe these new "third season" gospel truths. For I have absolute total sovereignty over all things throughout this second Earth Age. For I say in My Exordium..."I regenerate and call by the grace of My own will, and I reveal My Son and the great things of the Gospel to whom it seems good in My sight...I do what I will with My own; I bestow grace and glory on whomsoever I please, as free grace gifts, without any merit of the creature, according to My own sovereign will and pleasure"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Remember...The major focus of this book is for the time of Jacob's Trouble and the reconciliation of My wife, Israel. This is the third and last unfolding delivery of My gospel message. And let's make this "Crystal-clear", you do not have to understand or believe anything we have unveiled in this book in order for you to be a child of God. The "second season" gospel looking through the second cylinder of the pirates telescope is sufficient. We are just adding more light as we look through the third cylinder of the Pirates telescope. This new light of the "third season" gospel brings with it many new truths and assurances of who "I AM" and who wrote My BOOK, thus providing hope to those who wait until after the Rapture for salvation; who endure the wrath of Satan's Hell on earth, even to the end of Jacob's Trouble, the "Third Season"...

People, these new truths and assurances of who "I AM" and who wrote My BOOK are absolute and incontrovertible. "I AM" revealing these things "NOW" for reasons you will only understand in eternity future. "I AM" allowing you a preview into My wisdom and love for you through this book written to you, in order to give comfort to those who must endure the forthcoming "turmoil of evil" related to end-time events; the advent of which is going to unfold just as My BOOK affirms. This is My show. "I AM" the author of these things for your perfection toward My eternal "aspirations of purpose" for you...

Let's review this baptism that Jesus endured for the elect of Israel and the body of Christ. Jesus was judged by Pilate and found guilty by the people and religious leaders; He was sentenced to the cross, and He died a physical death...Luke 23:46... "Father, into your hands I commit my spirit." When He had said this, He breathed His last...His body was then laid in the tomb; His Holy Spirit went and stood before the "Judgment Seat of God" as your atoning sacrifice for your sins; He was offered up as your "sin offering" for eternity into the "Lake of Fire, which is the 2nd Death. He went through and defeated the 2nd Death, and was resurrected from the 2nd Death; escorting My elect with Him. This was all ordained from My mind before the foundation of the world, and fulfilled in Christ 2,000 years ago during the three days and three nights of the cross: death, burial and resurrection . Are we leaving anything out?...Yes we are!!!

This odyssey we have just narrated outlining your journey from death to life in My Son was a real observable and experiential event. I could not just wave a magic wand and say you were "in My Son"; because in reality, you actually were "in My Son" all the way through the odyssey of the cross, judgment and the 2nd Death, followed by resurrection from the 2nd Death . So how did this happen? How were you "literally" accounted as being present at the "Judgment Seat of God" with My Son, and then participated in death, burial and resurrection "in My Son" before you were even physically born?..... People – Take deep breath!!!..... Yes...really...get up, take a deep breath, walk around, take a drink of water and relax, for we are about to enter into the "deep end" of the "third season" gospel pool.....

"Three Individual Parts"

Not really sure that you are ready for this; and in fact, "I AM" certain you are not ready for what we are about to unveil here, but there is one more absolutely necessary step in this process between the stages of your death in My Son and judgment for your sins; followed by your resurrection to new eternal life in the "Third Earth" age. What was this odyssey for the elect that brought them to that "Judgment Seat of God"? Buckle your seat belt a little tighter, as we are about to go over one the highest peaks on this spiritual roller-coaster ride. Understand...When the Spirit of Jesus stood for trial before His Father at the "Judgment Seat of God" during the events of the three days and three nights of His baptism, you, yes you who are the elect of God, all stood there with Him. So, how did your spirit come to stand at the trial of Jesus before you were even born?...

We are introducing a lot of compelling new information hidden in My mind from the foundation of the world and veiled in My BOOK; ordained to be revealed "NOW" as part of the "third season" gospel upgrade 3.0, which is looking at these new unveiled truths through the third cylinder of the pirates telescope...Deuteronomy 29:29...The secret things belong to the LORD our God, but the things revealed belong to you (who are the elect of God)...Daniel 2:28...But there is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries...but it also says in...Proverbs 25:2...It is the glory of God to conceal a matter, But the glory of kings (the bride of Christ) is to search out a matter...This matter of understanding spiritual death is a well hidden mystery, and we mean extremely well hidden. My BOOK says in...1 Corinthians 15:22...as "all in Adam" die, so also shall "all in Christ" be made alive...and this death mentioned here of "all in Adam" is spiritual death; this is not speaking of physical death, and this means everyone born of Adam and Eve; herein the entire human race, which also includes the elect of God, spiritually died in Adam when he sinned in the Garden. So what else happened when Adam sinned in that Garden?... To understand, we must examine another well hidden concept in My BOOK, that being, pre-birth genealogy. It says in...Hebrews 7:9-10...And, so to speak, through Abraham even Levi, who received tithes, paid tithes for he was still (and this is the key) in the "loins of his father" when Melchizedek met him...What you are learning here is that I see you, that is, your "in Adam-seed" in the loins of your forefathers even before you are born. I see Levi in the loins of his great-great grandfather Abraham paying tithes to Melchizedek before Levi was even born. Jesus said to the Pharisees...Matthew 23:29-33..."Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you build the tombs of the prophets and adorn the monuments of the righteous...and say, 'If we had been living in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partners with them in shedding the blood of the prophets...So you testify against yourselves, that you 'are' sons of those who murdered the prophets...Fill up, then, the measure of the guilt of your fathers...You serpents, you brood of vipers, how will you escape the sentence of "Hell"...This should help you understand why the Pharisees were so driven to kill Jesus, as these Pharisees are being accused of killing the prophets of old because they were in the loins of their forefathers, and thus these Pharisees are destined for eternity in "Hell" for the murder of said prophets. What Jesus is saying here is: you are all going to die in Hell for the sins of your forefathers. In other words, the sins of the fathers are passed on to their sons. So let's take this understanding all the way to it's original starting point. You were all in the loins of Adam from the beginning of time. And this being so, the sin of Adam was passed on to all mankind, and therefore "all in Adam" died spiritually when

Adam sinned in the Garden of Eden. I implanted the "triune-seed" of every human ever to be born "in Adam" when Adam was created. That includes you. Your eye color and hair color, and every other feature and characteristic was programmed in your individual seed from the beginning of time; and your seed was created in the image of God to become a "triune-being": body, soul and spirit. Three "individual" parts...

Let's comprehend what three "individual" parts means. "I AM" a "triune-being" with each individual part being separate and distinct. Each part, God the father, God the Son and God the Holy Spirit, can operate apart from the other two parts. And as you learned in the third paragraph of this book, each could communicate with the other. So you could say each has their own essence and identity. My BOOK says...1 John 5:7 ...there are three that "bear witness" (testify) in heaven, (God) the Father, (God) the Word (Jesus), and (God) the Holy Spirit...(WE3R1)...So this gives evidence that I can operate together as one aggregate being, or I can operate independently through each "individual" part separately; each having their own distinct essence and identity. Are you not made in the image of God: body, soul and spirit?...Genesis1:26 ...God said, "Let Us make man in "Our image", according to "Our likeness"...Therefore, if man is made in My image according to My likeness, then man is also a "triune-being" made up of three "individual" parts: body, soul and spirit. Each independent part can operate separately from the other two parts, or they can operate together as one aggregate being – WE3R1. You must recognize and digest this truth before you continue reading...

When Adam sinned, "I even I" saw all of you as sinners because you were all in the loins of Adam when he sinned; just as Jesus said the pharisees were murderers because they were in the loins of their forefathers when their forefathers sinned and killed the prophets; and just as Levi, hundreds of years before he was even born, was credited with paying tithes to Melchizedek because he was in the loins of Abraham when Abraham paid tithes to Melchizedek. And you can't argue this point, for it says in...Romans 5:12...just as sin entered the world through one man (Adam), and death through sin, and so death passed to "all" mankind, because all (are seen by God as having also) sinned...And all means all. Therefore, when Adam sinned in the Garden, sin and death were passed on to the entire human race because the entire human race was residing in the loins of Adam. But when it says...death passed to "all" mankind... it's referring only to spiritual death, which was your separation from your God, not physical death; as physical death occurred because I removed the "Tree of Life" from the Garden as you have already learned. So let's examine this a little more closely...

You were all "in Adam" when he sinned; just as the seed of those Pharisees were in their fathers when they murdered the prophets, and therefore were guilty of murder as well. In this exact same way, as this is a "parallel and pattern", which is My Signature on the unveiling of this spiritual truth. The triune-seed made up of the body-seed, the soul-seed and the spirit-seed, three individual parts of every person ever to be born, was conceived and implanted "in Adam" as a "triune-seed" when I created Adam. You are a triune-being created in the likeness of your God; your triune-seed was conceived and implanted in Adam at Adam's creation; thus your eye color and hair color, and every other feature and characteristic was programmed in your individual triune-seed from the beginning of time. You are unique in every way. In fact, you are reading this book because of your individually programmed triune-seed. Herein there is a required format for reading this book, that is, this book must be read from the opening "prologue" of this book 3 times through to the end of this book, leaving out no pages and paragraphs, or you may not be grasping the alpha and the omega of My many deep

seeded veiled truths within this book, as I have an ordained reason underscored by My wisdom as to how the "order of information" within this book should be fully assimilated, thus ensuring an integrated manner for comprehensive understanding. Remember: "I AM" a Triune God and I do things in 3's, and this book is no exception...

This next truth will be very difficult for you to receive, but faithful and true nonetheless. Herein, because of Adam's sin, the "spiritual part" of his "in Adam" triune-seed was separated from his perfect God. And in light of the fact that sin was passed on to all mankind because all mankind resided in Adam, the spiritual part of the triune-seed of every person that was originally conceived and implanted in Adam was also separated from their perfect God...1 Corinthians 15:22...as "all in Adam" die' (spiritual death)... Therein because Adam's sinned, that original sin in the garden of Eden 12,000 years ago was passed on to you, and all mankind was then separated from Me as was just illustrated through the sons of the Pharisees "pattern". Therefore when Adam sinned, the individual spiritual part of your individual triune-seed, and the individual spiritual part of every triune-seed of the entire human race that was originally conceived and implanted "in Adam" was "separated", and consequently disembodied from the other two parts of their original triune-seed, and "fasten your seat belt", transferred to "Hell"..

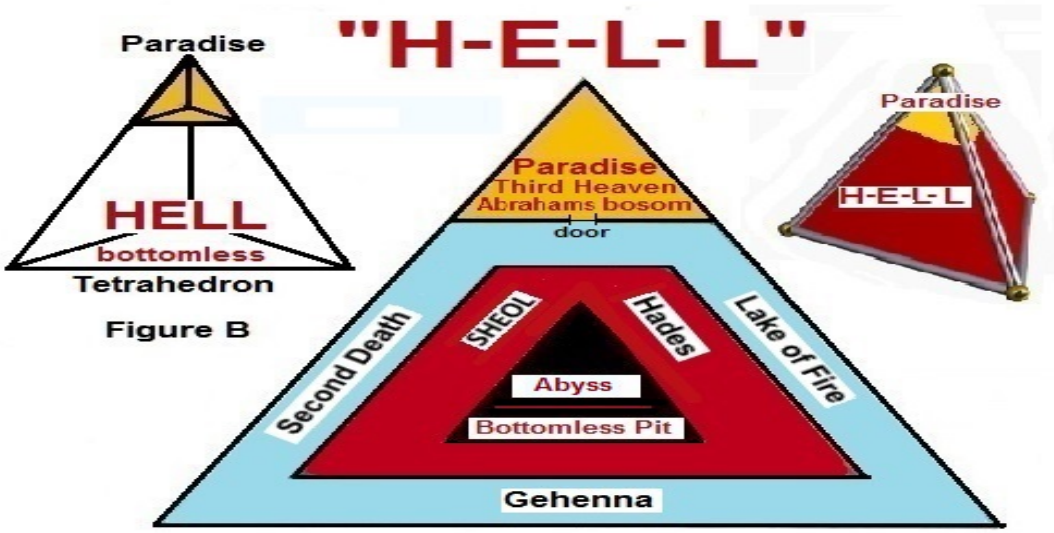
OK, if you are still with us, let's move on...We're talking spiritual death here...Romans 6:23...the wages of sin is death...meaning spiritual death...So, in the Garden of Eden, from the beginning of time, total across-the-board separation from the perfect God of the entire human race befalls mankind at the introduction of original sin...And herein this separation is "patterned" after the veil in the Temple that separates the totality of all mankind from a perfect God, "pictured" by the "Ark of the Covenant" residing in the Temple in the wilderness, until their reconciliation through the cross, "pictured" by the tearing in half of said veil, therein reconnecting mankind back to their Heavenly Father..

People: "I even I", your God, was was not caught off guard when this original sin occurred. This was My plan from the beginning of time. I knew Satan would deceive an innocent Adam and Eve in that Garden, as they did not know good or evil; thus Satan's egregious deception would bring about My two-fold plan: reconciliation for My elect triune-seed, and also the prerequisite of conforming those who are My elect triune-seed to the image of My Son. Attributes and characteristics such as love, forgiveness, trust, honor, patience and integrity have to be cultivated through trials and tribulations, and other moral traits have to be learned and refined, and the restraint and discipline of these human emotions have to be matured over time. These qualities and virtues can not just be programmed into a person from the beginning of time, or they would just be a robot...2 Corinthians 4:17...For our light and temporary affliction is producing for us an eternal glory that far outweighs our troubles...These things are absolute and can not be argued, therein the disobedience of Adam initiated that I set in motion My ordained triune reconciliation gospel plan: "First Season, Second Season and Third Season", to not only reconcile fallen men back to Myself, but in the overall process, it would be an even better version than that of the pre-fallen in Adam version...Any Questions?...

The first triune version born from the first Adam, will have been upgraded to a better triune version born from the last Adam – Jesus Christ, the perfect Son of God. As this upgrade will now include all the necessary attributes necessary for those who are moving on to the eternal third "Earth Age". These upgraded attributes of love, forgiveness, trust, honor, patience, integrity and other moral traits that were not

present in the first Adam, have now been acquired, thus faithfully embedded and fully matured in the elect through the trials and tribulations of this second "Earth Age". Now you should understand that the fall of Adam and the reconciliation by the cross were all part of My plan. This should be another "WOW" moment, as Satan again was outfoxed and beguiled by the cross. Of necessity, Eve had to be deceived by Satan in that Garden to bring about My plan of reconciliation; the process of which brought with it the upgraded qualities and attributes necessary for My purpose in the everlasting Kingdoms of the third "Earth Age", inclusive of the New Earth and New Heaven. For it says...Genesis 50:20...what you (Satan working deceitfully) meant for evil, God meant for good...This could almost make you want to feel sorry for Satan; but understand...he sealed his fate through his free-will actions of the first "Earth Age". This is My show, and you can have a part in this show; written, directed and produced by God, the father of all creation; and I have sovereignty over it all, as in All-in-All...1 Corinthians 12:6... There are varieties of effects, but the same God who works all things in all persons...

Let's review: you were created in the image of God; body, soul and spirit. You are a "triune-being" with "three individual parts". Your individual "in Adam" spirit-seed was "separated" from your individual "in Adam" body-seed and your individual "in Adam" soul-seed at Adam's sin; and therefore spiritual death occurred, which is separation from your perfect God, and the individual "in Adam" spirit of your "triune-seed" created in the "first Adam" was transferred to the "Hades" region of Hell. But before you get upset, this is not the "Lake of Fire" region of Hell where you go "after" judgment. And if you believe in torment, which we will save for another time and discussion, the "Lake of Fire" is where it would take place. There is "no torment" in Hades before judgment. The parable of Lazarus and the rich man, which might suggest torment, was not a "historical parable", it was an "anecdotal parable" addressing the Pharisees about trusting in self-righteousness and the law of Moses for their salvation as opposed to trusting in the risen Christ and His righteousness for their salvation. When you use the word "Hell", you have to delineate which region of Hell you are discussing, as there are several, each of which has a completely different design, purpose and destiny. These include "Hades and Sheol", "The Abyss and Bottomless-Pit", 2nd Death" and "Lake of Fire", "Paradise and Third Heaven"...Acquaint yourself with the below regional chart...



All "in Adam" died spiritually in the Garden, meaning all were separated from God, thus all were transferred to Hades; hence, after Adam's sin, all born of Eve belong to Satan...

People: you were born from your mothers womb as a dual-being, body and soul; you will not be a triune-being again until you are born-again, and consequently receive the Spirit of God, your new third part, which reconnects you to your Father as a new triune-being. And understand this is irrefutable...(this is "why" you have to be born "again"); because when you were physically born, you had a separated spirit residing in Hell, you belonged to Satan, as this earth was his domain usurped from Adam. This is the "third season" gospel; you "will not" learn this in your "Second Season" Church or Synagogue. Don't burn this book just yet; for there is so much more from My endless mind to be unveiled in this "last season" gospel. Again, if you truly understood the source of this "Third Season" information; by My sovereign will, you would trust and assimilate, and therein absorb these many diverse declarations being disclosed...

This separation of your "in Adam" spirit answers the question, do you sin because you are a spiritually dead sinner from birth, or are you a sinner because you sin at some "made up" age of accountability? The truth is, you sin because you are a spiritually dead sinner from the womb because you were born as a "dual" being: body and soul; for you have learned that the third part is missing, which is your "in Adam" spirit which connects you to Me, your Father...Psalm 51:5...Surely I was sinful at birth, sinful from the time my mother "conceived" me...This says you were a sinner from conception even "before" you were born, because you are carrying the sins of your fathers, and this is irrefutable as you have just learned from the indignation of Jesus against the Pharisees. As a sidebar...Psalm 51:5...is a veiled truth illustrating when life begins. The Psalmist says: I, a person, was a sinner from conception. Can a blob of tissue sin? Hence, just as Jesus acknowledged: you are all sinners because of your fathers sin...

The following saying always rings true – "I, I AM HE" and I just never make a mistake anywhere in all of My BOOK". And My BOOK says you were a sinner from conception; however, when you are born "again" you receive a new spirit called the Holy Spirit, and now you are reconciled and reconnected to Me, your perfect God, and My Holy Spirit now "resides in you"; your original "triune-being" condition is now restored. You are a new creature, the curse of the sins of your fathers passing on to you was cut-off when you are seen from My viewpoint as dying "in" My Son. So, how did you die "in" My Son; what are the steps I orchestrated to remove this curse of the sins of your fathers?

Of all the signs I could have chosen to seal the covenant between Myself and My Elect, why the sign of "circumcision"?...Genesis 17:11 ...You shall be circumcised in the flesh of your foreskin, and it shall be the sign of the covenant between Me and you...because sin is passed from the father through their seed to their children. And this curse must be cut-off. This is why it says in...Daniel 9:26...Then after the sixty-two weeks the Messiah will be cut-off' (die on the cross)...and if you were implanted "in" Christ on that cross because of your faith, you were cut-off with Him, thus the sins of your fathers were cut-off and were not counted as passing on to you...Galatians 3:16...The promises of the covenant were made to Abraham and his seed, not seeds meaning many, but seed, meaning the One who is Christ...and the only way the curse of passing sin from the father to their children is through death, that is, physical death "in" Jesus; then rebirth through the perfect seed of My Son, Jesus Christ, the last Adam. This is why Jesus could not have been born of Joseph, a fallen man, because the sins of His unrighteous fathers all the way back to Adam would have passed on to Jesus, and My Son would have been an unholy sacrifice...And Jesus had to be a perfect sacrifice...

1 Corinthians 15:45...The first man, Adam, became a living being; the last Adam (Jesus), became a life-giving Spirit...as the Spirit of Christ gives new life to His elect and lives in them...Romans 8:10...If Christ lives in you, though your body is dead due to sin, yet the Spirit (of Christ) in you is life-giving because of (Christ's) righteousness...

As you have already learned: when you partake of and believe on the atonement that I provided for pardoning sin, you partake of the atoning sacrifice, which is Christ; your faith then places you "in" Christ on the cross, and you will be seen from My vantage point as partaking in My Son's physical death. Your own personal sins will be washed in the "Lake of Fire" baptism "in" My Son, thus the sins of your fathers passing on to you will be circumcised "in" Christ's death on the cross; you are no longer under the curse of your fathers sin...Ezekiel 18:17...'He who keeps My law and follows My decrees will "not" die for his father's sin; he will surely live...How do you keep My law? Believe on My Son who did keep My law, and I will see you as also keeping My law. I will see you as cut-off with My son; the curse of your father's sins all the way back to Adam are circumcised and removed...1 Corinthians 15:22..."all in Christ" shall be made alive...

This curse can only be broken through death "in" My Son, followed by a new rebirth "in" My Son. This is the gospel that Paul brought with his "second season" gospel message upgrade 2.0, and it was just as radical for the Jews of that day as is what you just read concerning your spiritual separation because of Adam's sin in the Garden. So if you never understood why they were so angry at Paul for the new upgraded gospel 2.0 information he brought, you might now have a little better insight. This "third season" gospel upgrade 3.0 is a radical change of your supposed traditional teachings; and change to new truth always carries with it: first skepticism, then nervousness along with some resentment. Remember...It's difficult to put new wine in old wineskin...

God is radical in each of His upgrades to new gospel truth...Don't "kill" the messenger as did the Jews...This will all become "Crystal-clear" as we continue to delve deeper into these end-time truths, so just stay the course as we continue...Paul brought forth his letters one at a time with his upgraded gospel 2.0...You are receiving this upgraded gospel 3.0 all at once because you do not have 2,000 years to study and decipher it.....

You can only be a whole triune-being again and reconnected to "God your Father" when your separated "in Adam" spirit is temporarily substituted with the "Holy Spirit" to conform you to the image of My Son. And thus enters the inescapable quagmire for all you pharisees, self-righteous and religious people reading this book; even if you are perfect, which of course is not even possible, the consequences of the sins of your father's will still be accountable unto you...Exodus 34:7...I (God) do not excuse the guilty. I lay the "sins of the parents" upon their children and grandchildren; the entire family is affected--even children to the third and fourth generations (meaning all the way to the end-of-time)...No escape from the wages of sin apart from My Son's cross...

This new born-again Spirit operating in you is not your old "in Adam" spirit which was transferred to Hell at Adam's sin, but it is the Holy Spirit "on-loan" from your Father. And when you physically die, that "on-loan" Spirit from God goes back to your Father from where it came. This will help explain the confusion of Pastors teaching you go to heaven when you die...you do not. It is "not" your original "in Adam" spirit that goes back to your Father when you die. It is the Holy Spirit that was given to you at your

regenerated born-again experience to "conform" you to the image of My Son which returns to Me when you physically die...Romans 8:29...For those He (God) foreknew, He also predestined to be "conformed" to the image of His Son...I, "I AM HE" who sent My Holy Spirit to you, thus giving you training wheels, herewith orchestrating new balance in your new "conformed" life. And this new Spirit teaches you My ways and My truths, and prepares you with all the necessary characteristics such as of love, forgiveness, trust, honor, patience and integrity and the many other virtues which are mandatory for the eternal third "Earth Age"...John 16:13...But when the Spirit of truth comes, He will guide you into all truth...And the Holy Spirit might even be at work right now as you read and ponder these new truths being presented here, as they are very difficult to understand for the "natural man"...1 Corinthians 2:13-14..."which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words...But a "natural man" does not accept the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned...This is not saying that the natural man, the unregenerate person, cannot understand the doctrines of My Word; it is saying the unregenerate person cannot understand because it's absurd and "contrary to reason". They only understand the literal and grammatical sense of these things. This means that the unsaved person cannot understand spiritual things because they do not have the "on-loan Spirit of God" indwelling them and teaching them. Therefore, if the "on-loan Spirit of God" is not residing in you as you read these words, meaning you may be an unbeliever or make-believer, the truths being revealed in this book most likely seem foolish to your understanding. This statement may even cause anger within your soul; but it might also shine light on your true position in My overall reconciliation plan, and thus it might be time for you to re-appraise the true position of the depth of your faith...

But understand this: did they get angry when Jesus brought new truth?...Yes they did, and they killed Him. Did they get angry when Paul brought new truth?...Yes they did, and they stoned him and beat him with rods and left him for dead 4 times, and one of those times they actually did kill him, and his on-loan spirit returned to Me from where it came. Did they get angry when the Apostles brought new truth?...Yes they did, and they killed them all except John. And this was all by Jewish activity for which Israel will be forgiven and reconciled, as this was all part of My plan from the beginning of time. The same is true for Gentiles. Surely "I even I", The Most High God, faithfully and definitively know from where I speak. These are truths ordained for the last days. And most of you will "not" see them. But pay close attention when we revisit your choice of Plan A, B or C. You might want to pause here and ponder these new fascinating truths before we delve even deeper into these last day veiled "third season" gospel truths...

So how does a Spiritually dead unregenerate person understand Me or respond to My call? There has to be a divine intervention of enlightenment for regeneration to occur. And it is only through this divine enablement that anyone can ever come to Me, after-which they can understand and decipher spiritual things. Just as it is impossible for any person to cause his own physical birth, so also it is impossible for any natural person in his true fallen state to bring about his own spiritual rebirth; a "pattern" of the earthly birth illustrating the Heavenly rebirth. Remember...My BOOK speaks to you through "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables". Regeneration and understanding truths can only occur through the decisive predestined impartation of a new nature to a spiritually dead person at My appointed time through "no" participation of the sinner.

Christ's raising Lazarus from the dead, as you learned earlier, is a "historical parable" depicting this point of regeneration to a conclusive point of absolute certainty. Lazarus was a passive recipient in his state of death, and Christ was the active agent in giving life to Lazarus being dead four days. Jesus said "Lazarus come forth". How did Lazarus hear the physical calling of Jesus? Lazarus had no ears to hear, so I had to first open his ears through "no" participation of Lazarus to enable him to hear the call; then Lazarus responded to the call. Likewise, you were spiritually dead because your "in Adam" spirit was residing in the "Hades" region of Hell because of Adam's sin; thus you had no spiritual ears to hear the call to reconciliation. But if I have given you the Holy Spirit enabling you to hear the call to reconciliation, which reveals to you the identity of My Son as in Peter's confession, it's because your "in Adam" spirit has been escorted out of Hades by the "Spirit of Jesus" and now resides in the "Paradise" region of Hell...This liberation will be unveiled in the next two chapters of this book...Just turn back to page 84 and review the graphical-chart depicting the various regions of Hell...

Bottom-line being...your spirit, when you were physically born, had already been separated from your physical "in Adam" seed, and you were separated from Me at the time of your physical birth; therein spiritually dead before your new spiritual rebirth and regeneration. Therein, you had no spiritual ears with which to hear. Of necessity, "I even I" have to first give you spiritual life and spiritual ears to hear by giving you the Holy Spirit, then there is a response to the call of salvation. The Spirit imparts a new nature to the elect "passive" dead sinner empowering them to answer the call to repent of their sin and trust in the finished "active" work of Christ. This is to say...people can not of their own free-will in their spiritually dead position repent and believe, and therein acquire a born-again position; rather they repent and believe because they have already been called and transformed by the "active" work of the Spirit, and thus drawn into a born-again position; and therefore obliged unto the service and purpose of that calling. "I even I" receive all the Glory because I do all the work. Salvation is a free gift, not an earned gift from your God and Father, who is the king-maker and priest-maker of men. You can't make yourselves kings or priests...Revelation 1:6...He (Jesus) has made us kings and priests to His God and Father; to him be glory and dominion forever...

So let's present the facts as you should perceive them thus far. Your personal original "in Adam" spirit that was part of your original "in Adam" triune seed was separated when Adam sinned in the Garden; your "in Adam" spirit was then transferred to Hades. But understand, none of this action or activity was your choice; it was My choice for My overall plan for you. However, it is crucial that you understand this truth if you have any desire to know how you will be made whole again in the New Heaven or New Earth of the third "Earth Age", this being planned by Me, who was your Creator from the beginning of time. It's part of My perfect reconciliation plan, for you are 3 "individual" parts; body, soul and spirit. And even if you don't understand any of this, it will not change your destiny. I will bring it about whether you understand it or not; this is My show, written, directed and produced by the Creator of all things. But if you are like most people, you might want to know how you came to be a dead sinner, and then were transformed into a child of God; all the while just living your life completely oblivious and unconcerned as to how all these manifold events were even happening in your life..

You were most likely taught you are a sinner because you committed sin....not true! For you have already learned you were "born" a sinner. Sin is not accounted to your blame by Me, nevertheless, the wages of your sin is your own personal responsibility, the

payment of which is through the atoning sacrifice of My Son...Ephesians 2:3...Among whom also we all had our behavior in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by "nature" the children of wrath'...This word "nature" is the Greek "phusei"; it is the (indirect object). This means that the text is not saying that you are by nature children of wrath because you sin. It is saying that you are by nature children of wrath because of Adam's sin. In other words, you are "not" sinners because you sin, but rather, you sin because of your inherited sinful nature. You were also probably taught that you are a child of God because you said the sinners prayer...not true! For you have learned, I chose you before the foundation of the world, and from the Lazarus "historical parable" you have also learned that you were actually given new life, and thus born-again before you ever said the sinners prayer from your "heart"; meaning there was one time that you said the sinners prayer which actually confirmed, but it did "not" transform your already true salvation position. It did not merit your salvation in any way, and this particular sinners prayer from your "heart" would have been after your already regenerated born-again position according to My own mercy and foreknowledge. Saying the sinners prayer from your mind does not automatically make you a child of God. "I AM" the King maker, not you...

People...this is not your church age gospel 2.0 you learned in your church, this is "third season" gospel 3.0. And we are "not" adding to my gospel. We are bringing new light on My Holy word through the RED words recorded in this book that were all taken from My BOOK, the Bible. This is My show, not yours or Satan's; and the third act is about to begin, so you might want to pay close attention here. I get all the glory, not you. In fact, you get none of My glory unless you want to continue to believe you "did" something, like being baptized or simply saying what you call the sinners prayer to merit your own salvation, thus keeping some of My glory for yourself. Understand that the sinners prayer is a correct "second season" gospel 2.0 teaching; just as killing a lamb and taking it to the altar to burn was a correct "first season" gospel teaching. And both of these teachings are legitimate for their perspective seasons, and point to the final truth of the "third season" gospel being introduced in this book. And that is, Your God did it all and gets all the glory. But if you need to continue down the salvation path that you did something to merit your own personal salvation, that's permissible. But exactly what part or percentage of My glory do you want to keep for yourself? As a homework assignment just read the "historical parable" of Ananias and Sapphira in...Acts 5:1... and you will see the problem of keeping part of what belongs to your Heavenly Father...

We need to clarify an important truth. This book does not replace gospel 2.0 any more than Paul's gospel replaced gospel 1.0. Gospel 3.0 is simply an upgrade expanding upon Paul's gospel 2.0 teaching, including additional clarification revealing new truth enabling you to understand My overall gospel plan for this second "Earth Age". Each season of gospel has it's own plan for salvation, and those who adhere to that teaching will be reconciled according to that teaching; that is, Israel in the "First Season" attained salvation through faith in Jehovah God; the church in the "Second Season" attains salvation through faith in My Son. This "third season" gospel is explicitly for the "last testament" gospel hearers, which may even include you. So don't interpret these new truths as somehow overturning what your Church or Synagogue has taught you. Your church teaches what I revealed to them; and Israel taught what I revealed to them. "I AM" now teaching what I have revealed for the "third season" after the church age. Remember...The church will be gone, so who will preach this "third season" gospel?...

"Captivity lead Captive"

So how and when will these three: your body, soul and spirit, be whole again as they originally were "in Adam" when you were originally created? You might want to tighten your seat belt a little tighter again, as we are about to go around some very tight curves to get you back on track to your original "in Adam" preordained triune creation. So now that you understand where your original "in Adam" spirit resided after the sin of Adam, that being, the Hades (Greek) or Sheol (Hebrew) region of Hell; how then did it "actually and in reality" come to pass that your original "spiritual seed" implanted in Adam could have literally stood with Jesus at His trail at the "Judgment Seat of God" after His crucifixion? How is it that you stood at that trial before you were even born?...

Remember...Hades is not the "Lake of Fire" which comes after judgment...If you commit a crime, do you go straight to prison?...No – you go to jail and await trial...Then after trial, if found guilty, you are sentenced to prison...Look at the Hades region of Hell as jail before trial; and look at the "Lake of Fire", if found guilty, as prison after judgment...

So Hades is a holding tank for prisoners awaiting trial, and that is where "all" individual spirits of the entire human race were sent after Adam's sin to await trial. Now this is where it really gets interesting. What did Jesus say two months after He began His ministry in Canna of Galilee...Luke 4:16-18...He went to Nazareth, where He had been brought up, and on the Sabbath day He went into the synagogue, as was His custom. He stood up to read...and the scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed to Him. Unrolling it, Jesus found the place where it is written...The Spirit of the LORD is on Me, because He has anointed Me to proclaim good news to the poor. He has sent Me to proclaim "freedom for the prisoners" and recovery of sight for the blind, to set the oppressed free...Jesus is going to set the "prisoners" free, which was the mission I assigned Him, that is, to proclaim "freedom for the imprisoned elect spirits in Hades". This is why He came, and this is why He died. He had to go to Hell and preach to the prisoners in Hades and set them free. And I gave Him the "keys"...Revelation 1:18..."I AM" He that lives, and was dead; and, behold, "I AM" alive for evermore, Amen; and I have the "keys of hell (Hades) and of death"...So after Jesus died on that cross, His body was laid in the tomb; but where did the God filled Spirit of My Son go before He went to the "Judgment Seat of God" to present His own blood to secure your eternal redemption, thereby fulfilling His mission of being the "atoning sacrifice" for the sins of My elect?... 1 Peter 3:18-19...Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that He might "bring us to God", being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit...in which also He (in His Spirit) went and "preached" to the "spirits in prison"...Here is the veiled truth: After His crucifixion, Jesus went, in His God given Holy Spirit to preach to the "spirits in prison", that is, to all the spirits in Hell, the just and the unjust that were originally "in Adam". Here now comes the roller-coaster curve for the ages! Jesus also preached to His own original created "in Adam" spirit in Hades. Are we actually saying that the triune-seed of Jesus, "body, soul and spirit", was created "in Adam" at creation and that the spiritual part of that original triune-seed of Jesus was also transferred to Hades when Adam sinned? Yes we are, and this is indisputable. The "physical" part of the "in Adam" triune-seed of Jesus, My Son, continued through history, just as yours; and you can follow the journey of the physical seed of Jesus from Adam to Joseph in

...Luke 3:23-38...on page 103. And are we also saying that He would have been born a man had there been no original sin, and therefore no savior would have been needed? Yes...Jesus would have been born a natural man, the son of Joseph and Mary. Not the incarnate Son of God filled with the Holy Spirit, but a natural son of God just the same, filled with His own "in Adam" spirit, even as all mankind would have been if sin had not been introduced to the world. But My back-up plan, as "you" would call it, was placed into action as soon as sin was committed. But the fall of Adam and the consequences thereof was all part of My primary plan, for I never have need of a back-up plan...

And as you learned in My everlasting "Exordium", everything that transpires in this second "Earth Age" throughout time, both good and evil, is My primary plan. Notice I did not allow for the transfer of the original physical "in Adam" seed of Jesus, tainted with the sins of His fathers, to pass on through to Joseph to impregnate Mary. Joseph was "not" the physical father of My Son; for "I even I", the Most High God, intervened in the physical blood-line of My Son...Luke 1:35…The Holy Spirit will come upon you (Mary), and the power of the Most High God will overshadow you'...and conceive Jesus through a new perfect untainted physical seed. In fact, this was your Most High God lowering Himself to a become a new born child, untainted with the sins of His fathers passed from Adam to Joseph, and He was filled with the "Holy Spirit" to replace the "in Adam" spiritual seed of Jesus that was transferred to Hell at Adams sin. Your mind can run wild with this revelation, but it is faithful all the same. Almost sounds sacrilegious, but it is not, as you will soon comprehend in the next chapter of this book. So don't throw this book down just yet, as there is much more hidden truth yet to be unveiled...

And some of you who may believe you know My BOOK might say, "I thought Jesus received the Holy Spirit at His Baptism by John". No...You just read that Mary was overshadowed by the Holy Spirit and conceived her Son already filled with the Holy Spirit of God from conception. The purpose of John's baptism of Jesus was to confirm to mankind that My Son was the mediator of the covenant...1 Timothy 2:5...For there is one God and one "mediator" between God and mankind, the man Christ Jesus...which was demonstrated through the Spirit descending on Him like a dove at His baptism by John...Matthew 3:16...When He had been baptized, Jesus came up immediately from the water; and behold, the heavens were opened to Him, and He (John the Baptist) saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and alighting upon Him (Jesus)...which therewith demonstrated to all standing there, and to all reading this account written in My BOOK, as to who was My chosen mediator of My covenant. And as additional affirmation, was not John the baptist himself born already "filled with the Holy Spirit"...Luke 1:15...For he (John the baptist) will be great in the sight of the Lord; and he will drink no wine or liquor, and he will be "filled with the Holy Spirit" while yet in his mother's womb...

Let's look at this question of when My Son, Jesus Christ – meaning your Messiah -- was filled with the "Holy Spirit" through My infallible signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables". Was not the "first Adam" born as a triune-being, body, soul and spirit? So also by "pattern" was the "Last Adam" Jesus born as a triune-being: body, soul and spirit, this being the "Holy Spirit". However, unlike the first Adam who sinned and was separated from Me because of that sin, Jesus never sinned and was never separated from Me until He went through the 2nd Death of the "Lake of Fire" as your "atoning sacrifice", which paid "in full" for Adam's sin and yours...Hebrews 4:15... For we do not have a high priest (Jesus) who cannot sympathize with our weaknesses, but One who has been tempted in all things as we are, "yet without sin"...

In conclusion...God recounts to us in...Luke 1:35...The angel answered and said to her, "The Holy Spirit will come upon you (Mary), and the power of the Most High will overshadow you; and for that reason the "Holy Child" shall be called the Son of God... and thereby Jesus was born the physical manifestation of "The Most High God" filled with the "Holy Spirit of God"...1 Timothy 3:16...God Himself was manifested in the flesh'...It's not even arguable that God's Son was filled with the Holy Spirit at His birth....

Therefore, as we have just validated, Jesus was born a new "triune-being" called the "Last Adam"...1 Corinthians 15:45...So it is written: "The first man, Adam, became a living being"; the last Adam (Jesus), became a life-giving spirit...that is, Jesus was born with a new physical seed untainted with the sin of Adam, and filled with My Holy Spirit, because the original "in Adam" spirit of Jesus was separated along with all the "in Adam" spirits of the entire human race; and therewith, together with the entire human race, the "in Adam" spirit of My Son was transferred to Hades when Adam sinned...

This is My perfect plan as all things are perfect with your God, and all the many pieces ultimately fit together as you will come to understand...thus you read...Luke 29:46...And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, He said, Father, into thy hands I commend My "spirit": and having said thus, He gave up the ghost...This is the Holy Spirit which I gave to Jesus at his conception through Mary to replace His created and implanted "in Adam" spirit which was transferred to "Hell"...Psalm 16:10...For Thou (God) wilt not leave My (Jesus) soul (also part of His triune-being that we will discuss later) in "Hell"; neither wilt Thou suffer thine "Holy One" (the body of Jesus) to see decay (in the tomb after His death, this being a prophecy of My Son's resurrection)...Could men have known about this resurrection...No...This verse in Psalms was written about a 1,000 years before Jesus was even born. I wrote My own BOOK, not fallen man...<PR00F>...

Understand, the original "in Adam" spirit of Jesus which was transferred to Hell when Adam sinned, as well as yours, was not a fallen spirit, as spirits can not sin, only your flesh can sin. The spirit is that part of you which connects you to your Eternal Father. We're trying to explain the understanding of two distinct and diverse operations of the spirit manifesting within the same all-encompassing Spirit of God that connects Jesus to His Father. One measure of the spirit during His earthly ministry, the Holy Spirit, and another measure as part of His triune spiritual seed created "in Adam"...Ephesians 4:4 ...There is one body and "one Spirit", just as also you were called in one hope of your calling, one LORD, one faith, one baptism, one God and Father of all, who is over all, and through all, and "in all"...This would also apply for all of you who are My elect. During the second "Earth Age" after the fall of Adam, it is the manifestation of the Holy Spirit, a measure of My One Spirit, which re-connects both Jesus and My elect to the one and only...God and Father of all, who is over all, and through all, and "in all"...Then after the resurrection of the body of Jesus from the tomb (at the first resurrection), and then after the rapture of the Elect Church (at the second resurrection), and then after the second coming and Regeneration of Elect Israel (at the third resurrection), it's the reconstitution of the original "in Adam" spirits, who exit Paradise at the "last day" of each season, and unite with their new resurrected bodies that connects the elect to The Most High God. This original "in-Adam" spirit also being a measure of the one-in-the-same all-encompassing "Spirit of God". A little confusing, but will be "Crystal-clear" as we proceed. And if you choose "by My will" to become part of My elect, you will learn that your original "in Adam" spirit that resided in Hades, is now residing in "Paradise"...

When you are born-again, you receive a new spirit "on-loan" from God called the Holy Spirit as a temporal intercessor substitute for your original "in Adam" spirit...John 14:26...But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name (Jesus said), and He shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, even whatsoever I have said unto you...And this is the same Holy Spirit which was at work in My Son while He was on this earth; and when He died He gave up that Spirit, and that Spirit went back to His Father from where it came. But on the way back to His Father after His crucifixion, the Holy Spirit of Jesus made one stopover in Hades to preach to the original "in Adam" spirits of both the elect and non-elect, which were being held there awaiting trail and judgment, including His own original "in Adam" spirit. Remember...We are unveiling how your original "in Adam" spirit came to stand with Jesus at the "Judgment Seat of God" even before you were physically born...

After the Spirit of Jesus had preached to all those spirits in Hades, which had been transferred there because of the sin of the first Adam, He took the..."keys of Hell and death"...that I had awarded to Him, and led His elect out to appear at the "Judgment Seat of God"...Ephesians 4:8...He (Jesus) says, When He ascended up on high (after His physical death), He led captivity captive...with Him to the mercy seat of the Ark of the Convent made without hands...Hebrews 9:24...For Christ did not enter a holy place made with hands, a mere "pattern" of the true one, but into heaven itself, now to "appear in the presence of God for you"...and...Hebrews 9:12...He did not enter by the blood of goats and calves, but He entered the Most Holy Place (the "Judgment Seat of God") once for all by His own blood, thus securing eternal redemption...and notice... Hebrews 9:24...that you just read says, He is making an "appearance for you"...WHY?...

Jesus took those..."keys of Hell and death"...and loosed all the elect spirits from their Hades prison after He had preached to them, which as you just read, is what He came to do, that is, to set the prisoners free...Luke 4:18...He (God) has sent Me (Jesus) to proclaim "freedom for the prisoners" and recovery of sight for the blind, to set the oppressed free...and all that were His followed Him out of Hades and back to the Father for judgment of sin at the "Judgment seat of God". And Paul, as is his normal teaching style of addressing only the elect, says...Romans 14:10...For we (the elect) will all stand before the "Judgment Seat of God"...God is Theos in Greek, the main Greek word used for God over a 1,000 times in the New testament. We point this out to distinguish the "Judgment Seat of God" – (Theos) from the "Judgment seat of Christ" – (Critos)... 2 Corinthians 5:10...For we must all (the elect) stand before the "Judgment seat of Christ"...Paul penned both of these verses, and I inspired him to use two different words, so Paul is clearly and correctly addressing two different "judgments seats" as you will come to see. Jesus stood as an advocate in the court of heaven representing His elect; and His elect stood there with Him after being led out of Hades. My Son presented Himself, His blood, His sacrifice, and His righteousness, and stood before Me, His Father, making an "appearance for you"...Hebrews 9:24...'now to appear in the "presence of God for you"...My Son stood at the "Judgment Seat of God" on your account, and in your place as your intercessor; therein He inserted Himself as the "atoning sacrifice" and "sin offering" for your sin. Ever see a movie where they sacrificed the virgin and threw her into the fire? Oh, there is so much more we could say about this, and we are tempted, but you are probably overwhelmed as it is, so we will save it for another time and place. Jesus is the pure virgin, meaning perfect and sinless, and after the "Judgment Seat of God" where judgment was determined, He

shouldered the punishment for your sin onto Himself and entered into the "Lake of Fire", taking His elect with Him all the way through successfully to the other side; after-which He entered into Paradise, which is the true Spiritual Promised Land of the Kingdoms of God. (walk through Figure C starting at the cross on page 214) You "must" become familiar with this chart before you continue reading. This entering of "My elect" into Paradise, the Spiritual Promised Land, is the starting point of the countdown to Armageddon and the end-of-time, veiled in My BOOK for 3,400 years; this being the starting point of the first Jubilee as was commanded by Me in...Leviticus 25:2...Speak to the sons of Israel and say to them, 'When you come into the land (the earthly Promised Land of Canaan of Israel, which is a "picture" of the spiritual Promised Land of Paradise) which I shall give you, then the land shall have a Sabbath to the LORD...which is the absolute key to understanding the original predestined "end-of-time" for this second "Earth Age". This will be covered in detail in Part 2 of this book, and it is absolutely profound and enlightening to the furthermost extreme...

Jesus became the surrogate for His elect, both Israel and the Church, at the "Judgment Seat of God", and He presented Himself as the intercessor, and the "atoning sacrifice", and the "sin offering" for their sin. This is why Jesus is called the "Last Adam", as the original "in Adam" bloodline seed of Jesus, which began in the "first Adam", ended in Joseph, the husband of Mary. But I intervened in My Son's fallen bloodline seed, and created a new life giving seed and brought forth the "Last Adam", Jesus, from whom you are "born-again"...1 Corinthians 15:45...it is written, the first man Adam was made a living soul; the "Last Adam" (Jesus) was made a life-giving spirit..."I even I", your Father, brought forth through Mary the last Adam Jesus, your life-giving spirit, after-which the physical seed of Jesus created in the first Adam was cut-off at the cross...

Galatians 2:20...I (each of My elect) have been crucified with Christ...Therewith, those of you whom I predestined to be given to My Son were also physically cut-off with Him, having been placed "in" My Son on His cross by your faith, and thus you are seen from My vantage point as also being crucified with My Son on that cross...2 Timothy 2:11...Here is a trustworthy saying: If we died with Him (Jesus), we will also live with Him...All those who died "in" My Son on that cross were also baptized "in" My Son through the "Lake of Fire" baptism, where their own personal sins were washed; and therewith they were justified and sanctified "in" My Son, after-which each of My elect will be called at their own appointed time for their reconciliation, and therein granted new life through the impartation of the life-giving spiritual seed from Jesus, the "Last Adam", by which they were re-connected to Me by the Holy Spirit as they live out their new transformed life during this second "Earth Age"...2 Corinthians 3:18...all of you who have had that veil removed can now see and reflect the glory of the Lord. And the Lord, who is the Spirit, "transforms you more and more" to His likeness as you are changed into his "glorious image"...This is the transforming process of the moral attributes we have discussed several times; inclusive of love, forgiveness, trust, honor, integrity and other moral traits, followed by the restraint and discipline of these moral attributes over time. People...you are being molded and conformed, and therein ultimately transformed into the "glorious image" of My Son during your trials throughout this second "Earth Age"...

Let's review to make sure that these "third season" gospel truths are "Crystal-clear". To accommodate the "judgment" of My elect at the "Judgment Seat of God", all of the original elect "in Adam" spirits were placed and secured "in" the life-giving spiritual seed of Jesus, He being the "Last Adam", who was given a new perfect body without

sin to take the place of the "first Adam" who was imperfect because of sin. These original "in Adam" elect spirits who were originally created "in" the first Adam who sinned, and therefore were separated from Me because of that sin, are now being placed "in" the "Last Adam" who did not sin. Consequently, these elect spirits "in" Jesus went all the way through the "Lake of Fire" on dry ground after the "Judgment Seat of God", and were then resurrected from the 2nd Death and entered Paradise; and therein...2 Timothy 2:11...if we die (both physical and spiritual death) with Him (Jesus) we will also live with Him...Your physical death "in" My Son on His cross cut-off the sins of your fathers from passing on to you, and your spiritual 2nd Death "in" My Son through the "Lake of Fire" paid for your own personal sins...Any questions?...

In essence this is a do-over for the failure of the "first Adam", thus all those who died with Jesus are now going to be born-again by the life giving Holy Spirit of the "Last Adam", Jesus. But first, the sin of the elect and the sin of the "first Adam" had to be paid-for. And that payment in full was accommodated after the judgment of the elect at the "Judgment Seat of God"; after-which, as was required by My law, sentencing was the "Lake of Fire", which is absolute eternal death through which the personal sins of the elect were washed away to be remembered no more. Understand...your new birth can only take place after this 2nd Death, which is total detachment and dissolution from your God. Jesus, as the advocate and "sin offering" for His elect, accepted and took upon Himself the responsibility for His elect's penalty; and the "in Adam" spirits of His elect who were originally implanted "in" the first Adam before he sinned in the Garden, were now implanted "in" Jesus, the last sinless Adam while He paid-in-full for the sin of all His elect as He went through the "Lake of Fire" as the perfect "sin offering" for sin... This is the perfection and wisdom of Your Heavenly Father...Jude 1:1...to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved "in" Jesus Christ...wherein "in" means...

"in"--- en in Greek...Strong's Concordance #1722

"*en*" (a preposition) – properly, *in* (*in*side, with*in*);

(figuratively) "*in* the realm (sphere) of," as in the *condition* (state) *in which* something operates from the *in*side (with*in*)...

Again, let's make sure you understand: The physical "in Adam" seed of My elect, by their faith were literally, from My viewpoint, placed or implanted "in" My Son physically on the cross, where they were crucified, thus cut-off with My Son...Galatians 2:20...I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live'...Then after the "in Adam" spirits of My Elect were led out of captivity from Hades, they stood at the "Judgment seat of God" and were judged; judgment was determined, after-which they entered together implanted "in" My Son into the " Lake of Fire", which is the 2nd Death, and go all the way through successfully to the other side; and the water (the Lake of Fire) never touches My elect, and they entered into Paradise (see page 214). This is what entitles these who live in this earthly world today to be resurrected and born-again to new life, each in their own time as predestined by Me, their Father, over the course of their own time-line. For I say in My "Exordium"..."In a word, the final state of all humanity, both good and evil, and the timing of it is fixed by Me and from Me and for Me"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

And these spirits which were led by the Spirit of My Son into Paradise...Ephesians 4:8...He led captivity captive...are today awaiting the future reunion with their new bodies given by Me to those whose sins have been washed through the "Lake of Fire" baptism. Some to new spirit bodies like that of Jesus to repopulate the New Heaven,

which is the"Kingdom of God", and some to new regenerated flesh and blood physical bodies to repopulate the New Earth, which is the "Kingdom of Heaven". Let's leave you with a compelling, but alarming thought!...Is your spirit "waiting in Paradise" for you?...

Then after leading these spirits out of Hades and into Paradise, the Holy Spirit of My Son returned back to Me, His Father in Heaven, from where the Holy Spirit originally came, and here is where it becomes even more fascinating...Colossians 1:18...And He (Jesus) is the head of the body, the church: Who is the beginning, "the firstborn from the dead"; so that in all *things* He might have the preeminence...The original "in Adam" spirit of My Son "created in the first Adam", which was transferred to Hades when Adam sinned, is the first to leave Paradise and be united with Jesus in the tomb, where Jesus is then resurrected and given a new spirit-body. And His original "in Adam" spirit and His new spirit-body together with His soul become a new living being, therein the firstborn from the "2nd Death along with, or "among" His many brethren"...Romans 8:29...For whom He (God) did foreknow (the elect), He also did predestinate *to be* conformed to the image of His Son, that He (Jesus) might be the firstborn "among" many brethren...People: you must comprehend that if you are one of Jesus' elect you were raised up with Him from the "Lake of Fire". Then sometime after this you will leave Paradise to be united with your new body at the Rapture of the elect church or at the Regeneration of Elect Israel at the second coming of Christ at the end of My time-line. That is – your original "in Adam" spirit will leave Paradise and be united with your new body, and you will be a new eternal "free-will being" living in the third "Earth Age" as part of the Kingdom of God or as part of the Kingdom of Heaven. Are you ready for that? All by the power and sovereign will of your Heavenly Father, the creator of all things, over which no man, angel, or demon can hinder or prevent, for I declare in My "Exordium"..."And none can stay My hand, stop My power, resist My will, or hinder Me from acting, or cause Me to cease from My work, which I Am bent upon for...I The Most High God made the earth by My power; the world was founded by My wisdom and the heavens were stretched out at My discretion...(Jeremiah 10:12)...and My will in both worlds, the visible "Kingdom of Heaven" and the invisible "Kingdom of God" is sovereign and arbitrary, and My power limitless...It was so in creation; "I said", and it was done; it is so in providence, I do what I please"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

You can not even imagine the joy in Paradise 2,000 years ago when the resurrection of My Son took place, wherein the original "in Adam" spirit of Jesus left Paradise and was united in His tomb with His new spirit-body; whereby He walked out "through" the walls of that tomb. The stone was only rolled away later so that Peter, John, and Mary Magdalene could enter and see that He was gone. If this does not lift your spirit, you should probably ask yourself – why? People..."I AM" fulfilling all the promises I made to My elect, both to Israel and the Church, and you can partake by simply believing...

So as you can see, much activity transpired during those three days and thee nights. And this all happened in God's mind before the foundation of the world and was then fulfilled at the appropriate time in history...Do you actually think that our free-will could change any of this?...This is the actual outlined plan from the mind of Almighty God, ordained from the beginning of time for our salvation journey, and our placement in the loins of the "first Adam" and spiritual death, to our placement in the "Last Adam" and new spiritual life...People – this is the "third season" gospel; these truths are absolute and not even arguable...Bottom-line, these truth's will either make you bitter or make you better...Same bottom-line as when Israel received the "second season" gospel.....

"What did the Spirit of Jesus Preach"

Let's go back and see what the Spirit of Jesus preached to the spirits in prison before He led captivity out of Hades? "I even I" tell you in My BOOK what He preached to your spirits in Hades, but it has been veiled until "NOW". Understanding that Jesus did not change His preaching style, you can conclude that He spoke in "parables". And what "parables" exactly did He preach, and to whom did He preach? Remember...This is the stopover between His physical death on the cross and the "Judgment Seat of God" before He was sentenced to the "Lake of Fire" as a "sin offering" for His elect, both Israel and the Church. Thus, it would only make sense that He would speak about this forthcoming judgment and 2nd Death He was about to experience in the "Lake of Fire"...

1 Peter 3:18-19...'having been put to death in the flesh, but made alive in the spirit...He (the Spirit of Jesus) went and preached to the spirits in prison...(this being Hades – all inclusive of the "in Adam" spirits of the entire human race, both the just and the unjust, who were separated at Adam's original sin)...and He preached...1 Peter 3:20-21...to those who were disobedient long ago when God waited patiently in the days of Noah while the ark was being built. In it only a few people, eight in all, were saved through water, and this water "pictures" baptism that now saves you also—not the removal of dirt from the body but the pledge of a clear conscience toward God. It saves you by the resurrection of Jesus Christ...And as always, Jesus preached in "parabolic" language that only His elect would understand as "pictured" in...Matthew 7:14...But small is the gate and narrow the way that leads to life, and few there be who find it...In Noah's Ark "only a few", that is, 8 people (2x2x2 = 2^3, meaning only the 3-(eternal) 2-(elect) of God were saved through water, which is a "picture" of only the eternal elect of God were saved through the "Lake of Fire" baptism "in" Jesus...1 Peter 3:21...that water is a true "picture" of baptism which now saves you'...Theologians have tried to understand what you just read in...1 Peter 3:20-21...and why would Jesus only address those who died in the flood. The veiled truth is: this is not who Jesus spoke to, but rather what He spoke about. Jesus is speaking in "parables" as always, and He is preaching this "historical parable" of Noah's flood, and how that Ark was a "picture" of Himself; and all who were "in" the Ark are a "picture" of His 3-(eternal) 2-(elect). Notice Peter explains here in this just read verse...1 Peter 3:21...that large bodies of water are a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire" baptism, through which atonement for your personal sins are paid. His physical death did "not pay" for your personal sins; first – His physical death cut-off the sins of your fathers and also qualified Him to be your "sin offering", second – His 2nd Death through the "Lake of Fire" paid for your own personal sins. This is what Jesus was preaching and what He was about to fulfill, that is, go all the way through the water baptism of the 2nd Death. He explained to those spirits all that you have learned about Noah's Ark being a "picture" of My Son, and those "in" the Ark being a "picture" of His 3-(eternal) 2-(elect). He explained about the pitch being a "picture" of atonement, which kept the water out of the Ark, and about going all the way through the water to the other side, but the water did "not" touch anyone in the Ark as He goes through the eternal judgment of the "Lake of Fire" with His elect concealed within. He preached that this encounter of the flood is a "historical parable" of what He is about to do; defeat death through this "pattern" of Noah's Flood; a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire" baptism...

And this was not the only "parable" My son spoke about. Jesus also spoke about the "historical parable" of Jonah being 3 days and 3 nights in the belly of the whale, which was a "picture" of His commission from His Father that He was in the midst of enduring

...Matthew 16:4...A wicked and adulterous generation looks for a sign, but none will be given if-not the "Sign of Jonah"...Jesus preached that Jonah's 3 days and 3 nights in the belly of that big fish was pointing to His being 3 days and 3 nights in the tomb, this being a "historical parable" of My son's odyssey of His 3 days and 3 nights baptismal journey through the "Lake of Fire", a "picture" of judgment, 2nd death, burial through the "Lake of Fire" and resurrection out of the "Lake of Fire", which is the life giving true baptism for all those concealed within My Son. Jesus was preaching to the "in Adam" spirits in Hades about all these veiled "historical parables" written by His Father, explaining reconciliation by way of baptism through the water of My Son's "Lake of Fire" baptismal journey...1 Corinthians 3:15...If any man's work is burned up, he will suffer loss; but he himself will be saved, yet so as "through fire" (the Lake of Fire)...

Remember...we are made in God's own image, and each of the "three individual parts" of our triune-being has their own consciousness and identity...The spirits in Hades were listening via their own disembodied spiritual triune-seed consciousness to the Spirit of Jesus preach via His own disembodied spiritual triune-seed consciousness.....

The Spirit of My Son also explained the "historical parable" of the crossing of the Red Sea; also a "picture of baptism", and all that accompanies it, which we have discussed in detail. He also explained about the demon possessed men out of which He cast the demons...Matthew 8:28-32...When Jesus was come to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, there met He two possessed with demons, coming forth out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could pass by that way...And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Son of God?...art Thou come to "torment us (meaning cast us into the "Lake of Fire") before it is time"?...Now there was afar off from them a herd of many swine feeding...And the demons besought Him, saying, If Thou cast us out, send us away into the herd of swine...And He said unto them, Go. And they (the demon spirits) came out, and went into the swine: and behold, the whole herd rushed down the steep into the sea, and "perished in the waters" (of the sea)...These stories My Son is preaching continue to be thought-provoking; notice the demons were cast into the "sea", which "pictures" the 2nd Death, and this sea, as you have just learned, is the one thing the demons fear most. Jesus is telling these spirits in prison, which is Hades, that He is going to be sentenced to this same sea, this "Lake of Fire", after He finishes preaching. Some of these spirits trusted Him, but most did not, as they feared the "Lake of Fire" like the demons in the aforementioned passage. This is the nuts and bolts of what transpired. Sin had to be atoned-for, not just simply dismissed. His death on the cross is "not" what paid-for your personal sins, not even close. Again, His sinless death on that cross qualified Him to become the "perfect sin offering" to atone for your personal sins...2 Corinthians 5:21...I (God) made Him who knew no sin to be a "sin offering" for you, so that you might become My righteousness in My Son...after-which payment for personal sins came through the "Lake of Fire"...

So if physical suffering paid-for your sins, simply trust in the two thieves who actually suffered physically more, as they were on their crosses longer and even had their legs broken to facilitate their death...Let's also look at Paul's physical suffering: he was stoned and beaten 4 times and left for dead 4 times...2 Corinthians 22:25..."Three times I was beaten with rods, once I was pelted with stones"...One time He died and went to the third heaven, Paradise, where he learned unspeakable things...2 Corinthians 12:4... How he (Paul) was caught up into paradise, and heard "unspeakable words", which it is not lawful for a man to utter...Those things which were not lawful to be spoken about

“then” are being spoken about “NOW” as you read this book. What things do you think Paul saw and heard when he was caught up to Paradise? Things he could not speak about because there were no words to explain them. Paul saw all those spirits who were led there by Jesus from the “Lake of Fire”, including “his own spirit”. How, in all My glorious creation could he have explained that? He simply could not, because he did not understand any of what you have been reading concerning these deeper veiled truths of spiritual death and baptism in the “Lake of Fire”. This was not part of Paul's “second season” gospel 2.0. It has been reserved until “NOW” as part of the “third season” gospel upgrade 3.0. He personally heard and saw these things in Paradise, which you are now reading about; including those “in Adam” spirits resting in Paradise awaiting the Rapture and the “second coming” of My Son. Need we say more!!!

So if physical punishment pays for your sins, faithfully trust in Paul. Yes, we know that Paul and the two thieves were “not perfect”, and therefore “could not” pay for your sin, for Jesus was the “only perfect sacrifice”, but we're just making the point that physical suffering did “not” pay for your sins. The cross was necessary to fulfill a prophecy written about Jesus before crosses were ever invented...Psalms 22:16...for dogs have compassed Me: the assembly of the wicked have enclosed Me: they pierced My hands and My feet...Is it even possible men could have conspired, and then written and fulfilled this passage? Of course not, I wrote My own BOOK; for only I could have known about the forthcoming brutality of the cross, and the piercing of My Son's hands and feet hundreds of years before crosses were ever contrived by the mind of evil men, thus...<PROOF>...of who wrote My BOOK. Jesus' dying was necessary to facilitate eternal judgment for you, which could not be administered until His physical death... Hebrews 9:27...it is appointed unto men once to die (physical death), but after this the judgment ...You have to die before judgment can be rendered. This is why the elect had to be placed “in” My Son on that cross and die with Him...2 Timothy 2:11...'If we died with Him, (physical death and eternal 2nd Death) we will also live with Him...Judgment for all the children of men is either at the “Judgment Seat of God” for those elect spirits that were led out of Hades after the Spirit of Jesus preached; or at the "Great White Throne Judgment" at the end-of-time for those remaining unbelieving spirits who did not follow Jesus out of Hades; wherein they remained after Jesus had preached. Those spirits who “did not” trust the preaching of Jesus in Hades is an exact “parallel” to their original counterparts of their “in Adam” physical seed born on this earth who “do not” trust the preaching of the gospel. Said another way: if the physical part of your triune-seed “does not” believe the testimony of Jesus on earth, neither did the spiritual part of your original “in Adam” triune-seed believe the preaching of the Spirit of Jesus in Hades. People, your originally created “in Adam” triune-seed of body, soul and spirit is now separated, with the spiritual portion of that triune-seed residing in Hell, either on the Hades or Paradise side. What you believe on earth “parallels” what your original “in Adam” spirit believed in Hades when Jesus preached. This is Crystal-clear "third season" gospel truth imprinted with My own signature. You might want to ask yourself: did my “in Adam” spirit “follow or forsake” the message Jesus preached in Hades?...

My Son was your "atoning sacrifice" and your "sin offering", and He was cast into this place the demons feared most, the “Lake of Fire”. But if you trust in me, He preached, you will be redeemed to My Father. “I AM” the way, the truth, the life and your Ark”, He said. He preached all these “parables” which explain that if you trust in Me, you will come out the other side of the "Lake of Fire" having defeated death, and you will enter

into Paradise and await the last day, your resurrection day...Ephesians 4:8...Wherefore He saith, When He ascended up on high, He led captivity captive...Psalm 68:18...Thou hast ascended on high, Thou hast led captivity (in Hades to) captive (in Paradise)...

Notice...Jesus led them from one place of captivity, Hades, to another place of captivity, Paradise. Only those spirits who trusted Jesus left the Hades region of Hell and went with Him; the rest, like those demons in the swine, feared the "Lake of Fire" and did not want to leave before their time. Understand this is about 2,000 years ago, and those spirits who did not trust Jesus are still in Hades today awaiting their trial: My BOOK calls this the "Great White Throne" judgment...Revelation 20 11-15...And I saw a great white throne, and Him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them...And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works...And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell (Hades) delivered up the dead (the unbelieving spirits) which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works...And "death and hell" were cast into the "lake of fire". This is the 2nd Death...And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the "Lake of Fire"...This is the "Great White Throne Judgment" and the destiny of all those spirits who "did not" trust the "Spirit of Jesus" and His preaching in Hades; and this will be "exactly" the same destiny for the physical paired counterparts of their "triune-being" on this earth who "do not" trust the testimony of My Son...You might want to reevaluate your position in this matter...

People – we are trying to present a visual picture of these events, and it's not easy, so bear with us here...If only God could have given this assignment to someone a little more articulate...We are delving into and dissecting some of the most compelling "pictures" hidden within God's BOOK; including what happened at that "Judgment Seat of God" when Jesus was standing there after He finished preaching to the spirits in Prison, and then led those the Father had given Him out...John 17:9...I (Jesus) am not praying for the world, but for those You (Father) have given Me, for they are Yours...(see figure C on page 214)...These are the "spirits" created in the image and likeness of God, who were part of a "triune-seed" of body, soul and spirit, three individual parts, made in the explicit clear-cut image of God; conceived and implanted "in Adam", with each of these three parts having their own essence and identity...If God does not allow you to understand these unconditional truths, these affirmations which are being unveiled and presented here will have no validity to those with the carnal mind of the natural man.....

Those spirits standing at the "Judgment Seat of God" because of their own personal sins are the only ones being judged; for it is paramount that you understand My Son was not being judged. He is the "sin offering" for the sin of His elect who are being judged; and you need to remember that the half shekel paid by each of David's soldiers for their atonement is a "picture" of satisfying...Romans 6:23...the wages of sin is death (2nd Death)...thus paying for your half - .5 (5 spiritually meaning grace and/or judgment), both in view here at the "Judgment Seat of God", where your atonement is "paid in full" as you go through the 2nd Death (judgment) and are resurrected (grace) from the "Lake of Fire". My Son paid the price in full, but the elect receive credit for their part (.5) in the atonement. This is how atonement for sin was validated and satisfied. You paid nothing, but you receive full credit (.5) for your part. My Son is the perfect "sin offering" for the elect "seed" given to Jesus, including My Son's own "in Adam" seed, who were

in the loins of Adam...Galatians 3:16...The "promises of the covenant" were made to Abraham and his "seed", not seeds meaning many, but seed, meaning the One who is Christ (and those hidden in Him)...Jesus is the perfect "atoning sacrifice", as He is the "mediator of the covenant" for all who were in the "first Adam", but His sacrifice was only applied to those who trusted in the "Last Adam". Does His sacrifice apply to you?

Understand...Spirits can not sin, only the flesh can sin, so the flesh portion of all the elect triune-seed created "in Adam" had to physically die because of sin, and did so "in Christ" at His crucifixion. This was all from My viewpoint with respect to My elect, who were chosen before the foundation of the world and then placed, and therewith sealed "in" My Son on His cross by their faith...Galatians 2:20...I (the elect) was crucified with Christ...The spirits of those crucified "in" My Son on His cross will receive new sinless bodies at the last day of the "Second Season" called the Rapture, or the last day of the "Third Season" called the "second coming" to the Mount of Olives...John 6:40...My Father's will is that everyone who looks to the Son and "believes" in Him shall have eternal life, and I will raise them up at the "last day."...This "last day" is a hidden mystery veiled until the outpouring of this "third season" gospel 3.0, and is not the last day of time, but rather the last day of a "Season", as every season has a last day, which is always the gathering in of the fruit of the vine, meaning the harvest of that season's gospel. The elect spirits who were led from Hades to Paradise were raised-up from the "Lake of Fire" on the last day of the "First Season" after Jesus said "it is finished". Their new bodies will be raised-up on either the last day of the "Second Season" called the Rapture, or the last day of the "Third Season" called the "second coming" of Christ. The precision and symmetry of the outpouring of My gospel message can not be argued. You are being enlightened to the artistry of "I even I" – "Your Most High God"...

Let's quickly review this masterpiece. There are three seasons, three resurrections and three judgments. At the end of the "First Season" at the "last day" when Jesus says "it is finished", there is the "first resurrection", which is Christ and the "first judgment", which is the "judgment seat of God", after-which the spirits led from Hades share in this "first resurrection" from the "Lake of Fire" and are ushered into Paradise. Then at the end of the "Second Season" at the "last day" when the Angel of God blows the last trumpet and says "the mystery of God is finished", there is the "second resurrection", this is the Rapture of the "Elect Church" who will replenish the new Heavenly things of the third "Earth Age", and their new spirit bodies are united with their spirits released from Paradise, and the rewards are given at the "second judgment", which is the "Judgment Seat of Christ". And then at the end of the "Third Season" at the "last day" when I Myself say "it is done", there is the "third resurrection", the Regeneration of "Elect Israel" who will replenish the new earthly things of the third "Earth Age", and the "third judgment" called the Great White Throne Judgment for all unbelievers will come to pass...WOW...People, if you can't see My hand in the artistry and symmetry of the One and Only Elohim, the Mighty God of Israel, you aren't paying attention, therein you may as well stop reading now, because it's not going to get any better than this. This is the majesty of Almighty God in all His splendor, and all His Glory, and all His perfection. This "three season gospel mosaic" is My canvas for My artistry in elocution from which My gospel flows, at which even Michelangelo, if he had a free-will, would tip his cap...

People...this is "third season" gospel information, and may well be some of the most shocking revelation you, as a believer, have ever read, but at the same time, it should clear up many mysteries as to how My whole salvation message for your reconciliation was planned, performed and accomplished. If you don't completely understand, either

you are not one of My Elect, or "I AM" not enabling you to see things clearly this first time through this book, but you will learn in Part 2, it will take more than one reading...

To summarize...My Son died, then took the keys of Hades that I had given Him and unlocked the door of "Hades and Death" for the spirits that I had given to Him... Revelation 1:18 ...I (Jesus) am He that lives, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hades and of death...thus fulfilling My promise of freeing both Elect Israel and the Elect Church from the consequences of the sins of their fathers and their own personal sin, which lead to their spiritual death, physical death and the 2nd Death. Jesus freed the elect spirits from Hades, the holding tank, which was their abode since Adam's sin, and they followed Him, the one who was their "sin offering", to the "Judgment Seat of God" to be judged for their personal sin. They were judged and sentenced to the Lake of Fire, the 2nd Death. They then entered into the "Lake of Fire" hidden "in" My Son, Who is their atoning sacrifice, and they went successfully across to the other side where they were resurrected from the "Lake of Fire", therein satisfying all the requirements of baptism; after-which they entered into Paradise wherein the "elect" church await their new spirit bodies at the second resurrection at the last day of the "Second Season" called the Rapture; and "elect" Israel await their new flesh and blood bodies at the third resurrection at the last day of the "Third Season" called the "second coming" of Christ. This is all past tense for the believer; it's all done, no future judgment for the "Elect Church" or "Elect Israel". This is the in-depth behind the scenes picture of My salvation plan, completed before time began. How can you know this? Read My BOOK. Those who are lead by the Spirit will understand; unbelievers, make-believers and religious people will find it foolishness...

And you say, "I've never heard of such a thing as this"; basically the same thing the Jews said to Jesus and Paul at the introduction and teachings of the "second season" gospel 2.0...After-which they killed Jesus and Paul, who were the messengers of the upgraded "second season" gospel...How you receive and absorb the new information of this upgraded "third season" gospel 3.0 has already been determined from the vast mind of your omniscient God...A few will understand, but "most" will not...This is God's show and you are playing your part...Delivery of this information is my part...And if you understood the source of the information within this book, you would also have the full assurance of the "affirmations of these informed truths" penned within this book.....

At the end of the "first season" gospel when Jesus said "it is finished", those captive spirits who were led out of Hades partook in the "first resurrection" from the "Lake of Fire" and entered Paradise. At the end of the "second season" gospel when the seventh Angel blows the last trumpet and says the mystery of God is finished (what is this mystery), those who faithfully trusted in "Yeshua – God the Son" will partake in the "second resurrection" called the Rapture and receive their new eternal spirit bodies and transfer to the invisible "Kingdom of God". At the end of the "third season" gospel when I say "it is done", those who faithfully trusted in "Jehovah – God the Father" will partake in the "third resurrection" called Regeneration and receive their new eternal physical bodies and transfer to the visible "Kingdom of Heaven". Remember...This was forever established in My mind before time began, and then transpired at My exact time in My preordained time-line, and nothing could have altered it's course. In fact, nothing will ever alter the course of anything in My time-lines. People...this may be your "last call" to escape "eternal damnation", which in fact, was the last thing Jesus said when those spirits followed Him out from their Hades Captivity..."What did your spirit do"?...

"The Seed"

You have learned that when I created Adam, all ever to be born were in the loins of Adam, including the physical seed of Jesus. Remember...The seed of the woman, which was going to crush the head of Satan, was the seed that became Jesus, and you can trace the seed of Jesus all the way back from Mary to Adam in...Luke 3:23-38...And Jesus Himself, when He began to teach, was about thirty years of age, being the son (as was supposed) of Joseph, the'son of Heli, the'son of Matthat, the'son of Levi, the'son of Melchi, the'son of Jannai, the'son of Joseph, the'son of Mattathias, the'son of Amos, the'son of Nahum, the'son of Esli, the'son of Naggai, the'son of Maath, the'son of Mattathias, the'son of Semein, the'son of Josech, the'son of Joda, the'son of Joanan, the'son of Rhesa, the'son of Zerubbabel, the'son of Shealtiel, the'son of Neri, the'son of Melchi, the'son of Addi, the'son of Cosam, the'son of Elmadam, the'son of Er, the'son of Jesus, the'son of Eliezer, the son of Jorim, the'son of Matthat, the'son of Levi, the'son of Symeon, the'son of Judas, the'son of Joseph, the'son of Jonam, the'son of Eliakim, the'son of Melea, the'son of Menna, the'son of Mattatha, the'son of Nathan, the'son of David, the'son of Jesse, the'son of Obed, the'son of Boaz, the'son of Salmon, the'son of Nahshon (remember this son Nashon, we will talk about him later) the'son of Amminadab, the'son of Arni, the'son of Hezron, the'son of Perez, the'son of Judah, the'son of Jacob, the'son of Isaac, the'son of Abraham, the'son of Terah, the'son of Nahor, the'son of Serug, the'son of Reu, the'son of Peleg, the'son of Eber, the'son of Shelah, the'son of Cainan, the son of Arphaxad, the'son of Shem, the'son of Noah, the'son of Lamech, the'son of Methuselah, the'son of Enoch, the'son of Jared, the'son of Mahalaleel, the'son of Cainan, the'son of Enos, the'son of Seth, the'son of Adam, the'son of God...Joseph's genealogy in...Matthew 1...also goes through the King-line of King David, all the way back to Abraham, thus fulfilling the promises of a coming King to fulfill the Abrahamic covenant, thereby seeding Jesus to be Israel's King in the future "Kingdom of Heaven", and He is the "King of Kings" in the "Kingdom of God". And if the King-lines had continued in Israel, Joseph could have been an actual King in the line of King David. So there can be no argument about who could become a King. "I AM" forever perfect in My Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge regarding all things...

And as you learned earlier – I, "I AM" He Who has programmed all mankind through their individual "in Adam" triune seed, and whether you are a teacher, or are a preacher, or are an accountant, or a social worker, or you write a book, "every day of your life" was programmed "in Adam", and now almost 12,000 years later that program is active and functioning even now as you read this book...Psalms 139:16...You (God) saw me (the person reading this book) before I was born. "Every day of my life" was recorded (programmed) in your book. Every moment was laid out before a single day had passed...Time is a tool in My hand, and I orchestrate history accordingly...James 4:10... humble yourselves in the presence of the LORD, and He will exult you...because if you accomplish anything, it's not you, but "I even I", your Heavenly Father working in you, giving you the ability to accomplish your purpose in My ordained plan for your life, even as affirmed in My "Exordium"..."The inhabitants of the earth are not self-reliant, and have no oversight with respect to their own destiny, and do not understand the why's and wherewithal's of the peaks and valleys of their life experiences, all fitted together like a fine garment, even before time began; intricately woven together, thereby actualizing the crowning consummation of their eternal destination"...

And as we enter into this generation of artificial intelligence, this becomes highly comprehensible? In fact, this book unveiling the "third season" gospel could not have been penned or even documented before the birth of the computer age...Ecclesiastes 3:1...for everything there is a "season", and a time for every purpose under heaven.....

If you can play a piano better than anyone else, it's Your Father in you giving you that skill, so be humble and thankful for that skill. Have you not seen a 5 year old or even an autistic child just start playing a piano never before having seen a piano? How could this even be possible? The only mathematical possibility of this would be that the same mind that programmed the mind of the one who invented the piano, also programmed the mind of the aforementioned child playing it, never before having seen it. It's beyond a possibility of that happening by chance. That beach of white sand illustrating that these things "could" happen by chance, and that men "could" have written My BOOK, would now have to be ten miles long containing that one grain of red sand for which that blindfolded atheist was given one chance to find. Does My BOOK give an example of programming someone with skills and knowledge? It surely does...

When the Israelites were in the wilderness, I told them to build Me a tabernacle, for which I needed people with skills far beyond the normal to do this artistic work; so the physical "in Adam" seed of these workers was programmed in them 8,500 years before their birth to accomplish this...Exodus 35:30-35...Moses said to the Israelites, "the LORD has chosen Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah...He has filled (programmed) him with God's Spirit, in wisdom, in understanding, in knowledge and in all kinds of craftsmanship...to make artistic designs for work in gold, silver and bronze...to cut and set stones, to work in wood and to engage in all kinds of artistic crafts...And He (God) has given both him and Oholiab son of Ahisamak, of the tribe of Dan, the "ability" to teach others...He (God) has "filled (programmed) them" with skill to do all kinds of work as engravers, designers, embroiderers in blue, purple and scarlet yarn and fine linen, and weavers—all of them skilled workers and designers...Can these workers boast of themselves for their skill? Of course not. And it's no different for any of you. I, in fact, receive all the glory, considering it's Your Father in-you accomplishing whatever you accomplish. You are today, the manifestation and fulfillment of your original "in Adam" seed, even to the point of your reading this book. "Humble yourself before God" is a command...1 Peter 5:6...Humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you in due time...because the entire plan of this "Second Earth" age is because of the free-will"pride" found in the "First Earth" age...Proverbs 16:18...pride goes before destruction...Was not this Satan's sin? There is no place for "pride" in My eternal Kingdoms. Pride, which is the opposite of humility, will be defeated just as death was defeated. Pride is simply giving yourself credit for what Your Father alone has already done. So if I have given you some skill like singing, or painting, or writing, or preaching, or any other lofty or self centered mindset to cause you to have pride, this is My calculated contrivance toward perfecting you to the image of My Son; thus enabling you to fight against that arrogance to foster your humility, which is a primary "virtue of purity" for My use in My eternal Kingdoms. For just as it's easy to love those who love you, it's also easy to boast of a fabricated "sense of humility" when there is no conflicting "sense of pride" present in your life to test it, thus augment it...Proverbs 27:17...Iron sharpens iron...Pride, if restrained properly, sharpens humility. Do I not say the "meek" shall inherit the earth. "Meek" according to Strong's Concordance #4239 praus (prah-ooce') refers to exercising My optimum gentleness and strength under My control, not yours...Matthew 5:5...Blessed are the meek, for they shall inherit the earth...

"Worthily or Unworthily"

Let's understand another highly misunderstood doctrine in My BOOK where I say through Paul...1 Corinthians 11:27...whoever eats the bread or drinks the cup of the LORD in an "unworthy manner", shall be guilty of the body and the blood of the LORD...Is there a "historical parable" in My BOOK which would explain this? Of course there is, as there is always a "historical parable" to define any and all doctrine if you know how to search it out. So let's not only illustrate this parable, but let's also show how to find these "historical parables". You start with any doctrine and say: I know God's signature, and therefore I know there is a "historical parable" somewhere; and it can normally be found in the "first season" gospel, which is the old testament, for whatever doctrine you are trying to define. In this case, it is the doctrine of drinking the "cup of the baptism" of Jesus worthily or unworthily. So you ask a question: is there anywhere in My Book where someone "literally" drinks from any kind of a cup that would point to the baptism of Jesus? You look from front to back of My BOOK, but you can not find an instance of this. OK, so you have to then look for a "pattern or picture or parallel" of someone drinking from a cup pointing to the baptism of Jesus, and sure enough, you find it well hidden and veiled in the book of Judges in the story of Gideon. This "historical parable" teaches you many other truths as well. So let's take a look...

I wanted Gideon to lead the children of Israel against the Midianites, but there were too many men with Gideon enabling him to defeat the Midianites, which would have given Gideon the glory, and not properly, and therefore justly to Me, His God. So I needed to reduce the number. It's kind of long, but you will find it fascinating how veiled truths are hidden in these "historical parables". This story starts with Gideon and 32,000 men of Israel...Judges 7:2-8...The LORD said to Gideon, "The people who are with you are too many for Me to give Midian into your hands, for Israel would become boastful, saying, my own power has delivered me (this would be their sense of pride, which has no place in the next "Earth Age", for only those who are humble and obedient to God shall inherit the New Earth and the New Heaven)...therefore proclaim in the hearing of the people, Whoever is afraid and trembling, let him return and depart from Mount Gilead". So 22,000 people returned, but 10,000 remained...Then the LORD said to Gideon, "The people are "still" too many (for Me to receive the glory); so bring them down to the water (baptism) and I will test them for you there. Therefore it shall be that he of whom I say to you, This one shall go with you, he shall go with you; but everyone of whom I say to you, This one shall not go with you, he shall not go."...So he brought the people down to the water (baptism). And the LORD said to Gideon, "You shall separate those who lap the water with their tongue as a dog laps (meaning everyone who reaches down and brings the water up to their mouth with cupped hands), from those who kneel to drink."...The number of those who lapped, putting their hand to their mouth (and this is the key) was 300 men; but all the rest of the people knelled to drink water. The LORD said to Gideon, "I will deliver you with the 300 men who lapped (from their cupped hands) and will I give the Midianites into your hands; so let all the *other* people go, each man to his home."...So the 300 men took the people's provisions and their trumpets into their hands. And Gideon sent all the *other* men of Israel, each to his tent, but retained the 300 men; and the camp of Midian was below him in the valley...

Remember..."I AM" writing and directing this story, as I do all the stories in My BOOK in order to illustrate spiritual truths, primarily of which in this story is drinking worthily or unworthily. Let's start with the 300 who drank the water by bringing the water to their

mouth; this is a picture of drinking worthily as they "cupped" their hands and brought the water to their mouths to drink. They partook worthily of the "cup of baptism", as they with "cupped" hands from the river drank. And as you have learned, a river, or a lake or the sea is always a "picture" of baptism in these parables, which is the "Lake of Fire"...1 Peter 3:20:21...'Only eight people were saved from drowning in that terrible flood (Noah's flood)...that water is a "picture" of baptism which now saves you'...Again, why all the theatrics. It's a "picture" showing you that it is a small percentage (300 or about 1%) who are true believers, and a large percentage (9,700 or about 30%) who are make-believers, and a still larger percentage (22,000 or 68.75%) who are unbelievers...

It breaks down this way. I started with 32,000 men, and then sent 22,000 men away who did not trust and believe Me, this being a "picture" of unbelievers; and then I separated make-believers from the true believers by the way they partook of the cup of baptism, which here is a "picture" of communion as you partake worthily or unworthily. Only 300 "cupped" their hands when they drank from the "river"; a picture of drinking the cup of communion, which you now know is a "picture" of true life saving "Lake of Fire" baptism. Can this be any more "Crystal-clear"? "I AM" always perfect in My story telling, which are "historical parables" of spiritual truths. The only problem most of you will have here is how very small the percentage of true believers actually is. Jesus says the gate is narrow leading to life and true salvation, and "few" be there who find it; whereas the other ways by which people try to access Heaven is broad, meaning through other religions, or by doing good works, or by any other way outside of Jesus is insufficient...Matthew 7:13-14...Enter through the narrow gate (Jesus). For wide is the gate and broad is the road that leads to destruction, and "many" enter through it. For the gate is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and there are "few" who find it...So what does a "few" mean to you? Picture a table with 100 apples on it, and someone says to you, "take a few". How many would you take? No, really, before you continue reading, envision "how many would you take"? Whatever number you take would be the percentage you consider a "few". And If you said 3 or 4, that would be 3 or 4 percent. This few that Jesus speaks of as a percentage is much smaller than most think. The 300 men in this "historical parable" actually equates to about one (1) percent of the starting point of 32,000 men which represents all people; herein, the 300 men in this story equates to about three percent of the 9,700 men who claim to be saved. So it's a very narrow gate for those who are truly baptized worthily "in" My Son. And then you compare that with...Matthew 7:22-23..."Many" will say to Me on that day, 'LORD, LORD, did we not prophesy in Your name and in Your name drive out demons and in Your name perform many miracles?...Then I (Jesus) will profess unto them, "I never knew you": depart from Me, ye that work iniquity...The many in this passage are the 9,700 people who confess the name "Jesus", but are not truly saved, for they are make-believers, or as Jesus Himself called them – lukewarm. Jesus uses the word "few" when talking about those who are true-believers, and transposes few with the word "many" in this passage when talking about make-believers. This should be very alarming to most who proclaim being a child of God and, without question, this claim will be rejected by these same make-believers as a preposterous statement, but few means few. Notice Jesus says in this passage, "I never knew you". He "did not" say, "I knew you at one time but you fell away, and I don't know you any more. Never means never...Hebrews 6:4/6...It is impossible (to bring people back to a born-again position) who have once been enlightened (who would have been judged, found guilty and sentenced to a three-day Baptism through the eternal "Lake of Fire"), who have

experienced the Word of God, who have shared in the Holy Spirit...and if they fall away, It would be impossible to renew them again to repentance, since they would be "again" crucifying to themselves the Son of God and put Him to open shame...My Son was crucified only "once", and not many times to satisfy your being born-again and again after backsliding from your born-again position. Understand: "I AM" not going to subject My Son to the punishment of going through the eternal "Lake of fire" every time you fall away and then repent again. Remember: there is no such thing as 2 eternities. If your "in Adam" spirit has been sealed in Paradise for nearly 2,000 years, it has been... Ephesians 4:30...sealed until the day of redemption...and it "can not" fall from paradise.

The biggest problem in churches today is not getting people saved, but the biggest problem is getting people lost. What are we saying here? Preachers assume most of the members in their churches are saved, when in reality most are lost and only believe they are saved, and therefore they do not seek salvation anymore. This number 300 breaks down to 3x10x10, or mathematically written as $3x10^2$ (three times ten squared) which gives you three numbers: 10 – 3 – 2, and when interpreting these numbers, they confirm the "historical parable" of who drank worthily, thus who is a child of God; and when interpreted spiritually they mean: the "10-(complete) 3-(eternal) 2-(elect)" of God are those who drank worthily. These "historical parables" are always spot on true and the numbers never fail to back up the "historical parable". This is just another <PR00F> that men could never have written this story of cupping hands when drinking the water, a "picture" of My Elect who partook of the "Lake of Fire" cup of baptism in My Son...

The bottom-line here being, you are only worthy if you drink of the cup worthily, a "picture" of the 2nd Death "cup" of baptism "in" My Son through the "Lake of Fire" as He paid-for your sin. Did He not proclaim, as you have already learned, to His disciples James and John...Mark 10:39...And Jesus said unto them (James and John), Ye "shall" indeed drink of the "cup" that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized with shall ye be baptized...as will all of My Son's elect, both His Elect Israel and His Elect Church, referring to the 2nd Death after the "Judgment Seat of God", which we have just covered in detail in the previous chapters of this book. Next time you take communion, understand what it represents. In all that Jesus was baptized with, His elect were baptized with Him: You were crucified with My Son, stood for judgment with My Son, went through the "Lake of Fire" baptism with My Son, and were resurrected from the "Lake of Fire" with My Son and then led into Paradise with My Son. This just unveiled "historical parable" demonstrates I want "all" the glory even as I told Gideon: "there are too many for Me to receive 'all' the glory". Man gets none of My glory. Did My Son die for you, or did you die for Him? Literal water baptism is an unworthy baptism, given that it does "not" pay for your sins, but your literal water baptism points to your worthy baptism through the water of the "Lake of Fire" in Christ, which does pay for your sins..

The writers of Judges had absolutely no idea a thousand years before Jesus was born about the doctrine of baptism, which is a picture of the "Lake of Fire" Judgment. Even you yourself had no idea about any of the activities included in the baptism of Jesus during the 3 days and 3 nights of the cross, or of His elect crossing through the "Lake of Fire" after His death on that cross; it's only revealed through the light of this "third season" gospel. So how could supposed men have written about these truths unveiled in this very intricate and complex "historical parable". It's not at all possible men wrote this story! I wrote this story only to be understood "NOW" as you read. "I AM" the one and only author of My own BOOK, not man...<PR00F> on <PR00F>...Any Questions?...

"Five Single Words"

There are five single word "historical parables" in My BOOK, which if taken individually would be <PROOF> in and of themselves as to who the true author is, but if taken collectively, they show <PROOF> beyond the possibility of any argument as to who the true author is, this being, "I even I", the "One and Only God". Two of these five words are well known evidence by Bible teachers today, and you may have heard them before, but the first three we will examine are being unveiled "NOW". The first of these is... Genesis 6:9...These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and "perfect" in his generation, and Noah walked with God...Was Noah perfect? No, and neither are you, or anyone else for that matter. So why do I call Noah perfect? The word "perfect" is the same Hebrew word in Strong's Concordance #8549 (ta-mim), that I use to describe the perfection of all sacrificial animals. This word ta-mim is translated as "perfect" in many translations, but in some translations the Hebrew word ta-mim is translated descriptively as "without spot or blemish", another way of saying perfect"... Leviticus 22:21...If you present a peace offering to the LORD from the herd or the flock, whether it is to fulfill a vow or is a voluntary offering, you must offer a perfect (ta-mim) animal. It may have no defect of any kind...The sacrifice had to be perfect, which points to the perfection of My Son, Jesus Christ and His sacrifice as the "perfect" Lamb of God who was sent to pay for your sin; herein the sacrifice had to be without spot or blemish, meaning "perfect", even as Jesus was a "perfect" atoning sacrifice, He being your stand-in to take upon Himself the punishment for your "imperfect" sin...

Psalm 18:30...As for God, His way is perfect' (ta-mim)...But Noah was not "perfect", and as we have learned, you have to be perfect to enter into either the "Kingdom of Heaven" or the "Kingdom of God". So what qualifies a person as being "perfect". This is the whole point of becoming born-again...Romans 8:10...If Christ is in you, though the body is dead (the elect's physical death on the cross "in" Christ) because of sin, yet the spirit is alive because of righteousness (the righteousness of Christ)...When you receive Christ Jesus as your savior, you are seen from My viewpoint as having died with Him, both physical death and the 2nd Death. It's not just My waving a magic wand and forgiving your sins; they were bought and paid-for through the 2nd Death, and now I see you as "perfect" even as Christ Jesus, the Son of God, is "perfect", because the sins of your fathers have been "cut-off" (circumcised) through death on the cross "in" Christ, and your own personal sins have been washed in the "Lake of Fire...Matthew 5:48...Be ye therefore "perfect", even as your Father which is in heaven is "perfect"...So how am I calling Noah in...Genesis 6:9...'a just man and "perfect" in his generation?...

As a sidebar...This curse of your father's sin passing on to you and how to break this curse is "third season" gospel. You will not learn this in your "second season" gospel church, because most churches teach the doctrine of church replacement theology, but they only teach that the blessings and pleasant parts of the Mosaic covenant were transferred to the church, and not the unpleasant parts; thus they do not teach about this curse of your father's sins passing on to you. But rest assured, you do not need to understand this curse to be removed from it. If you have become a true born-again believer in My Son, or if you are Jewish and have faith in the God of Abraham, you are seen from my viewpoint as being united together "in" My Son on that cross, and therewith you physically died with Him...Romans 6:5..For if you have been "united

together" in the likeness of His death, you will also be united in His resurrection...And by reason of Jesus having no earthly father, your being united in His physical death lawfully enabled the curse of your father's sins to be cut-off, meaning circumcised; the curse was broken...Jeremiah 31:29-30..."In those days they will not say again, "The fathers have eaten sour grapes (the curse of their father's sins), And the children's teeth are set on edge...But everyone will die (2nd Death) for their own sin" (the sins of the fathers were cut-off, and your own personal sins are washed in the Lake of fire)...

If "imperfect" man was writing this account of Noah being "perfect", you can be certain that this word "perfect" (ta-mim) would not have been used. They may have said Noah was a good man, or a generous man, or even a righteous man, but never...a just man and "perfect"...But I, Your Father, chose the exactly correct word, as I have not allowed anyone to understand, or enabled this truth to come into their mind until "NOW". This truth being: the physical seed of My Son, that was created in the loins of Adam, was passed down the genealogical line from it's creation "in Adam", on through to Noah. Turn back to page 103 and you can read this God inspired genealogy from Adam to Jesus by following the line of His physical seed all the way to Mary. There was no accurate knowledge of this genealogy until penned by Luke, as there have been too many wars, causing tribal documents to be destroyed throughout Israel's tumultuous history. The reason I chose to save Noah out of the Human Race was because He was carrying the "seed" of My Son, and if Noah and His son Shem, who later carried the seed of My Son, had died in the flood, the physical "in Adam" seed of Jesus would have ended right there. And there would have been no birth of Jesus, and therefore no salvation for anyone, including you, and thus Satan would have prevailed...Isaiah 55:9... my ways are (always) higher than your ways...or even Satan's ways...Any Questions?...

When these events of Noah's flood occurred, neither the children of men, nor Satan, had any clue about the heritage of My Son. And the physical seed of My Son created "in Adam" was residing in Noah, and that seed had to continue after the flood, or My reconciliation plan would have been defeated. You can now understand from what you discovered previously that you were all in the loins of Adam when he was created, including the physical "in Adam" seed of My Son...And I literally saw the physical "in Adam" seed of My Son "in Noah", which was passed down through the genealogical line from Adam and resided in the loins of Noah; therein Noah was seen from My point of view as "perfect" only because the physical "in Adam" seed of Jesus was residing in the loins of Noah, and this word "perfect" could not be said of any other person on the earth at that time, herein I, God your Creator, perceived every man who ever carried the physical seed of My Son...Genesis 6:9...as a just man and "perfect" in his generation...

The "spiritual" truth of this "historical parable" of the seed of Jesus residing in Noah reveals My perfect reconciliation plan: if Jesus is residing in you, I perceive you as "perfect". It's as simple as that. And this is how I see you today if you are one of My children. In the same way that the "in Adam" physical seed of My Son residing in Noah made him "perfect" in My eyes, so also, the spiritual seed of the "Last Adam" Jesus, residing in you, makes you "perfect" in My eyes. This Holy Spirit which resided in Jesus when He walked this earth; whom He Himself calls the comforter or Helper, is given to you as a free gift from Me, your Father. We have described this as the "on-loan" spirit of God, and if He now resides in you, this qualifies you as a child of God and "perfect"...John 16:7...But I (Jesus) tell you the truth, it is to your advantage that I go away (facilitated through the cross); for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come

to you; but if I go, I will send Him to you...not by your will, but by My perfect will, therein qualifying you as a born-again believer and "perfect", because the Spirit of My perfect Son, Jesus, would now be living in you, which would qualify you as also being "perfect. Any Questions?...People if you can't see the simplicity of this truth – Ask yourself why?

John 14:20...In that day (when you are born-again) you will know that I am in My Father, and you in Me, and "I in you" (WE3R1)..."I in you" means the "Spirit of Jesus" is living in you, which qualifies you as "perfect" from My perspective. And just to make one other point here. If every person in the body of Christ is "perfect" because the Holy Spirit of My Son resides in them, then the whole body is "perfect", and there doesn't have to be some kind of revival to make the body of Christ more "perfect". You can't improve on "perfect". And as you have already learned, the prerequisite for entrance into the eternal third "Earth Age" is "perfection"...Revelation 21:27...nothing unclean can enter into it (Heaven)...Furthermore, since "day two" after Passover about 2,000 years ago during the "Feast of Firstfruits", all of My elect were washed, raised-up from the 2nd Death, and made "perfect". "I AM" not waiting for My church to attain perfection before Jesus comes back; "I AM" waiting for the "number" of My predestined elect to be saved. Do you remember 153,000,000?...2 Peter 3:9...The LORD is not slow about His promise, as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not willing for any (of His predestined elect) to perish but for "all" (of His elect) to come to repentance... People...There are two "All's" addressed in My BOOK. Of which "All" are you a part?... 1 Corinthians 15:22...For as "all" in Adam die, so also will "all" in Christ be made alive... So if you think carnal man wrote this single word "perfect" being attributed to Noah by coincidence, and placed it there knowing none of what you just discovered, then either your pride or I Myself blinded you from seeing this truth of why I called Noah "Perfect"..

This is the first <PROOF> established from these five single words...If this was a court of law, and you were being accused of "murdering" the truth of who wrote the Bible, saying carnal man wrote it, you might find a few jurors who would agree with you; but they also mighty say, I need more evidence than this one word to find you guilty. Remember...We are not using any of the previous <PROOF> content we have already introduced and deciphered in this book, we are just using these five single words.....

Let's move on to the "second" <PROOF> word, thus introducing more evidence in this case of who wrote the Bible. If you ask most people, what did I tell Moses to say to Pharaoh regarding the children of Israel and their release from their bondage in Egypt, they would probably answer that I only told Moses: say to Pharaoh, "let my people go". If this was your answer, it just means you have watched the Cecil B. DeMille movie "The Ten Commandments" too many times, because I also told Moses...Exodus 4:22-23 ...you shall say to Pharaoh, Thus says the LORD, "Israel is My son, My firstborn"...So I say to you Pharaoh, "Let My Son go" that he may serve Me; but you have refused to let Him go...It's not even possible that carnal man could have picked these words "Let My Son go" to place here. Israel is your God's wife, and you "can not" logically from the mind of carnal man be both the wife of God and the Son of God at the same time, however, it was true. Israel is My wife, and also Israel was My Son at that point in time. Therefore, discerning this logically, there is absolutely no possibility carnal man could have written this passage. And as you read this, your mind is likely thinking the very same thing, "how could Israel have been both the wife of God and also the Son of God at the same time"? Understand...In a real concept, if your wife is carrying the seed of

your son in her womb, which actually grows and develops as your son, essentially, she is your wife, but for 9 months she is also your son, hence she is your wife and she is your son at the same time, thus <PROOF>...again that only I Myself, the Creator-of-all-things could have written this passage, for only I Myself understood Israel was carrying the seed of My yet to be born Son in the midst of the children of Israel, who was also My wife. Can there still be any uncertainty on the subject of who authored My BOOK?...

The men who supposedly wrote My BOOK also had no clue of what you just learned from the first of these five single words, that is, the seed of My Son resided in Noah. Likewise, the seed of My Son was also in the midst of the children of Israel in Egypt, and one of those children carried the "seed" of My Son in his loins, therein reinforcing My statement, "Let My Son go", and I have given you enough information to pinpoint exactly who was carrying that seed at that precise time...Numbers 10:13-14...They first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses. The standard of the camp of the sons of Judah, according to their armies, set out "first" with "Nahshon" the son of Amminadab, over its army...which you read in...Luke 3:23-38...a few pages earlier (on page 103) showing Nahshon is in the genealogical line of Mary; Nahshon also was in the genealogical line of Joseph...Mattherw 1:4...Ram the father of Amminadab, Amminadab the father of "Nahshon", "Nahshon" the father of Salmon…Then shortly after leaving Egypt, it was "Nahshon", the great, great, great, great, great, grandson of Judah, who was carrying the physical seed of Jesus, which had been passed down from the "first Adam" to Nahshon, who was My assigned Captain General of the army of the tribe of Judah, which set the standard, and always "led the children of Israel" wherever they traveled from camp to camp while I led them all through the wilderness...Numbers 2:3...Those who encamp on the east side toward the sunrise shall be of the standard of the camp of Judah, according to their divisions: and the prince of the children of Judah shall be "Nahshon" the son of Amminadab...The tribe of Judah was in the first post by My direction...Numbers 10:14...The divisions of the camp of Judah went "first", under their standard. "Nahshon" son of Amminadab was in command...In their marches, "Nahshon" of the camp of Judah led the caravan, because Christ, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, was to descend from Judah through "Nahshon", who was My appointed Chief Captain of Judah. And according to Jewish expositors, the insignia upon the standard of Judah was a young lion...Revelation 5:5...One of the elders said to me (John), "Do not weep, Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah , the Root of David, has prevailed to open the scroll and loose its seven seals"...

Basically, the children of Israel followed My Son in the loins of "Nahshon" as I, your Sovereign God, navigated their wilderness journey. So, the children of Israel not only followed "Jesus", Joshua, from the wilderness across the Jordan and into the earthly Promised Land, as you have already learned, but they also followed the "Seed of Jesus" in Nahshon for 40 years in that wilderness. And they followed Jesus in Nahshon everywhere they went, as they traveled from place to place during the entire time-line of their wilderness trials...John 10:27...My sheep hear my voice; I know them, and they "follow me"...Do you see the "picture" that "I AM" painting here? If you are claiming to be a child of God, you must follow My Son through all your wilderness trails during this second "Earth Age" before you enter into My Heavenly Promised Land. And before Israel crossed the Jordan River, the physical "in Adam" seed of Jesus was passed on to Nahshon's son Salmon, and he was then stationed at the lead standard as per My assignment, and he led them through the Jordan River. So Israel followed the physical

"in Adam" seed of Jesus all the way from Egypt, a picture of the "Kingdom of Satan", to the earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of My "Spiritual Promised Land", which is Paradise. People, if you can't see My signature in this story, you never will. With the possible exception of the veiled prophecy of Jacob concerning the tribe of his son Judah in...Genesis 49:10...The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor the ruler's staff from between his feet, Until Shiloh (Jesus) comes, to him shall be the obedience of the peoples...Man could not have been certain of which tribe the Messiah would be from. Therefore, if man had been writing this account, he would have put the "Tribe of Rubin" in the first post, as he was the firstborn, or he would have put the Priest tribe of the Levies first...Numbers 3:41...You shall take the Levites for Me, I am the LORD, instead of all the firstborn among the sons of Israel...But man did not write the My BOOK. Only "I even I", the "One and Only God" of Israel, could have written, directed and produced this miraculous story. Let's put all these pieces together: Israel followed Moses, a "picture" of Jesus, as they crossed the Red Sea, which as you learned, was a "picture" of the elect partaking in the "cup of the baptism" of Jesus, including going through the "Lake of Fire" with Him on dry ground successfully all the way through to the other side...1 Corinthians 10:2...They were all baptized into Moses (a "picture" of Christ) in the cloud and in the "sea" (the Red Sea)...Throughout their continuous journey in the wilderness, Israel followed Nahshon, who carried the seed of Jesus; and when they crossed the Jordan, they also followed the seed of Jesus in the loins of Nahshon's son Salmon at the head of the caravan as they crossed over into the earthly Promised Land. And in addition, as you have learned, they followed Joshua, also a "picture" of Jesus. At no time throughout their entire journey was Jesus not leading Israel, a "picture" of My elect Israel and My elect Church, from the time they left Egypt until they entered into the earthly Promised Land...<PROOF>...that I wrote this detailed story, not fallen man...

Come on people, can you not see the hand of Israel's "One and Only true God" in this journey? It's no different than your journey of following My Son from the lost kingdom of the world, which is spiritual death, to the living Kingdom's of God, which is spiritual life...And Jesus attested of these things as He spoke these words to His Father...John 17:14 & 24...I (Jesus) have given them (the elect) your word; and the world has hated them, because they (the elect) are not of the world, even as I (Jesus) am not of the world...Father, I desire that they also, whom you have given me, may be with me where I am (the Heavenly Promised Land), to see My glory that you have given Me because you loved me before the foundation of the world...This journey, which Jesus beseeched of His Father, was that His Elect would follow Him (Jesus) from death in the kingdom of this world all the way through to new life in His eternal Kingdoms. The second "Earth Age" is orchestrated according to My sovereignty, as "I AM" the conductor of your journey from death to new life. Your free-will plays absolutely no part...Any Questions?

If you are Jewish reading this account and can't perceive the hand of your Only God, it's because I, the Lord your God, am blinding your eyes; or if you are Gentile and can't see My hand in these events, it's because of pride. It's not even conceivable that carnal man could have written this story, as it has only been unveiled "NOW". Only from the mind of God could these accounts have been written, for I alone have declared these matters using this terminology, "Let My Son go" knowing the physical seed of My Son created "in Adam" was residing in the loins of Nahshon. This story of Israel's journey through the wilderness following the seed of Jesus is, by itself, absolute <PROOF> that I wrote My own BOOK, and that "I AM" who I say "I AM". Do you actually think men

could have conceived these events, and understood these veiled truths? Not even the slightest of possibilities. All glory to the infinite wisdom of Almighty God...<PROOF>...

Thus in our court case, we have introduced the second piece of evidence proving you "murdered" the truth of who wrote God's BOOK, claiming carnal man wrote it, and you would be convicted by all 12 jurors; they now have enough evidence, and they are only awaiting sentencing...But wait, we have three more "single" word parables to present....

But before we continue, let's first review and understand "My veiled signature" through this just unveiled "historical parable" through the natural seed of Israel's portion of My Abrahamic Covenant. It is similar to My Body of Christ portion of the Abrahamic Covenant, but I would like to focus here on Israel's portion only. What is the "parallel" spiritual "pattern" of National Israel following the physical seed of My Son in Nahshon out of Egypt and through the Red Sea, followed by 40 years in the wilderness, and then crossing through the Jordan River and entering into the earthly Promised Land. None other than that of the spiritual "in Adam" seed of "National Israel" following the Holy Spirit of My Son out of Hades to the "Judgment Seat of God", and then "in" My Son, they followed Him through the "Lake of Fire" baptism, and entered into the Spiritual Promised Land of Paradise for 40 Jubilee year cycles, (40 x 50) = 2,000 years. This crossing through the Jordan River, as you will learn, is a "picture" of the "Great White Throne Judgment", where "I even I", your Father, illustrate that you are either going to be judged under the law at the "Great White Throne Judgment" or released from that judgment through faith in Jehovah God or His Son...Romans 2:12...For all who have sinned under the Law will be judged by the Law...however, judgment for those who trust in Jehovah God or His Son will be released out from under the curse of the law... Colossians 2:14 ..Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances of law that was against you, which was contrary to you, and took it (the law) out of the way, nailing it to His cross...Those who trust in Jehovah God or His Son will be deemed worthy and cross over to the other side, and enter into the "Kingdom of God" or the "Kingdom of Heaven". Those who do "not" trust in Jehovah God or His Son will be judged unworthy, and receive a sentence of eternal death and darkness...Daniel 12:2..."many" of them (the natural seed Israel) that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt...The "many" being those children of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob (the natural seed of Israel) who come to believe in and follow My Son, shall awake and enter into the "Kingdom of God" portion of the Heavenly Promised Land and eternal life; those who do not come to believe in and follow My Son, shall awake to judgment and eternal death. Notwithstanding the natural seed of Israel's double blessing, which includes salvation through faith in the "One and Only God" of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, for which they will inherit the "Kingdom of Heaven" portion of the Heavenly Promised Land and eternal life...Ezekiel 20:36...As I judged your ancestors in the wilderness from the land of Egypt, so I will judge you (Israel)...These "pictures and parables" are always spot on perfect, and this review is targeted directly to the "firstborn" reading this account, the natural seed of Israel...

And as we continue on this discourse concerning Israel only, let's unveil another <PROOF> of who is Israel's promised Messiah and Jewish King. Can there be any denial as to who this might be? This would be Jesus Christ of the seed of Adam, through the seed of Noah, and then Nahshon, and later King David and finally through Joseph (supernaturally) and on through a second genealogical line from King David to

Mary. Messiah is a Hebrew word meaning "Anointed One." Anointing was used to set someone or something apart for a specific purpose. It was used to signify that kings will be anointed according to My sovereign will, and therein rule over My people Israel... 1 Samuel 15:1... Samuel said to Saul, "I am the one the LORD sent to anoint you king over His people Israel; so listen now to the message from the LORD..."Christ" means "Anointed One" in Greek, the language in which the New Testament was originally written, and "Anointed One" is also the same as the Hebrew word Messiah...John 1:41 ...Andrew went to find his brother, Simon, and told him, "We have found the Messiah (Anointed One)" which means "Christ"...Israel understood that their sacred Scriptures contained many prophecies of a divinely appointed ruler who would restore the earthly glory to the Kingdom of Israel...Isaiah 9:6-7...For unto us a child is born, a Son is given. The government will rest on His shoulders. And He will be called: Wonderful Counselor, "Mighty God and Everlasting Father", Prince of Peace (Listen up Israel: your "Mighty God and Everlasting Father" herein unveils the identity of your savior and Messiah; this child is God the Father manifesting in the flesh)...There will be no end to the increase of His government or of peace, on the throne of David and over His Kingdom (of Heaven), to establish it and to uphold it with righteousness forever (and not just a 1,000 years as is misinterpreted and thus misunderstood from Revelation 20:6) For is says in...Isaiah 9:7...The zeal of the LORD will accomplish this....herein it says...Isaiah 28:23...Listen up (Israel) and hear My Word, pay attention to what I say..."I AM" that "I AM", the Sovereign LORD of Hosts is My name, who is the realization and fulfillment of all sovereign things.

Following the captivity by Assyria and Babylon, and the Medes and Persians, and then the Grecian and Roman Empires, the Israelite people looked to these promises for a deliverer. In the first century after Christ, the Jews, who had returned to their homeland from Babylon several centuries earlier, were dominated by the Roman Empire. In their oppression, they prayed and hoped for the appearance of their promised Messiah, a conquering king, who would deliver them from their Roman overlords and restore Israel to national greatness. Not understanding they had already missed their true King, they turned to passages such as...Jeremiah 23:5-6...Behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, "When I will raise up for David a righteous Branch (Jesus); And He will reign as king and act wisely and do justice and righteousness in the land (the New Earth)...In His days Judah will have peace, And Israel will dwell securely; And this is His name by which He will be called, 'The LORD our righteousness.'...From many such prophecies they correctly deduced that their Messiah was soon to appear. Hopes ran high. When John the Baptist came on the scene, some thought he might be their Messiah. Scripture tells you that "the people were in expectation", and all reasoned in their hearts about John, whether he was the Christ or not...Luke 3:15...The people were waiting expectantly and were all wondering in their hearts if John might be the Messiah ...John said he was not the Messiah, but he did point people to Jesus of Nazareth...

One of John's followers, a fisherman who was named Andrew, immediately believed in Jesus...John 1:41...Andrew found first his own brother Simon and said to him, "We have found the Messiah"...Jesus later acknowledged that He was the long-awaited Messiah in a conversation with a Samaritan woman...John 4:25...The woman said to Him, "I know that Messiah is coming, He who is called Christ; when that One comes, He will declare all things to us."...then Jesus told her plainly...John 4:26..."I am He," Jesus replied, "the one who is speaking to you."...Jesus also acknowledged that He was the Messiah at His trial...Mark 14:60-62...The high priest stood up and came forward and

questioned Jesus, saying, "Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?"...But He (Jesus) kept silent and did not answer. Again the high priest was questioning Him, "Are You the Christ, the Son of the Blessed One?"...And Jesus said, "I AM", and you will see the Son of Man seated at the right hand of Power, and coming with the clouds of heaven."...The understanding of Israel was limited by My decree and their eyes were blinded...Romans 11:8..."God gave them a spirit of stupor, eyes that could not see and ears that could not hear, to this very day."...Israel could not realize that Christ, My Son, must first come, and suffer and die for the sins of mankind, and then later return at the end-of-time as the conquering king that they were expecting...

But Israel, your blindness is not finished, as you will receive one who is not your King. You must endure one last indignity, that being...John 5:43...I (Jesus) have come in My Father's name, and you do not accept Me; but if someone else comes in his own name, you will accept him...This is pointing to the person My BOOK announces as the anti-Christ in the last days of so called peace in the land of Israel. The anti-Christ will be 30 years old, the same age as Jesus Christ when He began His ministry. His father will be Assyrian, even as he is "patterned" in this prophecy foretelling the destruction of the anti-Christ...Isaiah 14:25..I (God) will break the Assyrian in My land (at the battle of Armageddon in the Valley of Megiddo at the end of time) and will trample him on My mountains. Then his yoke will be removed from you; his burden removed from your shoulders...His mother will be of Jewish descent of the tribe of Dan, meaning "judge" in Hebrew, and the anti-Christ will judge and deceive many of the natural seed of Jacob. This was prophesied by Jacob, and this is the reason the tribe of Dan is left out of the 144,000 in the book of Revelation, as having a portion with the believing Jews who will deliver the "third season" gospel...Genesis 49:16-17...Dan shall "judge" his people, as one of the tribes of Israel...Dan shall be a serpent (the anti-Christ snake) in the way, A horned snake in the path, That bites the horse's heels, So that his rider falls backward...

Before we leave this unexpected topic, let us reiterate that "two thirds" of the natural seed of Israel will be deceived by this false coming King, the anti-Christ, but "one third" will turn to their true King during this time of Jacobs trouble at the end-of-time... Zechariah 13:8-9...it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two-parts (2/3rds) therein shall be cut off and die; but the third-part (1/3rd) shall be left therein...And I will bring the third-part through the "fire", and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on My name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is My people: and they shall say, The LORD is My God...Herein to these blood descendants of Abraham: you should probably trust all that I say in My BOOK, which is the reason this <PR00F> book has been given "NOW", the purpose of which is to accord "Crystal-clear" validation toward the accuracy of these veiled mysteries recorded within My BOOK, and it's authenticity respecting the many hidden truths veiled deeply within the "third season" gospel. "I AM", after all, your God and "I AM" your Husband, and My Son is your son; and I will save 1/3rd of the natural seed of Israel through the literal "fire" of tribulation called the time of Jacob's Trouble, which is the latter portion of the tribulation time-line. This would be the physical tribulation fire ending at Armageddon; National Israel being the natural 1/3rd, whereas the Elect Church is the spiritual 1/3rd. You will understand these numbers more clearly as you continue...

Remember...if you don't completely understand something just keep reading and it will become "Crystal-clear" to those who trust in these faithful revelations respecting the veiled <PR00F> hidden deeply within these "third season" gospel declarations of truth..

We are deliberating about this literal 1/3rd of the natural seed of Israel spoken about in...Zechariah 13:9...I will bring the third-part through the "fire" (both the spiritual "Lake of Fire" and the literal great tribulation fire)...Meaning both the spiritual 2nd Death and the literal time of Jacob's trouble, after-which 1/3rd of the natural seed of Israel will inherit their promises of My Abrahamic Covenant...Jeremiah 30:7...for that day *is* great, there is none like it: it *is* the time of Jacob's Trouble; but they shall be saved out of it...

You learned earlier that "all Israel" (those who believe) is not "all Jacob" (those who do not believe)...Romans 11:26...And so "all Israel" (which represents a literal 1/3rd of the Nation of Israel who come to trust and believe in the God of Abraham or His Son) shall be saved...For it says in...Genesis 15:6...And Abram believed Jehovah and it was counted to him for righteousness, as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer (Jesus), and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob (unbelievers)...And 2/3rds of the Nation of Israel shall be deceived by the anti-Christ and never believe in Jehovah with the same level of trust as did their father Abraham. Many of the prophecies that you have been assimilating from this book have already been fulfilled, but many more of these prophecies will be fulfilled in the "Third Season". But also understand, these same prophecies were not understood by your forefathers in the days of Roman rule, or even most of their descendants thereafter; therefore do not in these last days make the same mistake. Only a literal 1/3rd of National Israel will be wise to this unveiled truth.

These things relating to natural Israel has nothing to do with the body of Christ or the "Kingdom of God", which is the forthcoming New Heaven...Remember – We learned earlier that Israel is the firstborn, and they have two choices for eternal life...They can believe in Jesus and become part of the Elect Church and the invisible "Kingdom of God", which is the New Heaven; or they can believe in Jehovah their God, via the third season extension of the "first season" gospel, and become part of Elect Israel and the visible "Kingdom of Heaven", which is the New Earth...This is written in stone...God is sovereign; this is the message of the "third season" gospel; this can not be annulled....

Understand...all who become saved, are saved through the baptism of My Son, that being, successfully through the "Lake of Fire", this means both Jew and Gentile. Read the account of Israel going through the Red Sea. You will learn that there were Jews and thousands of accompanying Gentiles being baptized in that Sea. I told Israel how to treat these Gentiles who came out of Egypt with them...Leviticus 19:34…A stranger (a Gentile) who resides with you shall be to you as the native among you, and you shall love him as yourself, for you were aliens in the land of Egypt...My BOOK is inerrant and foolproof if correctly interpreted. If you are Jewish and reading this book, choose a side before the great deception comes. Israel...many life changing decisions will be made during the "Third Season"; thus do not trust in your pride, or believe in Allah and his prophet the anti-Jesus, but rather believe in Jehovah or His Son Jesus; you've been informed. No more excuses for any Israeli or Gentile after reading these accounts...

One last point: when your father Abraham went to sacrifice Isaac, I stopped him at the last second when Abraham was about to obey and kill his only son; and I said through Abraham...Genesis 22:8...(To his only son Isaac) Abraham said , my son, "God will provide Himself" a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together...You have learned that all scripture is "parabolic" and this one is no exception, for there is a "picture, pattern and parallel" meaning in this verse. Notice that I say "I will provide

Myself". Pay attention here Israel...you must understand this was your father saying "I Myself" will become the sacrifice; for I your God, who is Jehovah, humbled Myself and became a man; I stood in the place of Isaac, who in this "historical parable" was a "picture" of My only Son, and thus the God of Abraham gave honor to Abraham for being obedient to sacrifice Isaac, who was Abraham's only son at that time...1 Timothy 3:16...And without doubt great is the mystery of godliness: "God Himself" was manifest in the flesh...Bottom-line here being: that was not just Jesus on that cross; but Israel, that was your heavenly "Father", the "One and Only true God" of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob on that cross. I died for you, and I only ask of you one thing in return...Believe!!!

Let's move on to the "third" <PR00F> word in My BOOK, which especially has been troubling for women over the years. This was when they "supposed" that Jesus had disrespected His own mother by calling her "woman" on two different occasions. First...John 2:1-4...The third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there...Jesus also was invited, and his disciples, to the marriage...and when the wine failed, the mother of Jesus said unto Him, they have no wine...Jesus said unto her, "Woman", how does this concern me? Mine hour is not yet come...Second...John 19:26-27...When Jesus saw (from the cross) His mother there, and the disciple whom He loved standing nearby, He said to her, "Woman", here is your son...and to the disciple, He said "Here is your mother."...Notice two things in these passages. First: they're both from the book of John, and Second: Jesus uses the word "mother" when speaking to the disciple, but He deliberately avoids the word "mother" when speaking directly to His "own mother". So as you can see, this was intentional, and you can understand the concern of the many women reading these passages. However, "I AM" "perfect" in all that I write in My own BOOK, so there must be some spiritual reason for this appearance of disrespect toward Jesus' own mother. And you can also rest assured that if men had been writing this account, they would have used the word "mother" instead of the word "woman". But this is simply another <PR00F> man did not write this account. So what do you suppose "I AM" trying to reveal to you in this veiled narrative of seemingly outward disrespect toward Jesus' own mother?...

But before we reveal the answer, let Me ask you a question. Why did I give you four different gospel accounts of the Life of My Son? You read many stories in Matthew, Mark, Luke and John and the details are slightly different in each. It's because I wanted man to understand all the full reaching manifestation of My Son while on this earth; therefore I inspired each of the writers who penned their individual accounts of My Son's ministry, to give a different perspective regarding My Son's purposes. I, His Father, wanted to portray My son as the fulfillment of the "Abrahamic covenant" and the promised King through the perspective of Matthew. I, His Father, wanted to portray My Son as "My servant" through the perspective of Mark. I, His Father, wanted to portray My Son as "a Man" through the perspective of Luke. And I, His Father, wanted to portray My Son as "Almighty God Himself" through the perspective of John. Do you think these men, Matthew, Mark, Luke and John, had any idea this veiled mystery was being constructed through them? Of course not, they did not write these books – I did!

Let's look at the book of...Matthew...to learn what "I AM" trying to show you. Notice that in...Luke Chapter 3...the genealogy of Mary goes all the way back to Adam; whereas the genealogy of Joseph in...Matthew Chapter 1...who is the supposed father of Jesus, only goes back to Abraham, because this is where all the promises of the Covenant were

made to the Nation of Israel; and they were fulfilled in Jesus as that promised King. So, the overriding and prevailing purpose of...Matthew...is to present My Son Jesus as the fulfillment of the Israel portion of the Abrahamic covenant. Also, the phrase "Kingdom of Heaven" is directed to and for Israel only, not the Elect Church, and this phrase is found in My BOOK 31 times, and this phrase is only used in the book of...Matthew...and nowhere else in the entirety of My BOOK; because the book of Matthew is primarily about the fulfillment of the earthly "Kingdom of Heaven" portion of the Abrahamic covenant. So when you read the book of...Matthew...understand that "I AM" presenting Jesus to the world as the fulfillment of My covenant portion to My wife Israel, and My promises to them. And they were "not" transferred to the church...Any Questions?...

The Book of...Mark...presents My Son as a lowly servant to His Father, and therefore there is no mention of His birth in the Gospel of...Mark...but only His death. And this is the overriding focus in the Gospel of...Mark...and concentrates on the works of Jesus as He humbles Himself as a servant to His Father. Notice that the Gospel of...Mark... begins with the baptism of Jesus. This illustrates to you the way of obedience, as He went down into the water of baptism to be appointed for death, this being both physical death and the 2nd Death...Philippians 2:8...He humbled himself, by becoming obedient to the point of death--even the death on a cross...and if you didn't understand or truly believe earlier that you went through baptism with Jesus in the "Lake of Fire", this is what...Mark...is teaching...Colossians 2:12...you (the elect) have been "buried with Him (Jesus) in baptism"...You were "buried with Jesus in His baptism"; death, burial and resurrection, that is, physical death on the cross and the 2nd Death through the "Lake of Fire", and then resurrection into Paradise. And this all transpired in My own mind even before the foundation of the world...Colossians 2:12...'in which (baptism) you (the elect) were also raised with Him through your faith in the working of God, who raised Him from the dead...In His obedience as a servant unto death, you were buried with Him in His suffering, and then raised with Him into His glory. This is the sovereignty of the endless mind of Almighty God, and the events of these stories were all finished before time began, "third season" gospel. You do not have to understand any of this to partake of it, as it may be outside of your comprehension as a church age believer. But for Israel reading this after the departure of the Elect Church, it is essential that you assimilate and take account of these unveiled truths, and moreover, relay to others...

In the book of...Luke..."I AM" presenting My Son as a man; the term "Son of Man" is used 25 times. His genealogy in...Luke chapter 3...spans from Mary back to Adam and Eve, where His physical "in Adam" seed began in Adam, showing He is from the human seed of man. The overriding theme of...Luke...shows the compassion for the lowly and poor, especially women, thus Mary and Martha in those days were uneducated and seen as less than men, somewhat like you see in the Arab world today. The book of ...Luke...focuses on His humanity and compassion toward the lost...Luke 19:10...For the "Son of man" is come to seek and to save that which was lost...and in...Ezekiel 34:16..."I (Jesus through prophecy) will seek the lost, bring back the scattered, bind up the broken and strengthen the sick' (addressing those spiritually separated from God)...

The overriding and main purpose of the book of...John...is to present My Son as God (WE3R1), and begins with...John 1:1-2...In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the "Word was God"...He was in the beginning with God...There can be no argument here that "I AM" introducing My Son as incarnate God Himself, that is,

God in the flesh. This entire book of...John...deals with Jesus as God descending from on high, down to fallen man. There are many "I AM" statements in the book of...John... John 5:43..."I AM" come in My fathers name...John 6:45..."I AM" the Bread of Life...John 7:29..."I AM" from Him for He has sent Me...John 8:12..."I AM" the Light of the world... John 8:23..."I AM" from above...John 8:58...before Abraham was, "I AM"...John 10:7... "I AM" the door...John 10:11..."I AM" the good Shepard...John 10:36..."I AM" the Son of God...John 11:25..."I AM" the Resurrection and the Life...John 14:3..I will come again and receive you unto Myself that where "I AM", you may be also...John 14:6..."I AM" the Way the Truth and the Life...John 14:10..."I AM" in the Father and the Father is in Me...John 15:5..."I AM" the Vine, you are the branches...John 17:10..."I AM" glorified in them...John 18:5..."I AM" He...John 20:17...Touch Me not for "I AM" not yet ascended to My Father...And these are just some of the "I AM" confessions in the book of...John... veiling who Jesus is, this being God Himself; and the Pharisees knew full well that by using the term "I AM", He was claiming to be God, which is one of the reasons they killed Him. And as we learned earlier, Jesus forgave sin and even changed My Laws, which only "I AM" permitted to do. So there can be no argument as to who Jesus was claiming to be in the book of...John...He was claiming to be God, because He is God...

So let's answer the question: why did Jesus, as some seem to think, disrespect His own mother on two occasions and call her "woman"...John 2:4...And Jesus said to her, "Woman", what does that have to do with Me?'...and...John 19:26-27...When Jesus saw (from the cross) His mother there, and the disciple whom He loved standing nearby, He said to her, "Woman, here is your son,"...and to the disciple, He said "here is your mother."...Notice Jesus saw His mother standing next to the disciple. And in the same sentence He uses the word "mother" when addressing the disciple, but He deliberately called His own mother "woman" when addressing Mary, His mother. People..."I AM" unveiling a Crystal-clear point here, and I do "not" want you to miss it. This could only be seen through the wisdom of your God and creator, for My Son was being portrayed as Almighty God himself in the book of...John...and therefore Jesus could not call Mary "mother" in the book of John because I had no mother or father; and Mary was "not" My mother! She was the mother of the man Jesus, and if this story was being told in the book of Luke, where Jesus is being portrayed as a man, it would have been penned very differently, and Jesus certainly would have called Mary "mother", but "I AM" "perfect", and I just never make mistakes in My own BOOK; and in the book of...John... My Son Jesus is being portrayed as God Himself...1 Timothy 3:16...God Himself was manifested in the flesh...and again – Mary is "not" My mother, as is correctly presented in the book of...John...And think about this...Jesus, Who was God in the flesh, created Mary just as He created you. He was, in fact, her Heavenly father. So how could He have possibly called her mother in the book of...John...which is presenting Jesus as God! You should never be offended by anything you read in My BOOK. There are many veiled truths you just can't see until I want you to see them; the many truths of which you are beginning to comprehend from this book. You simply can not see veiled truth until I open your eyes to see veiled truth, exemplified by the many "historical parables" in these four gospels, including healing the blind; meaning you can't see truth until I open your eyes to see truth. Again, "I AM" that "I AM", and for the third time, Mary was "not" My mother, and these veiled words illuminate absolute <PR00F> that man did not write My BOOK called the Bible, as the men who penned these four books never could have understood or imagined the veiled differences in these four gospels. Only your God could have written these four accounts through four different

men who were being inspired by the Holy Spirit to use only My own Words that I had sent from above to declare My perfect truth; and subsequently, My Word is over all, through all, and in all of My inspired BOOK called the Holy Bible...<PR00F>...

That beach of white sand with one grain of red sand to be found by the blindfolded atheist is getting longer and longer. For you to not be allowed to grasp the information demonstrating the authorship of My BOOK, your mind would have to be woefully blinded by some outside power, as reasonable thinkers could not deny the substantial abundance of overwhelming, thus consummate and categorical unveiled truth written within the pages of this book. And when you add pride and emotion to the equation, these so called reasonable thinkers become the blindfolded person on that beach. There are many emotional thinkers who no mater how much documented evidence you present, will forever deny <PR00F>; but understand, "I AM" blinding their eyes. But make no mistake, "I AM" the Kingmaker, and I bring light or darkness to the pages of this book. To those people to whom this book is written, that is, to those who want truth, keep reading. The gift of "discernment of truth" will find those who are chosen as the "heirs of salvation" through the council of My own sovereign will. People – to those whom I want to reach, I will reach; to those I want to blind, I will blind, even as My "Exordium" declares..."The children of men have no causal influence in their salvation, and they are accounted as unpersuasive in My choice of them in reconciliation, which is solely by My council in accordance with My will; they are accounted as unmerited in their redemption, which is entirely by the merits of Jesus Christ; they are accounted as unwarranted in their regeneration, which is alone by My Spirit; and they are accounted as unlawful in their justification, which is not by the works of the law, but by the righteousness of My Son...In short, from start to finish, all the children of men are held to account for nothing, even from salvation to reconciliation, all of which is through sovereign grace...and not of works lest any man should boast, for they are My workmanship created in My Son for good works, which I prepared beforehand that they should walk in them"...(Ephesians 2:9-10)...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

As more and more evidence pours into this five single word <PR00F> case accusing you of "murdering" the truth of who wrote My BOOK, saying carnal man wrote it, you have already been found guilty based on the evidence. You are just awaiting sentencing, and the judge is considering life in prison, but we still have more evidence to bring to the court. So let's move on to the fourth and fifth single <PR00F> words. These words are related from the book of Isaiah and from the book of Job, the oldest book in the Bible, written about 2,000 BC. These have been known in church sermons from earlier teaching, and are not new truths, but support what we are illustrating in this book. The fourth single word <PR00F> comes from...Isaiah 40:22...God sits above the "circle of the earth"...The book of Isaiah was written in about the 8th century BC. How could the writer of this passage have possibly known that the earth was round; this was about 2,300 years before Columbus and his voyage to what he thought was India. Up until this time most intelligent people supposed the earth to be flat...

Understand...Jewish people reading this book of Isaiah in the 8th century BC knew Isaiah was a prophet, but they never could have imagined he was actually saying the earth was round. To them, that could not even be possible. They were of the mind set that the world was flat and floating on the ocean. And if you lived in that time-period, you most probably would have believed the same. The paradigm of a spherical Earth

appeared in Greek philosophy with Pythagoras, but not until the 6th century BC, about 200 years after Isaiah was written. And most from the 5th century BC believed in the Greek philosopher Socrates worldview and retained the idea of a flat Earth design. The Greek philosopher Aristotle accepted the spherical shape of the Earth on observable grounds around 333 BC, and knowledge of the spherical Earth gradually began to spread beyond the ancient Greek world from that time forward. But, keep in mind that man did "not" write the book of Isaiah – "I did". It's not even plausible man could have written...God sits above the "circle of the earth"...before anyone even knew that it was round. However, since "I AM" the One and Only author of My BOOK, and since "I AM" all knowing, only I could have written such a statement as...God sits above the "circle of the earth"...and it is spot on true, as are all the statements in My BOOK...<PR00F>...

And the fifth and last single <PR00F> word in this case is found in...Job 26:7...He stretches out the north over empty space and "hangs the earth on nothing"...Now come on people, how in all My glorious creation, could anyone 4,000 years ago have written this. This was written about 1,400 years before the inhabitants of the earth even began to understand the earth might be round. They couldn't have imagined a round earth was hanging in space on nothing. They were of the mindset that the stars somehow moved around in the sky, and not that the stars were basically stationary in the sky, and the rotation of a round earth caused the appearance of the movement of the stars. If you have any discernment at all, you know that if man was writing the book of Job, this veiled passage claiming "I even I"...hang the earth on nothing...never would have been included. I placed this passage there to allow no excuses for disbelief. You won't find foolproof passages similar to these in the Qur'an, or the Hinduism books, or the book of Mormon, or any other so called religious books; as they were all written to deceive fallen man, the results and evil of which you see transpiring in the Middle East today. "I AM" that "I AM", and I alone am in full control of the inspired words in My BOOK...

And if there isn't already enough evil transpiring in the Middle East, which also is part of My overall plan, you can be assured from the evidence presented in My BOOK that things are only going to degenerate and spiral out of control; even to the point where man will be looking for a leader to address and overcome the approaching adversities and atrocities, the beginning of which are already upon you. Do you actually think that "I AM" not in control of all this evil? Read the following very carefully...Isaiah 45:7... "I (God) form the light and create darkness, I (God) make peace, and I (God) create "evil": I the LORD do all these things"...Let's make sure you understand that the word "evil" (ra' in Hebrew) used here is the correct definition and translation, as I say that I created "evil", and not some softer word such as "calamity", as some translations render in place of the word "evil" in this verse. And as you have already learned, translators interpret and translate according to their own beliefs, and most translators and Bible teachers can not bring themselves to believe that I could ever create "evil". They believe only Satan could create evil, and therefore mistranslate this word "evil" for the much softer word..."calamity". But this is the same word "evil" that I used in the Hebrew language to describe the word "evil" in...Genesis 2:17...but from the tree of the knowledge of good and "evil" (ra' in Hebrew) you (Adam and Eve) shall not eat, for in the day that you eat from it you will surely die...This word "evil" in both of these verses ...Isaiah 45:7...and...Genesis 2:17...is the same Hebrew word (ra'). So if you want to believe that I told Adam and Eve "not" to eat of the tree of the knowledge of good and "calamity", suit yourself. For I agree, "calamity" sounds much more religiously correct.

The world will be looking for a leader to overcome all the "evil", not calamity, that will be present in the world as you approach the end of the second "Earth Age", however, Satan can not come upon the scene until he is loosed from the bottomless-pit at the fifth trumpet. And he does not escape that pit, but rather I sent an angel to loose him form it...Revelation 9:1...When the fifth angel blew his trumpet, I saw a star that had fallen to earth from the sky. The star (an angel sent by God) was given the key to the shaft of the bottomless-pit...to loose Satan. This is the fifth trumpet before the Rapture at the seventh and last trumpet. People, "I AM" in full control of all this "evil" coming upon this world. And if things aren't already bad enough, add your own awareness and discernment to this: Satan will be coming on the world stage to stimulate unimaginable "evil" when he is loosed from the bottomless-pit at the approaching fifth trumpet; and by the time you read this book, that fifth trumpet may have already been sounded...

Can you know where Satan's headquarters will be? Yes, because about 2,000 years ago I had already told you in My BOOK...Revelation 2:12:13...To the angel of the church in Pergamum write: These are the words of Him who has the sharp, double-edged sword... I know your works, and where you dwell, even where Satan's seat is: and held fast My name, and did not deny My faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was My faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwells...This would be in Pergamos Turkey where Saint Antipas was martyred, located in the middle east from where all this approaching "evil" begins. It's no coincidence that Satan's seat is located in the middle east? We went off course here a little, but this is all part of the forthcoming "third season" gospel. "I AM" sovereign and these things must come to pass. Not necessary to understand, but helpful in order to appreciate what I have decreed, and then enacted on your behalf. But also understand, this is all by the will of a sovereign all-knowing and all-caring God, who is bringing about His purpose as demonstrated in the story of Joseph in My "Exordium"...The highest expression of My wisdom lies in My capacity to foreknow all things, and thereby transform every supposed effort against Me into that which is not only favorable to My plan, but absolutely essential to My eternal purpose...

All the evidence has been submitted to the court in this 5 single <PR00F> word case...It has been shown that the evidence pertaining to the "murdering" of the truth of God's word, claiming it was written by fallen mankind, is overwhelming, and it has been found to be inexcusable due to unbelief; no mercy shall be shown by the judge, that judge being God Himself, and the sentence rendered is hereby eternal death – case closed.....

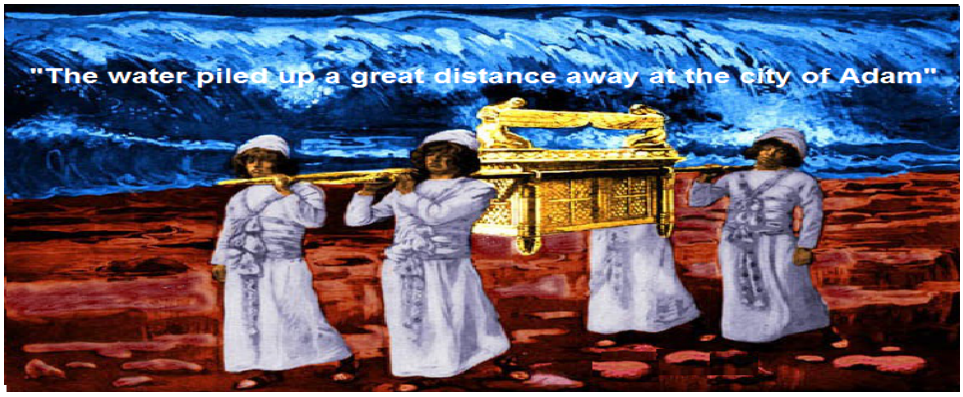
Let's keep it real here people. "I AM" not playing around with these matters. These are life and death truths are they not? So if you want to be "foolish" and continue down the track that sinful men wrote My BOOK, this will help solidify your fate at the "Great White Throne Judgment". And it is certain that most "will", in fact, reject this end-time <PR00F>. However, let Me make this very clear, you "will" also, in fact, remember your repudiation of the revelations within this book at a time too late. So don't be "foolish"...

Israel, I realize the things that you are reading in reference to My sovereignty over all things, inclusive of all the necessary evil and atrocities coming upon your world, are far beyond your "immediate understanding". But rest assured, the necessary purpose for this stratagem will become Crystal-clear in the "Third Earth" age restoration for those who trust in Me, trust in My Will and trust in My Word, for My ways are far higher than your ways...Proverbs 3:5-6...Trust in Me, Yahweh, with all your heart and lean not on your own understanding", in all your ways acknowledge Me and I will direct your path...

"Crossing the Jordan"

Well, that single word case was an engaging and subtle exercise in <PR00F>, but let's move on to an undeniably damning to eternal fire <PR00F> of who "I AM" and who wrote My BOOK. If you can't see the light illuminating from this "historical parable", you might want to make an appointment with your optometrist; or at the very least, carry a white tipped cane as you move about. Let's review the outline of Israel's exodus out of Egypt, a "picture" of the world, and their journey to the earthly Promised Land, which is a "picture" of the Heavenly Promised Land of the New Heaven and the New Earth. This entire narrative is a "picture" of the journey of an unsaved person being called out of the world; and then being baptized (death, burial, and resurrection); and then being tested and perfected in their own individual wilderness experience; and then either being Raptured and transported to the New Heaven at the last day of the "Second Season", or being regenerated on the New Earth at the last day of the "Third Season"...

We are going to focus on the "Crossing the Jordan River" portion of this narrative. This is a "historical parable" of the end-of-time "Great White Throne Judgment" for those who do not come to believe in Israel' perfect Son – Jesus Christ, or Israel's perfect Jehovah, the "One and Only God"; and pay attention here people, for this is spot on truth. Remember...Joshua, who is leading Israel across this River, is Hebrew for the translated name Jesus, and as you have learned, a Sea or a River in these "parables" is always a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire", which is the 2nd Death. Before Israel began their crossing of this Jordan River, I commanded Joshua to send the priests carrying the "Ark of the Covenant", which you will learn is a "picture" of Jesus, to walk out into the center of the River and stand there with the Ark until all the children of Israel had crossed over...Joshua 3:15:16..."Now the Jordan is at flood stage all during harvest". Yet as soon as the priests who carried the ark reached the Jordan and their feet touched the water's edge...the water from upstream stopped flowing. It piled up in a heap a great distance away, at a "city called Adam" in the vicinity of Zarethan, while the water flowing down to the Sea of the Arabah (the Dead Sea) was completely cut off. So the people crossed over "opposite Jericho"...Notice the water was dammed up at a city many miles up stream by the name called "Adam". "I even I", as always, am painting a "picture" here. (See map on page 138) Try to visualize this in your mind: the "Ark of the Covenant" is supported with two poles placed through four rings, two on each side of the Ark; securely resting on the shoulders of the priests at each end of the Ark, sort of like the slaves who carried the Queen around in their processions in Egypt...

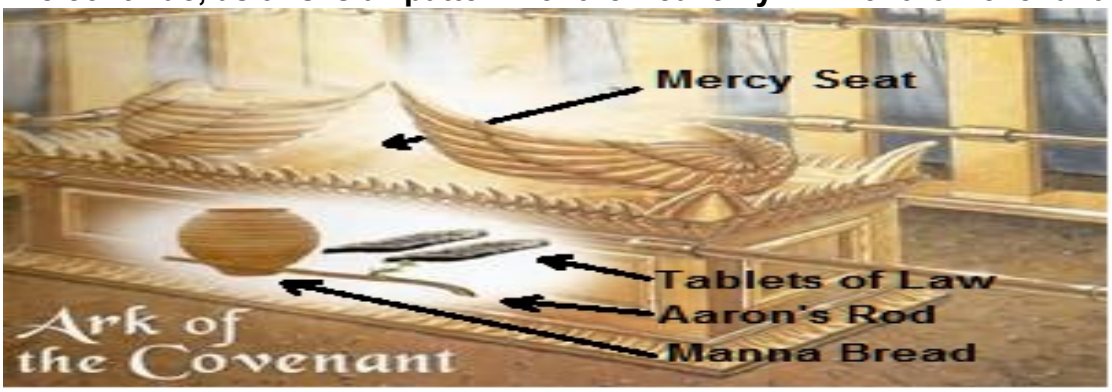


They carried this Ark out into the center of the River and stood there while the children of Israel and all the Gentiles with them crossed over to the earthly Promised Land.

Once the "Ark of the Covenant" was out in the center of the dry river bed, I commanded Joshua...Joshua 4:2:3...Take for yourselves twelve men from the people, one man from each tribe, and command them, saying, "Take up for yourselves twelve stones from here out of the middle of the Jordan, from the place where the priests feet are standing firm, and carry them over with you and lay them down in the lodging place where you will lodge tonight"..."I AM" commanding Joshua to take 12 stones from where the feet of the priests are standing, and carry them over to the earthly Promised Land of Canaan that I had given to Abraham. This would be the land of Israel today. With this visual of the Priests standing on each end holding the Ark above the ground, you can clearly envision these stones are being picked up from under the Ark, as this is where the feet of the Priests are standing. One member from each tribe is picking up one of these "heavy stones" which represents their tribe, and then they take the stone on their shoulder to the banks on the other side of the Jordan. You will learn that this stone is a "picture" of being judged under the law, and then going all the way through the "Lake of Fire" and led into My place of rest, the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise...

People...this other side of the Jordan is the earthly Promised Land of Canaan...Canaan is a "picture" of the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise...Paradise is the place of rest for those inheriting the "Heavenly Promised Land"...The "Heavenly Promised Land" consists of both the "New Heaven" and "New Earth" of the "Third Earth" age.....

Now let's examine this "picture" a little more carefully. What was in that Ark directly above those stones...Hebrews 9:4-5...the ark of the covenant covered on all sides with gold, in which was a "golden jar holding the manna", and "Aaron's rod" which budded, and the "tablets of the covenant law "; and "above it" *were* the cherubim of glory overshadowing the mercy seat (the Judgment Seat of God); but of these things "we cannot now speak in detail"...These things which could "not" be discussed in detail "then" have been reserved until "NOW" at the introduction of this "third season" gospel. The "Mercy Seat", which is the "Judgment Seat of God", is where I, your Judge, sits, which is literally above the tablets of the covenant law...Psalms 99:1...The LORD (yeh-ho-vaw' or יְהוָה – the proper name of the God of Israel) reigns, let the nations tremble; He sits enthroned (the Judgment Seat of God) between the cherubim , let the earth shake (because this is from where you are judged). Acquaint yourselves with the position and placement of these things in the earthly "Ark of the Covenant" before we continue, as this is a "pattern" of the Heavenly "Ark of the Covenant"...



These tablets of the covenant law placed within the Ark of the covenant are the two stone tablets listing the 10 commandants written with My own finger, and then given to Moses on Mt Sinai in the dessert...Exodus 25:16...then put within the ark the tablets of

the covenant law, which I will give you...Thus, you can clearly perceive, from My perfect "picture", that these 12 stones picked up and carried on the shoulders of these 12 men over to the earthly Promised Land, were under the law..."literally". Make no mistake about it, I wrote this; men knew nothing about it, and we mean they knew absolutely nothing about any of the truths being unveiled in this "historical parable" to enable them to write this account, and there is so much more here. What was literally above the stones, and then above the law within the Ark? That would be the mercy seat, the Judgment Seat of God, which sits atop the "Ark of the Covenant" from where "I even I" execute judgment. This earthy "Ark of the Covenant" serves...Hebrews 8:5...'as a copy and shadow (a pattern) of heavenly things. For when Moses was about to erect the tent (in the wilderness), he was instructed by God, saying, "See that you make everything according to the "pattern" that was shown you on the mountain."...This earthly "Ark of the Covenant" is a "picture and pattern" of the true "Ark of the Covenant" in Heaven; and this is where those "in Adam" spirits led out of captivity from Hades stood with My Son when I passed Judgment before they, "in" Jesus, entered into the "Lake of Fire". And this is where those "in Adam" spirits who did not follow Jesus out of Hades will stand alone at the "Great White Throne Judgment" at the end-of-time...Any Questions?

Gold, silver and "precious stones", a "picture of the elect, are washed and refined in the "Lake of Fire", whereas wood, hay and straw, a "picture of the non-elect, burn up in the "Lake of Fire". And the rewards of your labor of bringing My eternal reconciliation message are "pictured" by these 12 "precious stones", which are positioned under the law within the "Ark of the Covenant". These 12 stones represent the fullness of My elect; and they are being carried over to the other side of the Jordan River, which is the earthly Promised Land, this being a "picture" of the Heavenly Promised Land...

And these 12 stones are a "picture" of the fullness of My elect who are under My Holy Law. Understand...My Son "only" came...Galatians 4:5...to redeem those under the law, that you might receive "adoption" as sons...Those 12 stones, which were under the law in this "historical parable", have been literally taken to the earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of the fullness of those taken to the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age". Stones in these "parables" are always a "picture" of people, either the elect or the non-elect; with My Son being the chief Cornerstone of the elect...Matthew 21:42...'The stone (Jesus) the builders rejected has become the cornerstone'...on which to build His Temple...1 Corinthians 3:12-15...Now if any man builds on the foundation (Jesus the cornerstone) with gold, silver, "precious stones", wood, hay, straw, (the harvest of) each man's work will become evident; for the day (judgment day) will show it because it is to be revealed in fire (the Lake of Fire), and the fire itself will test the "quality" (results) of each man's work...If any man's work on which he has built remains (is not burned up), he (himself...the one bringing the gospel message) will receive a reward (a new stone in the Temple of God)...If any man's work is burned up (doesn't make it through the Lake of Fire), he (himself...the one bringing the gospel message) will suffer loss (because his gospel message was not believed); but he himself (the one bringing the gospel message) will be saved, yet so as "through fire" (through the Lake of Fire)...This has been a very confusing passage in My word for many, and could not be properly understood until the advent of this "third season" gospel defining the "Lake of Fire" and 2nd Death. What this passage is correctly stating is that your efforts of bringing the gospel are either rewarded by someone becoming a believer or your efforts go unrewarded if a person remains an unbeliever. However, you will not know the results of your witnessing to others about My reconciliation message until the

evidence of their "Lake of Fire" baptism is revealed. Either they went through the "Lake of Fire" successfully because they were saved by faith, thus a new "precious stone" in the Temple of God, or they never became saved, thus wood, hay and straw, and burn up in the "Lake of Fire". But either way, those who labor with Me to bring the message of salvation to build My Temple on the cornerstone of My Son will themselves be saved, yet as through the "Lake of Fire"...1 Corinthians 3:9...we are laborers with God (to build His Temple): you are God's field, you are God's building...2 Corinthians 6:16...'we are the Temple of the living God...You might want to reread...1 Corinthians 3:12-15...understanding that My message is always illuminated, and thus authenticated in My "Parables", which is My signature...John 8:47...Whoever belongs to God hears what God says. The reason you do "not hear" is because you "do not" belong to God." ...therein you "can not" discern the inerrant spiritual truths within My BOOK or even this book. Herein, if you claim to belong to Me and you proclaim to be a member of My elect church, pay close attention to the following "olive tree parable", for this "parable" will unveil an eye-opening "third season" gospel mystery to My elect church and Israel.

Remember...The number 12 is the "fullness" of whatever is the focus of any given "parable", which in this case are those who become saved, both the fullness of Elect Israel – the natural seed, and the fullness of the Elect Church – the grafted in adopted seed...Romans 3:30...Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision (Israel) by faith (in Jehovah or His Son), and the uncircumcision (Gentiles) through faith (in Jesus)...So let's ask a salient question here – Can only those under the law be saved? The answer would be..."yes". You can "only" be saved if you are under the law. So who is under the law? Only Israel is under the law; that law having been given from Me to "only" Moses and then to "only" Israel at Mt Sinai. A child of God is either part of the natural seed of Israel, or they are the fullness of the adopted seed grafted into My family of Israel. Paul makes this very clear in this "parable"...Romans 11:17-21,24...But if some of the branches (Israel) were broken off, and you (Gentiles), being a wild olive, were grafted in among them (Israel) and became partaker with them of the rich root (Jesus) of the olive tree (Israel)...do not be arrogant toward the branches (Israel); but if you are arrogant, remember that it is not you who supports the root (Jesus), but the root supports you...You will say then, "Branches were broken off so that I (a Gentile) might be grafted in."...Quite right, they (Israel) were broken off for their unbelief, but you (Gentiles) stand by your faith. Do not be conceited, but fear...for if God did not spare the natural branches (Israel), He will not spare you, either...For if you were cut off from what is by nature a wild olive tree (the Gentile tree), and were grafted contrary to nature into a cultivated olive tree (the Israel tree), how much more will these who are the natural branches (Israel) be "grafted back" into their own olive tree...Israel was broken off, thus blinded when they rejected My Son, and the elect Gentiles were grafted into this family of Israel as "adopted sons" through their faith in My Son. The natural seed, Israel, will be "grafted back" into the olive tree again with the introduction of this "third season" gospel; and then ultimately fulfilled by the 144,000 Jewish Evangelists taking this message to the whole world as commanded from their Messiah, for Jesus, My Son, said...Acts 1:8...but you will receive power when the Holy Spirit has come upon you; and you (Israel) shall be My witnesses both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria (this was fulfilled by the 12 Apostles in the "Second Season") and "even to the uttermost parts of the earth"...The..."uttermost parts of the earth"...portion of this verse will be fulfilled by Israel in the "Third Season" after the rapidly approaching Rapture of the church through the witness of 144,000 of the grafted-back-in natural seed of Israel...

The essence of this olive tree "parable is: you have to be Jewish to be saved, either the natural seed or the adopted seed. My Son was born with three irrefutable qualifications ...Galatians 4:4-5...But when the set time had fully come, God sent forth His Son, (1) born of a woman, (2) born under the law, (3) to redeem those under the law, so that we (Gentiles) might receive "adoption" as sons...that is, the sons of God by adoption through Israel, My chosen people, to whom the law was given...Deuteronomy 7:6...For you (Israel) are a "holy people unto the LORD your God": the LORD your God has chosen you (Israel) to be a special people unto himself, "above all people" (which means above all non-Jews) that are upon the face of the earth...People, I see Israel as a people inclusive of the natural seed and the grafted in adopted seed, of which you can be a part. If you are not Jewish, you "must" be grafted in and become part of the Jewish seed; meaning adopted into Israel to be seen by the God of Israel as part of My holy people above all people that are upon the face of the earth....."LET THIS SINK IN"... "I AM" calling out a people for My name...1 Peter 2:9...For you (Israel) are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, My own special people, that you should proclaim My praises, in that, I (God) have called you out of darkness into My marvelous light...So take heed, if you are not part of the natural seed, you can be grafted in as part of the adopted seed by simply believing in Israel's gift of My Son...Any Questions?...

"The ordained requirements for the birth and purpose of My Son"

- **First...My Son had to be born a man from the "seed of Adam" through Mary...**
- **Second...My son had to be born under the law, which as you have also learned, was through Abraham through the seed of the woman, meaning Israel, My wife...**
- **Third...My Son came to redeem "only" those under the law, which is only Israel, "pictured" by the Olive Tree, and the "only" way to redemption is through it's root (Jesus)...Romans 11:18...'remember that it is not you who supports the root (Jesus), but the root supports you...And make no mistake, My Son is Jewish...**

Herein, if you are not Jewish, either by birth or adoption, you have no savior, and thus no salvation. This will be challenging for those under the "second season" church age gospel, or those who condemn Israel, but "I AM" Sovereign. Understand...just as Jesus was a stumbling block to Israel 2,000 years ago, so also will Israel be a stumbling block to many Gentiles in these last days; herewith, you should now understand why there is such an intense prevalence of antisemitism around the world, led by Satan's zealous effort to destroy Israel; this alone should be all the <PROOF> you need to believe that "I AM" that "I AM". The unveiling of the recognition that I came to save Israel "only" will go a long way toward separating the wheat from the tares...Matthew 13:30...Allow both (believers and make-believers) to grow together until the harvest; and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather up the tares ((those who are not under the law – Romans 2:12...For all who have sinned "without the Law" will also perish "without the Law")) and bind them in bundles to burn them up; but gather the wheat (those who are under the law, both the natural seed who have faith in the God of Abraham or My Son, and the grafted in adopted seed who have faith in My Son) into my barn...For as I said through Paul...Galatians 4:5...Jesus came to "redeem those under the law", so that we (Gentiles) might receive adoption as sons...and "only" Israel is under the law...

This is not even arguable. Don't be blinded to this truth as was Israel for a time, but Israel's scales of blindness are coming off. Why do you think Satan hates Israel with such intense animosity? Why has antisemitism been so rampant throughout history? It's because Satan works through My non-elect, the make-believer and unbeliever,

through which demonic forces have tried to eradicate Israel many times, which would have both destroyed My people and defeated My plan. Do you Remember King Herod killing the babies and Hitler killing millions of Jews? These actions were Satanic and confirm that Satan is well aware that Israel is the "key" to the salvation of all mankind. If you do not recognize this veiled truth, it simply means..."Satan is vastly smarter and infinitely wiser than you." This veiled truth of Israel being the key to your salvation can only be believed by your helping Spiritual guide...John 16:13...when the Spirit (the Spirit of God) has come, He will guide you into all truth'...If you have not received this on-loan Spirit, it's not possible to believe Israel is the "key" to your salvation; "patterned" after the Jew and Gentile being baptized through the 2nd Death "together as one" in Christ. This "key" of "together as one" in Christ has been veiled, but "NOW" unveiled: *God in Christ* came to redeem Israel "only", the natural seed and the grafted in adopted seed...

People – With the unveiling of this veiled truth, you can now understand why the "Only God" of Israel "commanded" (and this was "not" a suggestion) that you...Pslam 122:6 ...Pray for the peace of Jerusalem (the natural seed of Israel – God's wife); because those that love thee (Israel) will be brought into My place of "rest" (paradise)...Herein, as stated on the previous page, comprehend that this will go a long way toward separating the wheat (true-believers) from the tares (make-believers). Notice what those make-believers proclaimed to Jesus in...Matthew 7:22-23...did we not prophesy in Your name and in Your name drive out demons and in Your name perform many miracles? However notice they did not proclaim to have...prayed for the peace of Jerusalem...Big omission!!!...Have you prayed for the peace of Jerusalem – God's wife? Can this be any more "Crystal-clear"? Remember, the "natural seed of Israel" is God's wife...Abusing or mistreating a man's wife always leads to unrest...So which shall it be, your rest in Paradise or your unrest in Hades?...Don't take God's "commanded prayer" too lightly!...

So these 12 stones are a "historical parable" of those who were redeemed out from under My Law and taken to the earthly Promised Land, which is a "picture" of the Heavenly Promised Land; this being the New Heaven and New Earth. As you proceed, keep in mind that in this "historical parable" of crossing the Jordan River, you are in the middle of the "Lake of Fire"; these 12 stones came all the way through successfully to the other side. And as you have just learned, these 12 stones are a "picture" of the fullness of the elect of both Israel and Gentile together as one; just as it was when they were baptized together as one "in" Moses, a "picture" of Jesus, as they went through the Red Sea; and just as it was when they went through the "Lake of Fire" together as one "in" Christ, who is Jewish. People...these 12 stones are a "picture" of the family of God together as one; therein joining together the fullness of Elect Israel, the natural seed, and the fullness of the Elect Church, the adopted seed. So you can plainly see, Israel is the focal point and "key" to the fulfillment of My three-season-gospel blueprint. Can this be any more "Crystal-clear"? Without Israel, there is no salvation for anyone...

Now after this, a very interesting thing happened in this "historical parable"; For I gave "another" command to Joshua...Joshua 4:9...Then Joshua set up "another" twelve stones in the middle of the Jordan at the place where the feet of the priests who carried the ark of the covenant were standing, and "they are there to this very day"...and these are also very heavy stones (why heavy stones?)...Joshua 4:5...'each of you take up a stone on his shoulder...These are an altogether different set of 12 heavy stones taken from a distance away from where the Priests and the Ark were standing; meaning these stones were not originally under the "Ark of the Covenant" as were the first set of 12

stones. They were brought from elsewhere in the Jordan River to the place where the original 12 stones were taken from; meaning they are "now" under the law, and under the "Judgment Seat of God", and they are going to be judged by My law. This is a "picture" of the "Great White Throne Judgment". And these 12 stones are a "picture" of the "fullness" of all Israel and the fullness of all gentiles who never came to faith in the God of Abraham or My Son going all the way back in time to Adam's original sin...

Bottom-line...Israel's branches were broken off their own Olive tree because of their unbelief and rejection of My Son, and they need to be grafted back into that tree. And this second set of 12 stones are a "picture" of all Israel who are "not" grafted back into their own Olive Tree (Israel) by their faith in Me – the God of Abraham, or My Son; these 12 stones are also a "picture" of all gentiles "not" grafted into the Olive Tree (Israel) by their faith in My Son. If you are not a part of the Olive Tree (Israel), you are not part of My elect, either Elect Israel or the Elect Church. You might want to reread...Romans 11... on page 126. Therefore, these represented by the second set of 12 stones will stand at the "Great White Throne Judgment" in the presence of the true Heavenly "Ark of the Covenant" on which resides the true "Judgment Seat of God"... Any more Questions?...

And this second set of 12 stones includes all unbelievers and make-believers, whether Israel or Gentile, all the way back to a city called Adam, a "picture" of the beginning of time when Adam walked with His Creator before original sin...Joshua 3:16...the waters which were flowing down from above stood and rose up in one heap, a great distance away at a "city called Adam"...Not even a chance this was a coincidence, as the water was dammed up all the way back, literally and figuratively, to "Adam", thus a "picture" of all the unsaved back to the beginning of time; and these 12 stones representing the fullness of all the unsaved are placed at the feet of the priests holding the "Ark of the Covenant", which clearly puts them under the law, by which they are going to be judged from the mercy seat (Judgment Seat of God) above that law. Let Me say this again so that you don't miss it: only "I even I" could have written this account – Period!

This second set of 12 stones was placed under the law, and therefore under judgment from the "Mercy seat" above said law, pictured by the ten commandments on the Tablets of Stone in the Ark; but no mercy forthcoming for these stones representing all the unsaved all the way back to Adam. And what happens when the Priests carrying the "Ark of the covenant" come up out of the Jordan on the other side after all Israel had crossed over?...Joshua 4:18...It came about when the priests who carried the "Ark of the Covenant" of the LORD had come up from out of the middle of the Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up to the high ground, that the waters of the Jordan returned to their place, and went over all its banks as before...and covered the second set of 12 stones exactly as did the Red Sea when Pharaoh and his army drowned in that sea, which was a "picture" of the 2nd Death. But that was only Pharaoh and his army. These 12 stones buried "forever" at the bottom of the Jordan River are a "picture" of the fullness (12) of all the natural Abrahamic seed of Israel who "never" came to faith in Jehovah God or His Son, and all Gentiles who "never" came to faith in My Son all the way back to Adam. There can be no question that this is a "picture" of the "Great White Throne Judgment". Think men could have chosen the water, a "picture" of the "2nd Death", to be dammed up all the way back to a city called Adam? And think about this! That city had to be there for many years before this event even took place to allow for the illumination of this "historical parable" to be unveiled "NOW"; and I had to "program someone" to name that city Adam so the water could be

backed up to there. And you still think that "I AM" not in full charge of all that happens in this "Earth Age? Come on people, not even the slightest possibility of men writing these many accounts of these many detailed and complicated proceedings being some kind of coincidence. You would have to be "BLINDED" to not see this, or your pride is not allowing you to see clearly; and just to make a point, My blinding your eyes and your having pride are one in the same. The odds of these things happening by chance are off the charts of conjecture...<PROOF>...For you are now witnessing My Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge unveiled as never before throughout the full progression of My "everlasting gospel" of the "Third Season"...Revelation 14:6...And I saw other messengers (the 144,00 Jewish messengers) fly in the midst of heaven, having the "everlasting gospel" to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation...

In fact, nothing that transpires in this second "Earth Age" happens by chance. Only "I even I", the creator of all things, could have understood what was being written in this "historical parable", and then likewise directed and produced by the "One and Only true God" of Israel. Understand...this is judgment of all mankind all the way back to Adam, and notice how long this second set of 12 stones will be there...Joshua 4:3... 'they are there even until this very day...Today, which means forever, for this account will be read a million or a billion years from today and it will say the same thing, those 12 stones representing all unbelievers are there even until this very day; whatever that day in the future is when you are reading about them. This is forever people, eternity in the "Lake of Fire", as unbelievers did not make it all the way through to the other side. You can not make it all the way through the "Lake of Fire" to the other side without having a part "in" the perfect "atoning sacrifice" of My Son or the simplicity of having faith in your One and Only Jehovah God. In which set of 12 stones do you have a part?

Now for the icing on the cake of this "historical parable". Only by the mind of your God; for when I said "My ways are higher than your ways", this is one of those ways. Just a little peek here at the "endless wisdom" of your Almighty God, the author and director of all things...Matthew 3:5-10...Jerusalem was going out to him (John the Baptist), and all Judea and all the district around the Jordan...and they were being baptized by him in the "Jordan River", as they confessed their sins...but when he (John) saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming for baptism, he said to them, "You brood of vipers, who warned you to flee from the coming wrath?"...Therefore bear fruit in keeping with repentance...and do not suppose that you can say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham for our father'; for I (John) say to you that from these "stones" (John had reached down into the Jordan to pick up these stones) God is able to raise up children to Abraham... The ax is already laid at the root of the trees (those who do not believe); thus, every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and "thrown into the fire" (Lake of Fire)...

Are you ready for this? John was baptizing in the Jordan River exactly where the "Ark of the Covenant " was standing while Israel crossed over to the earthly Promised Land, and as you just read, he reached down and picked up these stones that were originally piled up and placed there 1,400 years earlier under the "Judgment Seat of God" which sets atop of the "Ark of the Covenant". And the reason they had to originally be very heavy stones is because they had to endure hundreds of years of the Jordan River flowing over them to ensure they would be there for John to pick up and admonish these Pharisees; and yes I knew this was going to happen, even as I had authored and directed for it to happen. By this time 1,400 years latter, these stones would be much lighter to allow John to easily pick them up. Just a little "picture" of the wisdom and

perfection of your God. There are not even words that can adequately describe the depth of your omniscient creator. Don't let your pride rob you of your eternal reward...

Understand...John's Baptizing of Jesus was not taking place during harvest time. The Jordan was at full crest when Israel crossed over 1,400 years earlier...Joshua 3:15...the Jordan is at flood stage all during harvest time...but when John was Baptizing, the Jordan was not at flood stage, and he could easily walk out into the center of the River; and you can be sure those heavy stones, which are now much smaller stones, could be easily picked up by John. And while John was holding one of those 12 stones in his hand, he looked the Pharisees and Sadducees in the eye and called them a brood of vipers; because they were depending on being the sons of Abraham and the law for their salvation, "first season" gospel; which would do nothing but get them the "ax", as you just read; and they will be cut down like trees and burned in the fire, the "Lake of Fire" and 2nd Death", as evidenced by these 12 stones placed there 1,400 years earlier as a "picture" of the fullness of all those who do not partake of My redemptive offer of forgiveness; therefore they will be judged at the "Great White Throne Judgment"...

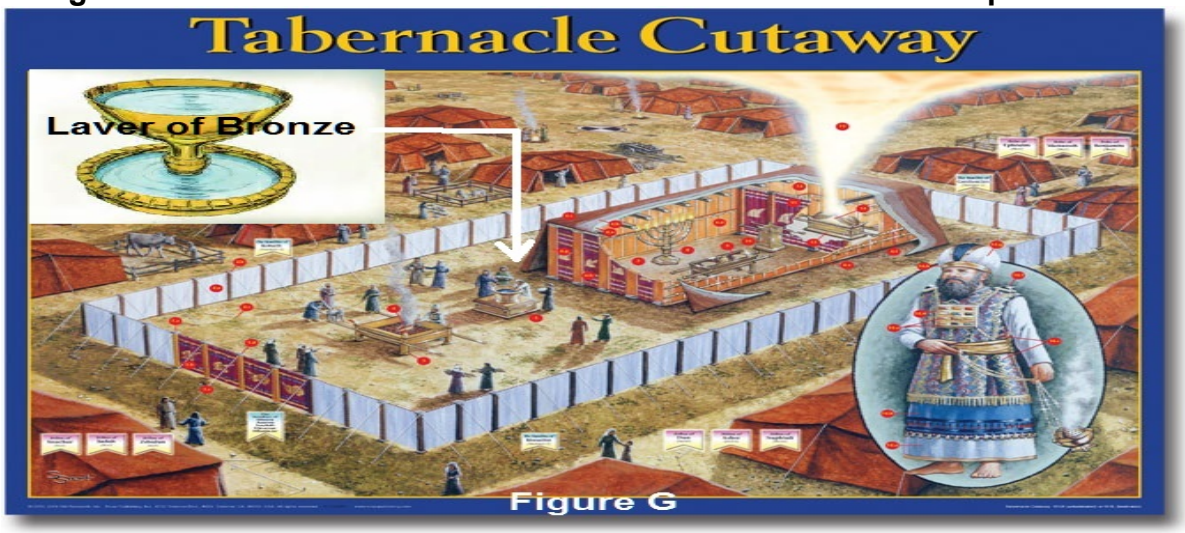
Did John just aimlessly wander out into the Jordan River at this exact spot, at this exact time on his own accord, and did he understand that this stone he was holding was from the second set of 12 stones placed there when Israel crossed this same Jordan River 1,400 years earlier? He did not, but I absolutely understood, and "NOW" so do you. For I, your Father wrote, directed and produced this story of the crossing of the Jordan River, as I do all of My stories in all of My BOOK; even to the point of ordaining your reading and learning about these stories in My BOOK at this exact point in time, thereby allowing you no excuses of denial at your judgment if you continue in your blindness....As stated in My "Exordium"...'I AM' the first cause in justification, reconciliation, and salvation; and 'I AM' the last council in the regulation of time and all things immortal and sovereign apart from regulated time; all to the glory of My grace and to the transcendence of all things eternal; Who is from everlasting to everlasting, without beginning or end, the 'Alpha and Omega'...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Either you were judged "with" My Son "through the Lake of Fire" after the "Judgment Seat of God", and escorted into Paradise 3 days after the cross, as "pictured" by the first set of 12 stones taken through to the other side; or you will be judged "by" My Son to eternity "in the Lake of Fire" after the "Great White Throne Judgment" at the end-of-time, as "pictured" by the second set of 12 stones still there today; as this is where these stones depicting the fullness of all those who rejected Jehovah God or His Son will be forever...Acts 17:31...because He (God) has fixed a day in which He will judge the world in righteousness through a Man (Jesus) whom He has appointed, having furnished <<<PROOF>>> to all men by raising Him from the dead...I gave <<<PROOF>>> to all men at the beginning of the "second season" gospel when I raised My Son from the Dead; and "I AM" again "NOW", by "pattern", giving <<<PROOF>>> of My risen Son to all men, through the unveiled truths of this book as I open the curtain of the "third season" gospel; even as My "Exordium" so testifies...'I AM' that 'I AM'...the immortal and everlasting Jehovah, who is, and was, and is to come, invariably the same; working all things together to set the final stage for My decrees and purpose; opening the curtain on the last act to demonstrate that which has been decreed in My eternal mind is now being accomplished, and that which is future has long ago been in My decrees; establishing a future set in stone allowing for nothing to come to pass unless I have

appointed it to come to pass; transitioning from the second "Earth Age" even to the crowning achievement of My everlasting Kingdoms of the "Third Earth" age...

And there is even more in this amazing eye-opening "historical parable". A few verses later while John was baptizing in the Jordan River...Matthew 4:2...saying, "Repent, for the "Kingdom of Heaven" has come near"...Jesus, who embodies the "Kingdom of Heaven", arrives on the scene...Matthew 3:13...Then Jesus arrived from Galilee at the Jordan coming to John, to be baptized by him...Why did Jesus need to be baptized? Within this story of the crossing of the Jordan, "I AM" illuminating to you many veiled spiritual truths by way of this elaborate and extremely detailed "historical parable"...

Jesus was beginning His ministry as your High Priest, and I had commanded Moses in the "first season" gospel...Exodus 30:17-21...The LORD spoke to Moses, "You shall also make a laver of bronze, with its base of bronze, for washing; and you shall put it between the tent of meeting and the altar, (this is My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness", (see figure G below) and you shall put water in it. "Aaron (the High Priest) and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet from it; when they enter the tent of meeting, they shall wash with water, so that they will not die; or when they approach the altar to minister, by offering up in smoke a fire (Lake of Fire baptism) sacrifice to the LORD. "So they shall wash their hands and their feet, so that they will not die; and it shall be a perpetual statute for them, for Aaron and his descendants throughout their generations ...as nothing unclean can enter the enclosed portion of the "Tent of Meeting", which is a "picture" of Heaven. The earthly "Tent of Meeting" or Tabernacle is divided into two sections, the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies. My true "Tent of Meeting" is where Jesus, the "perfectly clean sin offering", entered into Heaven for you at the "Judgment seat of God", which sits atop of the "Ark of the Covenant" made without hands residing in the true Heavenly Holy of Holies...Hebrews 9:24...Christ did not enter the holy places made with hands, a mere "pattern" of the true, but into "Heaven itself", now to "appear in the presence of God for you"...This earthly Tabernacle and Laver of Bronze can be seen in figure G below. This will be discussed in detail in the next chapter of this book..



Now that you understand that Jesus washed your sins in the "Lake of Fire" baptism and went through to the other side successfully, you can conclude that all the up-in-smoke fire offerings made by the earthly High Priests were a "picture" of Jesus offering up Himself as the true "Lake of Fire" sin offering sacrifice, wherein your sins were washed and paid in full, and thus forgiven and remembered no more. For I was telling

Aaron in this passage – if you don't wash you will die – meaning if you are not washed "in" My Son in the "Lake of Fire", wherein your sins are washed away and cleansed, you will die. We will discuss the full meaning of this "Laver of Bronze" in our next "parable". Jesus had to be clean, meaning perfect, as He was your perfect High Priest ...Hebrews 6:20...Jesus has entered as a forerunner for us, having become a High Priest forever according to the order of Melchizedek...and the Jewish High Priest washing in this Bronze Laver was a "picture" of Jesus, the High Priest of the elect, being the perfectly clean without spot or blemish "atoning sacrifice" for His elect, both elect Israel and the elect church. So as the elect go through the "Lake of Fire", their sins are being washed, illustrating the purpose of water being used to facilitate your baptism...

And this earthly baptism of Jesus took place on the very spot where the "Ark of the Covenant" was standing 1,400 years earlier when the children of Israel crossed over into the earthly Promised Land of Canaan, a "picture" of the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise. This is an amazing detail that only "I even I" could have orchestrated...

Remember...Crossing the Jordan River was a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire" 2nd Death judgment, and you were either a part of the first set of 12 stones taken out from under the law and carried over to the other side, or you are a part of the second set of 12 stones still there until this day...You have already learned that the "tablets of the Law" were in the Ark, which was just above the 12 stones placed there at God's direction, but also in the Ark was the Rod of Aaron, who was an earthly High Priest, who was a "picture" of Jesus, who was a "picture" of Melchizedek, a High Priest without mother or father, meaning God Himself...1 Timothy 3:16...God Himself was manifested in the flesh.

My Son remains a priest forever...Hebrews 7 2-3...First, the name Melchizedek means "King of Righteousness"; then also, "King of Salem" means "King of Peace." Without father or mother, without genealogy, without beginning of days or end of life, but made like the Son of God, He remains a priest forever...My Son is the King of Righteousness, meaning He was a perfect sinless High Priest for the elect, both Israel and the church, and it was the High Priest's duty to offer a "sin offering" for the sins of the whole congregation on the "Day of Atonement". So, not only was My Son a sinless High Priest, He was also the sinless "atoning sacrifice". My Son, as the perfect sinless High Priest, offered up Himself for His elect, "pictured" by Abraham saying to his son on the mountain...Genesis 22:8...'God will provide Himself'...as the sacrifice...Any Questions?..

However, forgiveness of sin only applies to those who partake of the "sin offering" offered by the High Priest, who is Jesus, and they are represented by the first set of 12 stones carried across to the other side of the Jordan River, a "picture of Paradise". Forgiveness of sin is also "pictured" by one of the two identical goats as part of the yearly sacrifice on the "Day of Atonement"...Leviticus 16:8 ...He (the High Priest) is to cast lots for the two goats – one lot for the LORD and the other for the scapegoat...The first, by lot, was sacrificed for the sins of the people; the second, the scapegoat, after the High Priest placed those forgiven sins on it, is then set free in the desert far from the city; this being a "picture" that I, your Father, do not remember your sins anymore. You will learn in Part 2 of this book that the last and final "Day of atonement" is the last day of time for the original predestined time-line, which is the end of the second "Earth Age", when, from that time forward, I will not remember your sins anymore...Psalms 103:12-13...As far as the east is from the west, so far have I removed your sins from you...As a father hath mercy on His sons, Jehovah hath mercy on those who fear Him...

The mercy seat sits atop the Ark of the covenant from where judgment was determined. This is from where I judged during the atonement trial of My Son, who was your advocate for your sin; He was the "atoning sacrifice" for His elect after His crucifixion before, they, His Elect, who were concealed "in" My Son, entered into the "Lake of Fire" to satisfy said atonement. This is the "Judgment Seat of God"...Romans 14:10...'For we will all stand before the "Judgment Seat of God"...Isaiah 33:22...For the LORD (yeh-ho-vaw') is our judge, The LORD is our lawgiver, The LORD is our king; He will save us...

The mercy seat is also from where Jesus will sit to separate the sheep from the goats... Matthew 25:32...All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate them (each person in that nation) one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats...The sheep being all Jews from Adam to Armageddon, who came to believe in Jehovah, as did Moses; and all Gentiles and Jews who came to believe in God's Son. Matthew 25:34...Then shall the King (Jesus) say unto them on His right hand, Come, ye blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom (the Kingdom of Heaven or the Kingdom of God) prepared for you from the foundation of the world...The goats are all those from Adam to Armageddon who never came to trust in God or His Son, and they are judged under the law...Revelation 20:13-14...the sea (Hell) gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell (Hades) delivered up the dead which were in them (these are the "in Adam" spirits that did "not" follow Jesus out of Hades): they were judged according to their works...And death and hell were cast into the "Lake of Fire". This is the 2nd Death...

Romans 2:12...For all who have sinned without the Law will also perish without the Law, and all who have sinned under the Law will be judged by the Law...Herein all "non-elect Gentiles who were 'not' under the law" will be judged by the law at the "Great White Throne Judgment" at the end-of-time, and thus perish without the law in the "Lake of Fire" along with all Jews who "were" under the law, but did not trust in Jehovah; which is "pictured" in this "historical parable" by the second set of 12 stones placed under the "Ark of the Covenant" containing the law. And all "elect Jews" of both the natural born Israeli and the grafted in Gentile "who were under the law" were judged by the law "through the atonement of Christ" at the "Judgment Seat of God", after-which their own personal sins were washed in the "Lake of Fire", "pictured" by the first set of 12 stones taken out from under the "Ark of the Covenant" and carried across to the other side...

The third article in the "Ark of the Covenant" was "Manna Bread"; as Jesus is the "Bread of Life" sent down from Heaven, as illustrated in the Lord's prayer, "Give us this day our daily bread", which I actually delivered in the wilderness for 40 years during Israel's time of testing; this being a "picture" illustrating I will sustain you during all the time of your testing while being "conformed to the image of My Son"...Romans 8:29...for whom He (God) foreknew (His elect), He also predestined to be "conformed to the image of His Son", that He (Jesus) would be the firstborn among many brethren...

Therein, it is evident "Aaron's Rod" in the Ark is a "picture" of Jesus as the High Priest of the elect; the Law in the Ark is a "picture" of Jesus as the fulfillment and perfection of the law, as He never transgressed the law; and this bread in the Ark is a "picture" of Jesus as the bread of life...John 6:32-35...Jesus said to them (the people), "Truly, I say to you, it is not Moses who has given you the bread out of Heaven, but it is My Father who gives you the true bread out of Heaven...For the bread of God is that which comes down out of Heaven, and gives life to the world....Then they (His Disciples) said to Him, "Lord, always give us this bread."...Jesus said to them, "I am the bread of life; he who

comes to Me will not hunger, and he who believes in Me will never thirst"...People: You must partake of Jesus to partake of the "Kingdom of God"...for there is no other way!!!

Conclusion: All three items within the Ark are a "picture" of God's Son, Jesus; thus illustrating that the "Ark of the Covenant" overlaid with gold, positioned at the center of the Jordan River, designed after the "pattern" of the Heavenly "Ark of the Covenant" is an absolute perfect stand-alone "picture and pattern" of God's Son in all His glory.....

And there is even more amazing hidden mystery in this "historical parable". This portion of the story alone is absolute <PROOF> that only "I even I" could have written My own BOOK. It is doubtful that many, if even any, have ever understood why I put this in their Bible. This is addressed directly to My wife, and it has been hidden from you for 3,400 years only to be unveiled "NOW" with the introduction of this "third season" gospel. "I AM" continuing to add amazing detail to this crossing of the Jordan River "historical parable". The most die-hard atheist will be very hard pressed to explain away this illustration written from the mind of your Father, Almighty God Himself. I commanded Israel to stay 2,000 cubits down stream from the Ark as they crossed over...Joshua 3:4...Yet there shall be between you and it (the Ark) a distance of about 2,000 cubits by measure. Do not come near it, "that you may know the way by which you shall go, for you have not gone this way before"...Two key "pictures" here: first, Israel had to stay a distance of about 2,000 cubits down stream from the Ark as they crossed over the Jordan; and second, "I AM" showing Israel a new way they have not gone before. So that you can get a proper perspective, a cubit is a distance of about 18 inches or 45 centimeters, wherein the children of Israel would be crossing the Jordan River on "dry ground" about half a mile or .8 kilometers down stream from where the "Ark of Covenant" was perfectly positioned in the middle of the Jordan River.

Remember...The water is dammed up many miles north of where this crossing is taking place, and therein, the River is dry all the way south to the Dead Sea. (See map on page 138) So Israel, you crossed over to the earthly Promised Land with about a half mile separation from where the Priests were holding your "Ark of the Covenant", and at that distance, you would not even be able to see the "Ark", a "picture" of Jesus, which was the whole point of your 2,000 cubit separation from the "Ark", for "I even I", your redeemer, blinded your eyes from being able to even see or recognize your Messiah. Herein, your "Ark of the Covenant" is an absolute perfect stand-alone "picture" of your Messiah. Men wrote this? Come on people, wake up – this is amazing detail written into this "historical parable", which men knew nothing about even until "NOW"...<PROOF>...

Israel, you saw earlier two "pictures" of this 2,000 year "breach or gap" between you – My wife, and Me – your Husband; and here is the "third", for I commanded you to stay 2,000 cubits downstream as you crossed over to the earthly Promised Land. Let's review the first two...Hosea 6:2...After two days He (God) will revive us (Israel): in the third day He will raise us up and we shall live in his sight...but with everlasting loving kindness will I have mercy on thee, says Jehovah thy Redeemer...Again, this "parallels" both Jesus and Israel being raised-up on the third day. I raised My Son on the third day and I will also raise Israel on the third day, meaning I will reconcile My wife on the third day. This is an absolute promise to you, Israel, for "I AM" always precise in what I say and what I do. This will be discussed in detail in Part 2 of this book. For I had veiled this two day "breach" between you and Me, meaning your 2,000 year separation from your "One and Only God" before your reconciliation back to your God...2 Peter 3:8...do

not forget this one thing beloved: With the LORD a day is as a thousand years, and a thousand years are as one day...thus, 2 days x 1,000 years = 2,000 years of separation...

Israel, the second 2,000 year "breach or gap" reference was patterned after the 40 year wilderness journey for your unbelief, and you were punished a year for a day in which you searched out the land of Canaan. However, when you rejected My Son at the cross, "I even I", your redeemer, imposed a Jubilee Year (50 years) of punishment for every year you spent in the wilderness or a total of 2,000 years; 50 years (a jubilee year cycle) x 40 years in the wilderness = 2,000 years. And in...Joshua 3:4...as you just read, is the third 2,000 year reference. You were commanded to cross over at a distance of 2,000 cubits south of the Ark, which as you just learned, is a "picture" of your 2,000 year blindness to Jesus, your Messiah. This 2,000 cubits is a time reference of separation, meaning 2,000 years. People, you can plainly see three times, as is My "pattern", I have illustrated this 2,000 year separation or breach between Myself and My wife...Israel...

Now for the "WOW" moment. Notice I say to Israel...Joshua 3:4..."Do not come near it (the Ark – a "picture" of Jesus), that you may know the way by which you shall go – for you (Israel) have not gone this way before"..."I AM" unveiling through this "historical parable" that Israel can "only" enter into the eternal "Kingdom of God" portion of the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age" by following...Joshua 3:4..."a way they (Israel) have not gone before": that "way" being to follow Jesus...John14:6...Jesus answered, "I AM" the way, the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me...The "former rain" gospel way to salvation for Israel was to have faith in Jehovah, as did Abraham, however, the "latter rain" gospel "way" to salvation for Israel is to follow Jesus, "a way they have not gone before", whom they will find through the teaching of the everlasting "third season" gospel by the 144,000 Jewish evangelists. People..."this is remarkable veiled parabolic language". It's not even remotely possible man could have written this...Joshua 3:4...passage, as it was meant for the advent of the "third season" gospel 3.0, which is the "latter rain" gospel specifically consigned for My wife, and <PROOF> beyond any possible question as to who wrote My BOOK...

Thus, Israel, after your separation comes reconciliation. In this "historical parable", you are crossing the Jordan to reach the earthly Promised Land of the second "Earth Age", which will be destroyed after Armageddon, but you can not even see the Ark, a "picture" of Jesus, your Messiah, because it is 2,000 cubits away, meaning 2,000 years away from your being allowed, because of disobedience, to even recognize your own Messiah. Then after this 2,000 year separation because of your rejection of My Son, many Israelis will recognize their Messiah; and they will then be reconciled to Jehovah God, their Husband, and enter into the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age.

Men had no clue at the time this story was penned about the hidden, thus veiled truth of this 2,000 year separation because of Israel's rejection of My Son. This "historical parable" of the crossing the Jordan River into the earthly Promised Land and all that was veiled in it, was written 1,400 years "before" Israel's rejection of their Messiah even occurred; and men had no clue that Israel's reconciliation would occur 2,000 years after this prophesied rejection; and men had no clue about any of the veiled truth hidden within this "parable"; and men had no clue about Israel having to go a "way" they had not gone before. Israel had to follow their Messiah, Jesus Christ, whom they had not followed for 2,000 years, to attain their required "rights of fulfillment" to their covenant promises of the "Heavenly Promised Land": the New Heaven and New Earth of the third "Earth Age". Remember...We demonstrated in an earlier "historical parable" that Israel

actually did historically follow this "way they had not gone before" all through their 40 year wilderness journey when they followed Nashon, who was carrying the physical seed of Jesus in his loins, and then they followed Joshua, Jesus, across the Jordan River and entered into the earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age". So Israel, if you are listening, you unknowingly followed your Messiah "THEN", and if you want a part in your eternal destiny, you might want to knowingly follow your Messiah "NOW". Your husband and Heavenly Father, first and foremost, is speaking especially to you in these stories we call "historical parables"...

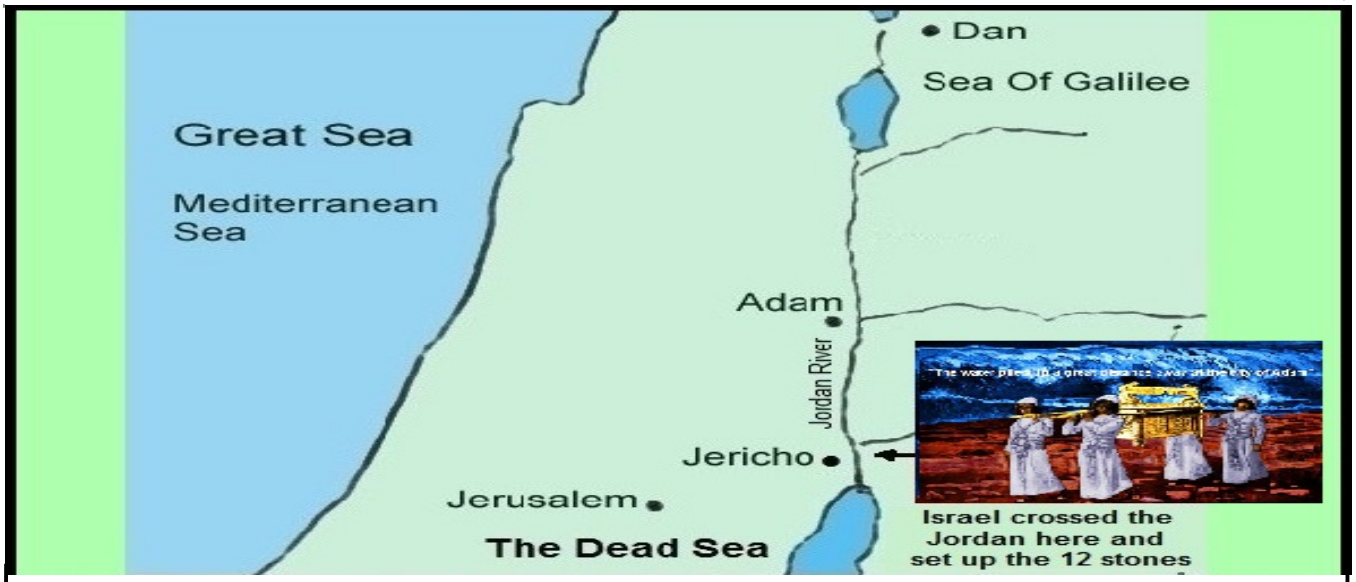
And when you throw in this 2,000 cubit distance, meaning the 2,000 year separation and blindness of Israel from even recognizing their own Messiah; and the arrangement and re-positioning of the two sets of 12 stones under the "Ark of the Covenant" illustrating being under the Law and Judgment; and add to that the fact that John the Baptist stood and Baptized Jesus at that very exact spot in the Jordan River 1,400 years later, and he even picked up one of those 12 stones placed under the "Ark of the Covenant" and admonished the Pharisees and Sadducees. Are you kidding me? End of any deliberation! "I even I", your Heavenly Father, wrote My own BOOK...<PROOF>...

People...It's not even remotely possible men could have written these many accounts... Jeremiah 21:8...'Thus says the LORD, "Behold, I set before you (Israel) the "way of life" and the "way of death"...Jesus is the "way of life" – No Jesus is the "way of death"..... .....

And yes, there is even more in this amazing crossing of the Jordan River story; for one last fascinating and truly amazing fact is hidden deeply within this "historical parable". If you are an archaeologist or an Indiana Jones type adventurer and want to determine the "original" predestined end-of-time, I place all the measuring tools to determine that time-line right here in this "parable". I used distance (2,000 cubits) to "parallel" time (2,000 years) in the story of "Crossing the Jordan". Remember...In My BOOK, I speak in "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables". And if you could locate exactly where John baptized Jesus in 24 AD, which is exactly where that "Ark of the Covenant" stood as Israel crossed over the Jordan, and this is also exactly where the two sets of 12 stones were located, picturing the elect and non-elect, with the non-elect set still there to this very day; and then if you could also locate exactly where the water was dammed up at the city of Adam, you could literally ascertain the original predestined time-line for the second "Earth Age" and the end thereof...Joshua 3:16...the water from upstream stopped flowing. It piled up in a heap a great distance away, at a "city called Adam"...

This distance from where Jesus was baptized in the Jordan River in 24 AD back to the city of Adam is a parallel of time equaling about 10,000 years, 9,996.5 years to be exact, going back to the creation of Adam. The time-chart on page 255 illustrates the time-line from Adam to Armageddon. If you could determine the "distance" from where Jesus was baptized in the Jordan River just outside of Jericho back to where the water was dammed up at the city of Adam with whatever measuring unit you are using, miles or meters, and then if you could determine the "distance" from where those 12 stones in the Jordan are located to where the River enters into the Dead Sea, and multiply that by whatever unit of measurement you extrapolated from the "distance" going back to the city of Adam, you will have the exact date the world was originally predestined to end. For example, if you learn the distance was 24.5 miles north of where the 12 stones were placed in the Jordan River back to where the water was dammed up at the city of Adam, that would give you a factor of 9,996 divided by 24.5 = (408). Then let's say you learn

the distance from the 12 stones in the Jordan River to the entrance of the Dead Sea is 5 miles. Multiply the determined factor you learned (408) x 5 and you get 2040 years after the time of the baptism of Jesus in the Jordan in 24 AD, which would point to the "originally" predestined end-of-time being 2064 AD (24AD + 2040 = 2064). Understand, these <u>are not</u> the actual measurements, and this <u>is not</u> the actual date for the "original" predestined end-of-time, but if you could determine these distances exactly, you could determine the "original" predestined end-of-time to the very day. "I AM" always perfect in My "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" and My numbers...Any Questions?...



We learn from this "historical parable" that the 12 stones in the Jordan River south to the Dead Sea, is a "pattern" of about 2,000 years on God's time-line, and it's about 5 times this distance from these 12 stones north to the city of Adam; about a 10,000 year "pattern"...This gives us a total time-line "pattern" <u>of 12,000 years from the city of Adam to the Dead Sea, thus the necessary 5:1 ratio for these distances...</u>

This is wisdom from the mind of your Most High God: this "dry" river bed from the city of Adam to the Dead Sea "framed" here in this one moment of time, just before Israel crossed the Jordan, shined My spotlight on one treasured object residing in the middle of it; that treasure being the "Ark of the Covenant" which, as you learned, is a picture of My Son; the focal point of the entire second "Earth Age" from Adam to Armageddon and the end-of-time. So why the "dry" river bed illustrating no sign of life anywhere from Adam to Armageddon except the stand-alone life bearing "Ark of the Covenant" as a "picture" of Jesus who brings life?...<u>Acts 4:12</u>...There is salvation in no one else! I have given no other name under heaven whereby you must be saved...thus as per My perfect reconciliation plan, there is no life anywhere for anyone at any time apart from My perfect Son, who was your perfect atoning sacrifice for your imperfect sin...

People, this is the artistry of the "<u>The One and Only true God</u>". And if I enable you to see in your mind this stand-alone "picture" of Jesus anchored by the priests in the midst of this dry river bed (a "picture" of the <u>2nd Death</u>) stretching from the city of Adam (the beginning of time) to the Dead Sea (the end-of-time), faultlessly condensed in this "time capsule" moment, shrouding the entire story-line of the second "Earth Age", this should be a "WOW" moment. This is My awe-inspiring artistry, which can not even be challenged; illustrating My perfection in My orchestration of My story-lines throughout the coarse of human history, precisely and meticulously directed within the boundaries of your own individual pre-ordained story-lines, written and directed by your Father to

facilitate the reconciliation of all things to Myself. And you think men wrote these stories? Come on people. Not even the slightest of possibilities, thus Crystal-clear categorical <PROOF> beyond any supposition of who "I AM" and who wrote My BOOK...

The entire time-line of the second "Earth Age" can be determined from this "pattern" of the city of Adam (the beginning of time) to the Dead Sea (the end-of-time). The central theme of which focuses on the "Atoning Sacrifice" of My Son through His defeating death in the "Lake of Fire", thus satisfying payment for sin represented by the first set of 12 stones in the Jordan River for those who believe. But there will be no "Atoning Sacrifice", and no payment for sin for those who do not believe; this being illustrated by the second set of 12 stones, a "picture" of their eternal damnation in the "Lake of Fire" at the "Great White Throne Judgment"...Another place you "do not" want to be!!!

Ezekiel 47:8...Then said He (God) unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea (the Dead Sea): which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be "healed"...This is a "picture" of the end-of-time and the end of the Dead Sea, as it will be "healed"; meaning brought to life: this is a "picture" of the rebirth of the New Earth of the third "Earth Age" after Armageddon and the destruction of the second "Earth Age"...2 Peter 3:10...But the day of the Lord will come like a thief, in which the heavens will pass away with a roar and the elements will be destroyed with intense heat, and the earth and its works will be burned up...

Remember...I said their would be no more sea in the New earth...Revelation 21:1...I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first (previous) heaven and the first (previous) earth were passed away; and there was no more sea (2nd Death and Hell)...for these were cast into the sea (Lake of Fire)...Revelation 20:14...and "death and hell" were cast into the "lake of fire". "This is the "second death"..."I AM" literally speaking in these verses about the Dead Sea, which is the ultimate "ground zero picture" of the "Lake of Fire" and the end of the "Second Earth" age. But these verses also proclaim the dawning of the "Third Earth" age, for the Dead Sea shall be "healed", and all things will be made new...Revelation 21:5...And He (God) who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new." And He said, "Write, for these words are faithful and true"...

All of these hidden spiritual truths within these "historical parables" of the "Crossing of the Jordan" and the "Ark of the covenant", pointing to the ministry of Jesus as your High Priest and atoning sacrifice are not happenstance. Do you think the men writing these stories understood any of this? No way! Do you think the men writing the story of the 2,000 cubit distance understood it was a reference to the 2,000 year separation of Israel from their God? Give me a break! Do you think that the men writing this story understood John's baptism of Jesus happened at the very spot where the two sets of 12 stones representing the saved and the unsaved were directed to be moved here and there? Think again! Do you think the men writing this story understood that John would pick up one of those stones placed there 1,400 years earlier? Not a prayer! Do you believe the men writing these accounts understood these 12 stones were literally under the law and the "Judgment Seat of God? Not even possible! And the crowning praise of it all: Do you actually believe men understood when they allegedly wrote this account, that the dry river bed from the city of Adam to the Dead Sea was a veiled time-line "pattern" of the entire second "Earth Age", with Jesus, "pictured" by the "Ark of the Covenant", being the center of it all? Not a snowballs chance in the "Lake of Fire". And mindfully notice – there is no additional time-line for the allocation of a 1,000 year

time-period called “a millennial reign” anywhere in this amazing “historical parable”, hereby denoting the perfection of My “parables”. And this illustrated summation of My predestined time-line of the second Earth Age from the city of Adam to the Dead Sea is no exception. All these theatrics in this “historical parable” were written and produced by...Isaiah 44:6...'the One and Only true God' (Elohim)...the creator and director of all things...“Not even possible” is becoming a redundant comment in this book <PR00F>...

People...let me add here, you have already learned that the person penning this book is a mathematician and Greek, and we will add here that he is also a professional gambler, and was an odds-maker and probability authority in the odds-making capital of the world, Las Vegas...So he knows a little about the "odds-making" directed towards these biblical conundrums we are exploring...And before you judge and dismiss who God choose for His purposes, understand that God trains up a person in the world, and then He takes that training and experience and applies it for His own spiritual purposes...As an example: the best prison minister would be a person who was actually in prison. Who better to be received by inmates about the word of God than that being from one of their own, who was called by God after their worldly experiences...An even better example would be Moses...God put the baby Moses in a reed basket and floated him down the river only to be picked up by the Pharaoh's household by chance...“Really”, you think by chance”?...Nothing happens “by chance” during this second “Earth Age”..

That one grain of red sand is now hidden somewhere on the east coast or the west coast of the United States for the blindfolded atheist to find with one chance, meaning that's the odds that “I even I”, the one and only author of My BOOK, did “not” write My own BOOK. What you believe to be chance is My ordained plan, including your reading this book at this precise time, for My exact purpose, for your intended discernment; as are all of the events and activities throughout your entire life, for “I AM” always in control...Proverbs 16:9...The mind of man plans his way, but the LORD “directs his steps...Thus, I led the mother of Moses to put her Son in that reed basket, and float Him down the river. I then guided that basket to the household of Pharaoh so that Moses could be trained up as the intended leader of the people of Egypt, and therein He was afforded the best education and top leadership assets, skills and capabilities available. I then took all that experience learned in the world and used Moses to be the leader of his own people while they were being tested in the wilderness for 40 years. For “I AM” perfect and precise in all My ways; for it is I, your Father, who directs your steps during this second “Earth Age”...Proverbs 20:24...A man's steps are directed by the LORD...

Some of you unbelievers and make-believers might not want to believe a preacher, but you might want to consider listening to this Greek mathematician and probability specialist who was raised-up and trained in the world of probability, numbers and odds making to ultimately be used by God for His own purpose, that is, this book as <PR00F> of who God is and who wrote His BOOK...Numbers do not lie...No comparison to Moses being made here, a better comparison for the person penning this book might be to the donkey in...Numbers 22:28...Then the LORD opened the donkey's mouth, and it said to Balaam, "What have I done to you to make you beat me these three times?"... This opens up an additional “historical parable”, which “pictures” Balaam as stubborn Israel and the donkey as God Himself, speaking to Balaam through this donkey, after-which Balaam then prophesies over Israel of near and future blessings after they came out of Egypt by the hand of God.....Israel – read your following prophecies carefully...

Numbers 23:21-23...after Israel came out of Egypt...

- 23:21...God has not observed misfortune in Jacob...I will forgive their iniquity... Nor has He seen trouble in Israel...I will hide My face from their mischief... The LORD their God is with them...Israel: you are My wife...'Fathom that Honor'... And the shout of a king is among them...the physical "in Adam" seed of Jesus is in the midst of them; even in the loins of Nashon as they came out of Egypt...
- 23:22...God brings them out of Egypt...they came out by the will of My power... They have the strength of a wild ox...Nothing formed against them will prosper...
- 23:23...."For there is no omen against Jacob...beware of "cursing My people"... or is there any divination against Israel...no lasting curse on My people Israel and no "replacement theology" of the covenant promises made only to Israel will be transferred to the church..."At the proper time" it will be said to Jacob (unbelievers) and to Israel (believers) "What God has done"...that proper time would be "NOW", the "Third Season"...Israel: Herein read the following prudently.

"A conjugated snapshot of God's three season gospel message"
"First Season" gospel 1.0...Teaches us..."What God was going to do"...
"Second Season" gospel 2.0...Teaches us..."What God is doing"...
"Third Season" gospel 3.0...Teaches us..."What God has done"...

And then, through Balaam, I was also testifying in...Numbers 24:7...of a time after the judgment of Armageddon and Israel's Regeneration when they will be living in the "New Earth" portion of the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age"...

Numbers 24:7...in the New Earth after Armageddon...

- 24:7...Water will flow from their buckets...Israel will be Priests in the New Earth and this water is the "Everlasting" gospel", which will be preached forever...
- 24:7...And their seed will have abundant water...all Israel (not Jacob) was redeemed through this everlasting "third season" gospel...Romans 11:26...And so "all Israel shall be saved": as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob (unbelievers)...

- 24:7...And their king shall be higher than Agag...Israel will be Priests of God, and regenerated Kind David will be their King "forever"...Ezekiel 37:24-25...My servant David will be king over them, and they will all have one shepherd. They will follow My laws and be careful to keep My decrees...and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children "forever": and My servant David (regenerated David) shall be their prince "forever"...

- 24:7...And their kingdom shall be exalted...Israel will be Priests of God...Mica 4:2...many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob (the blameless and righteous Jacob of the perfect New Earth); and He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths: for the law shall go forth out of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem...Israel will preach the "third season" gospel 3.0 "forevermore"...

This just penned "historical parable" of Balaam was unexpected, as is the case with much of this book we might add, but was added just now, for just Israel, for just this time...As the one penning this book was trying to bring a little levity to the donkey comparison to himself, and not understanding where God was going...But that is the way He works, as He says in His "Exordium"..."Whatever you do has already been done; whatever you think has already been thought...whatever you say has already been said...whatever you write has been already written".....And So Shall It Ever Be'.....

"Crossing the Jordan addendum to Israel and the church"

First..."I even I" partner with you in bringing My gospel message of reconciliation to Elect Israel and the Elect Church...1 Corinthians 3:9...For we are laborers together with God (to build My Temple)...But, you do not know who My elect are, "I AM" the King and Priest maker...not you. Your only responsibility is the delivery of My gospel message... 1 Corinthians 3:7...So then, neither is he that plants anything, neither he that waters anything (meaning the one who brings the message is nothing when compared to your God), but God who gives the increase (is everything)...because it is "I even I" alone who has chosen My Elect. And My Elect were chosen before the foundation of the world; and they are scattered throughout time, and all around this earth, and only "I even I" know who and where they are...Ephesians 1:4...For He (God) chose us in Him (My Son) before the foundation of the world...You will not know the rewards and fruits of your labor of bringing My Word to your fellow man until you enter into the third "Earth Age". It is only then that you will learn the end results of your labor as fellow workers with Me in bringing My gospel. Some of those from the fruits of your labor will be accounted as worthy, and therefore they will be numbered alongside those who have part in the first set of 12 stones taken out from under the law and taken through to the other side; a "picture" of the New Heaven or New Earth of the third "Earth Age". And some of those from the fruits of your labor will be accounted as unworthy, and therefore they will be numbered with those who have part in the second set of 12 stones still there until this very day. You will be very surprised as to who are, and who are not part of these two contrasting sets of 12 stones. But Remember...The results are Mine alone, as only I can give the increase of new life...Corinthians 3:7...'It is God who gives the increase...

Second...Jesus is the subject of focus spotlighting the central theme in My 3-Season-Gospel-Message. Everything in this second "Earth Age" is centered on, and measured by My perfect Son. God in Christ, "pictured" by the "Ark of the Covenant", stands alone at the very center of the Jordan River, which is a perfect 5:1 ratio in the time-line (page 138). The Baptism of Jesus in the Jordan by John in 24 AD was a "picture" of My Son's true Baptism in the "Lake of Fire" after His crucifixion in 28 AD; which is exactly 10,000 years to the very year back to the re-creation of man starting with Adam in 9973 BC. Then after My Son's resurrection from His true baptism in the "Lake of Fire" in 28 AD until Armageddon and the "original" ordained end-of-time in 2028 AD is exactly 2,000 years. Thereby...10,000 to 2,000 is 5:1. And what did you learn is the spiritual meaning of the number 5?...Judgment and/or grace. Thus, the first set of 12 stones representing those who partook of the "atoning sacrifice" in My Son, receive both "judgment" into the "Lake of Fire" and "grace" coming out of the "Lake of Fire", and were then led into Paradise; their sins having been washed and paid in full. The second set of 12 stones only receive "judgment"; they eluded "grace" for lack of faith. My spiritual numbers are always spot on perfect and always confirm "historical parable" truth...<PROOF>...

“The Lord's Prayer”

Even the Lord's Prayer is a remarkable illustration and <PR00F> that man did not write My BOOK. Men did not have the foresight about the many hidden nuggets within this well known intercessory discourse given by My Son as an example of how to pray. Man just saw it for what it was, a prayer. But My “pattern” and style of writing is not man's style as you have already learned, thus there is always more to it than meets the eye...

And speaking of writing, the person who is penning this book is not a writer and has never even written a Christmas or Birthday card, yet alone a book...He does not text and he does not participate in any social media, as he does not knowingly possess any skills of the command of language with any “proficiency of symmetry” in putting words together, although he must confess that sounded pretty good...Many of the words written in the original download for this book actually had to be looked up to learn what they correctly mean...There was no forethought about the content of this book, no pre-outline or prepared notes; it's just straight from the source...What you read is what was given, and most importantly, it was given in the arrangement of subject order as was necessary to be properly understood...A point which only the one penning this book can readily understand and appreciate...It was originally written like a scroll as one ceaseless document...There were no parts, no sections, no chapters, no headings or even any paragraphs...That was all done after the entire composition was complete...And other than the – personnel interjection of underlined commentary – and a few pictures and charts, there were no major revisions from start to finish...It was penned as it was given from the source...So how can this book be explained? Mathematics expertise –Yes!...Writing expertise – No!...And there is no “physical” ghost writer, and no eyes have ever viewed one word written on these pages until yours.....

And while we are on the subject of full confession, this book was not actually planned or even considered until one day out of the blue it unwittingly began with absolutely no forethought...And God knows this to be true...Here is an accurate example of how much forethought went into composing this book...Picture yourself sitting in your own home one day, and all of a sudden out of nowhere you say to yourself, I think I will eat my shoes...And so you start thinking about ways to prepare your shoes: roasting, frying or baking...More than likely you've never had that thought before, and that's “exactly” how much forethought was given to composing this book; as it just came out of nowhere. And composing is the exactly correct word for how this book was compiled and put together; and if the word writing was used and applied to this book, it would not be completely factual in the true sense of the word...This book was more of a compilation of images and downloaded thoughts converted into words conveying Crystal-clear impressions...If God can speak through a donkey, He can speak through anyone in these closing days, including “yours truly” – for God's ways surely are not our ways!!!..

On a personal note...When you accomplish something for yourself, it's pleasing to the flesh...You can gain riches, win awards, raise a great family and acquire recognition for many other wonderful earthly pursuits...But when you accomplish something for God: like witnessing to a stranger, giving to the poor, befriending a lonely soul, forgiving someones misdirected misbehavior or faithfully responding obediently to God's call, it's beyond just pleasing to the soul...It's on a much higher level; it's very pleasing to your Heavenly Father...In fact, it's an overwhelming sense of an early glimpse into the heavenly realm experience and it's a gratification far beyond any earthly achievement....

So let's dissect this next "historical parable" that you call the Lord's prayer. You know, the one you pray whenever you don't know what else to pray. All believers know, and herein also do most unbelievers and make-believers know this prayer...Matthew 6:9-13..

Our Father who is in heaven...Hallowed be Thy name...

1...*Thy Kingdom come...*

2...*Thy will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven...*

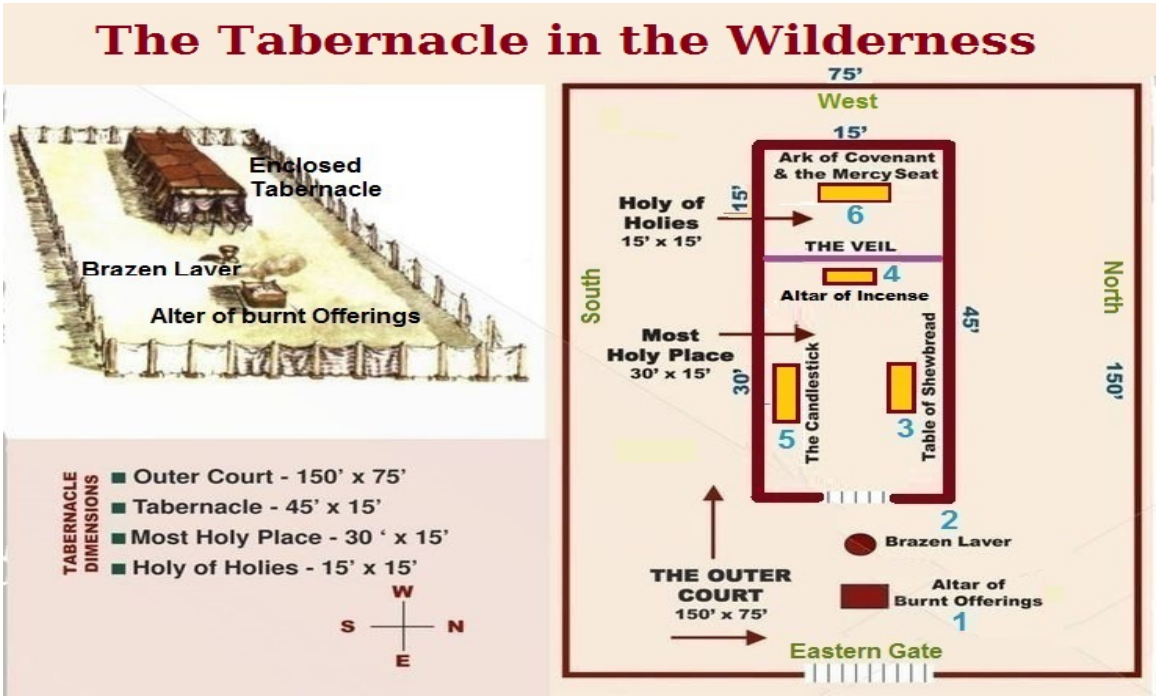
3...*Give us this day our daily bread...*

4...*And forgive us our sins, as we forgive those who sin against us...*

5...*And do not lead us into temptation, but deliver us from evil...*

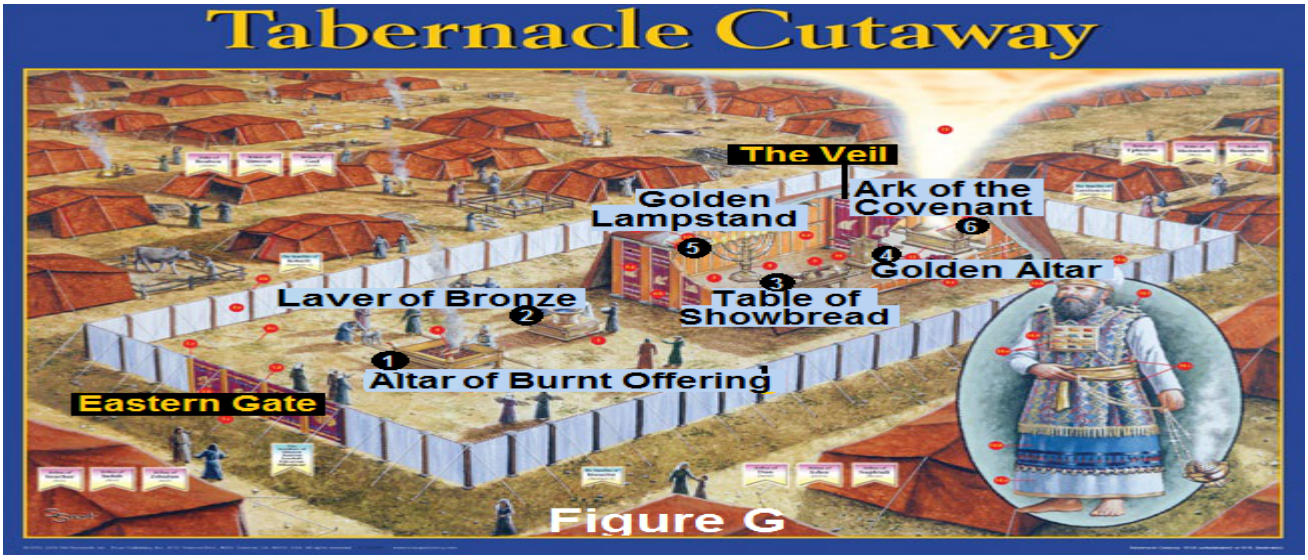
6...*For Yours is,* A...*the kingdom,* B...*the power and,* C...*the glory forever...Amen...*

The lines in this prayer have been numbered and lettered for reasons you will come to see as we unveil this "historical parable" prayer. And just as there was a necessary arrangement of the subject order in this book for it to be properly understood, there is also a necessary arrangement of the lines of this prayer. And, as you will learn, there is no way man could have written the lines of this prayer in this exact order apart from My inspiration. You have to go back 1,400 years from the time Jesus gave you this prayer to see it's origin. "I even I" commanded Israel to set up My tabernacle during their journey in the wilderness, and the placement of furnishings in My Tabernacle were to be set up in a precise "pattern" as seen below. The Tablets of Stone, which are the Laws given to Moses at Mount Sinai, are to be placed in the "Ark of the Covenant" along with Aaron's Rod and samples of Manna Bread that I had rained down for Israel's daily nourishment, above which is the Mercy Seat from where judgment is determined...



Exodus 40:17,20...So the tabernacle was set up on the first day of the first month in the second year...He took the tablets of the covenant law and placed them in the ark, attached the poles to the ark and put the atonement cover (Mercy seat) over it...Hebrews 9:4...wherein *was* the golden pot that had manna (C--God's Glory), and Aaron's rod that budded (B--God's Power) and the tablets of the covenant law (A--God's Kingdom)...Exodus...40:21-31...Then he brought the (6) Ark into the tabernacle and hung the shielding curtain and shielded the ark of the covenant law, as the LORD commanded him...Moses placed the (3) table in the tent of meeting on the north side of the tabernacle outside the curtain...and set out the bread on it before the LORD, as the LORD commanded him...He placed the (5) lamp-stand in the tent of meeting opposite the table on the south side of the tabernacle...and set up the lamps before the LORD, as the LORD commanded him...Moses placed the (4) gold altar in the tent of meeting in front of the curtain...and burned fragrant incense on it, as the LORD commanded him... Then he put up the curtain at the entrance to the tabernacle...He set the (1) Altar of burnt offering near the entrance to the tabernacle of the tent of meeting, and offered on it burnt offerings and grain offerings, as the LORD commanded him...He placed the (2) Laver of Bronze between the tent of meeting and the altar and put water in it for washing...and Moses and Aaron and his sons used it to wash their hands and feet...

But before we unveil the complexities of this "historical parable", we must examine these six pieces of furnishings one by one. "I even I" devoted more than 30,000 words in My BOOK to My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness", and think about this: those 30,000 words in a stand-alone book would be the forth largest book in the Bible. And I go into explicit detail on how to build and arrange the furnishings within My tabernacle. And I even created "in Adam" especially talented, skilled and crafted workers to assemble and build it. So if I take that much of My time, care and concern, composed in 30,000 words, to tell you about these things, maybe you should take a little of your time, care and concern, to understand what is being unveiled in this "historical parable". You can view the cutaway diagram below of My Tabernacle as we discuss the furnishings, and how they were laid out and displayed in My "Tabernacle in the wilderness". And not surprisingly, there are three sections: Two pieces of the furnishings in the outside "first" section, three pieces of the furnishings inside the enclosed "second" section, and one piece of the furnishings inside the enclosed "third" section behind the veil...



1...First, the "Altar of burnt offering" is where the millions of lambs, goats and rams and other sacrifices were burned to make an atonement for the sins of the people...



Every person had to kill their own animal with their own hands and cut it into pieces ...Leviticus 1:5-6...you (the sinner) are to kill the burnt offering before the lord...then skin the burnt offering and "cut" it into pieces...this is a "picture, pattern and parable" from the infinite and unfathomable mind of your God showing that each sinner shared in the sacrifice. We have mentioned several times that I see you as crucified with My Son. This should cement that truth. Remember...Galatians 2:20...we were crucified with Christ'...You not only shared in His death as "pictured" by "the sinner" who killed his own animal, but I also see you as sharing in the 40 lashes (by Roman law) that were "cut" into the skin of Jesus, as "pictured" by "the sinner" who "cut" the sacrifice into pieces. What does the number 40 represent?..."judgment". For you also shared in My Son's judgment in all that took place at the "Crucifixion of My Son. Again...Galatians 2:20...we were crucified with Christ'...yes, you were judged with your Messiah; end of discussion. Not even arguable. From My viewpoint, you died with Him, were judged with Him, went through the "Lake of Fire" with Him and were resurrected with Him...

The priests then took the blood of the sacrifice and sprinkled it about the altar and the door of the tent of meeting (the enclosed section). The priest was commanded to then take the pieces of that animal, which "the sinner" himself had killed and cut into pieces, and lay those pieces on the "Altar of Burnt Offering"; where the offering would be wholly consumed in the fire: this being a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire", which we have discussed exhaustively. This whole process is a "picture" of the elect being crucified with My Son, then judged with My Son, and then their sins were washed through the "Lake of Fire" of the 2nd Death with My Son; all of which is "pictured" here by the sacrifice on the "Altar of Burnt Offering". People this is "Crystal-clear" "third season" gospel. This "Altar of Burnt Offering" is a "picture" of the first (1) phrase of the "Lords Prayer"...*"Thy Kingdom come"*...as death must occur before a person can come into the Kingdom...Corinthians 15:36...What you sow does not come to life, unless it dies... Jesus repeatedly taught that the Kingdom was at hand, but the kingdom had not yet come, because My Son had not yet died...Matthew 4:17...From that time, Jesus began to preach, and to say, "Repent! For the "Kingdom of Heaven" is at hand...And yes, those of you who have been paying attention understand this is speaking directly to Israel in the book of Matthew as the "Kingdom of Heaven" is the new Earth of the third "Earth Age", but He also says in...Mark 1:15..."Repent! for the "Kingdom of God" is at hand"... which is speaking directly to the church. And Jesus knew death must come first, and then the Kingdom of Heaven and the Kingdom of God would come for all who believe...

But before "thy kingdom can come" all three deaths must occur first, and I was not just talking about My Son's own death, but yours as well. You have learned that you experienced "spiritual death", this being separation from God, when Adam sinned in the Garden; you experienced "physical death" when you were placed "in" My Son on His cross by your faith, and thus cut-off with Him at His crucifixion, and you tasted of the 2nd Death in the "Lake of Fire" baptism "in" My Son, after-which you were then resurrected with My Son to new life. And this new life manifests itself with your inheritance into My Kingdom, as expressed in the Lord's Prayer...*"Thy Kingdom come"*...which begins with your entrance into Paradise; the resting place for My elect "until" the last day resurrection, hence the completion of the first phrase of the Lord's Prayer...*"Thy Kingdom come"*...This will be your inheritance into My new Kingdoms of either the New Heaven or the New Earth of the third "Earth Age"...Any Questions?...

The following truth is going to be new understanding for most of you in the "second season" church age gospel 2.0, but this is absolute truth according My upgraded "third season" gospel 3.0 teaching. When you were physically born from your mother's womb, you were spiritually dead, as your original "in Adam" spirit had been separated at the original sin of Adam, and therefore you belonged to the kingdom of Satan. This was his earth, for he had usurped it from Adam because of Adam's original sin; and as you have already learned, you were born a sinner, and you carried Satan's mark, that mark being 666. This was not some kind of physical mark as it will be during the "Third Season" tribulation period, but a spiritual mark indicating you belonged to Satan. This is why you must die, and this is why you must be "born-again" and receive your new mark of 333, which restores you to your original triune (333) "in Adam" created status, this being body, sole and spirit. People, this is life and death information and outright unconditional "third season" gospel 3.0 truth as you peer through the third cylinder of the pirates telescope, focusing on deeply veiled, thus hidden detail. This is not taught in your "Second Season" church; it was not revealed in that season, it's being unveiled "NOW". Let's understand these numbers 666 and 333...Zechariah 13:8-9...it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, "two" parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the "third" part shall be left therein...And I will bring the "third" part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on My name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is My people: and they shall say, The LORD is My God...We have learned that this referred to the natural seed of the children of Israel, but there is a double meaning here relative to the spiritual seed of the church..

Understand...There is a simultaneous gospel being delivered to you in My BOOK, and it is being presented to you in "parallel time", that of literal Israel and that of the spiritual church. These numbers are literal when applied to Israel, which is the physical seed through Abraham, but these numbers are spiritual when applied to the church, which is the spiritual seed through Jesus. This will be explained further in Part 2 of this book. It says in this verse that one part or 1/3rd will be refined in the fire. Hopefully you understand what this means by now, as the elect passed "through" the fire, this being the "Lake of Fire" successfully through to the other side, and were resurrected to new life and led into Paradise, which is My place of rest for My elect before entrance into "My Kingdom's" of the third "Earth Age"; thus...*"Thy Kingdom come"*...which is the first phrase in the "Lord's Prayer, meaning the Elect are resurrected to new life in My Son; wherein you now receive your new mark of 333, meaning eternal life, which comes from...Zechariah 13:9...I will bring the "third" part (1/3rd) through the fire, and will refine

them as silver...When this 1/3rd refined in the "Lake of Fire" is written as a decimal it equals 1 divided by 3, which is (.33333333333333333333333333) forever, as there is no end to the 3's; it is eternal, so it has to be shortened to 333 because you can't write 333 without end. People, the Elect are God's 1/3rd – Elect Israel is the physical 1/3rd, whereas the Elect Church is the spiritual 1/3rd. And when you learn later in this book what the spiritual 1/3rd refers to, you are going to be fascinated and blessed beyond your wildest imaginations, so you might want to pick this book up off the floor and keep reading...

And just for your information...Zechariah 13:8..."two" parts (2/3rds) therein shall be cut off and die...in the "Lake of Fire", just like the Egyptians in the Red Sea and the 12 stones buried at the bottom of the Jordan River forever. When 2/3rds is written as a decimal it equals 2 divided by 3, which is (.66666666666666666666666666) forever. This number is also eternal, so it has to be shortened to 666, meaning eternal death. This is the origin of Satan's number as revealed in...Revelation 13:18...Let the person who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of man. And that number is 666...or 2/3rds as you just learned, and this is the destination for Satan and all those who follow him, and do not follow the God of Abraham or His Son...Matthew 25:41... He (Jesus) will also say to those on His left, depart from Me, accursed ones, into the eternal fire (the Lake of Fire) which has been prepared for the devil and his angels... Herein I always do things in 3's, therefore 333 and 666. Which of these is your mark?...

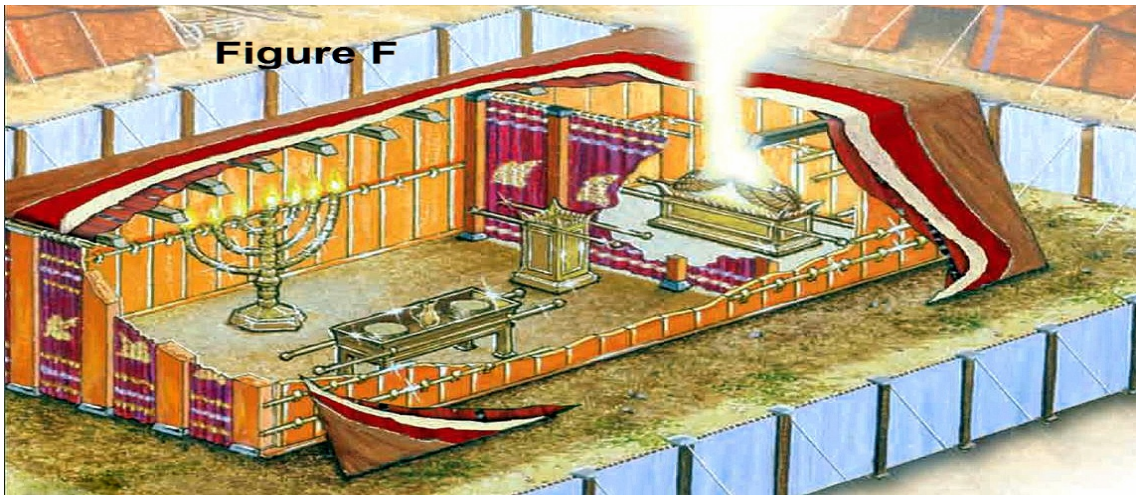
So let's review: you pray the Lord's Prayer..."*Thy Kingdom come*"...understanding, as Jesus preached, that the Kingdom is at hand, but you must believe in My Son or believe in Jehovah God if you are Jewish, and die with Him in His death, burial and resurrection in order to receive it, thereby passing from the kingdom of Satan into the "Kingdom of Heaven" or the "Kingdom of God". You lose your 666 spiritual mark "in" the "Lake of Fire", which is Satan's eternal destiny along with all those who belong to him and carry his spiritual mark of 666. Remember...The "in Adam" spirits of the entire human race received the spiritual mark of 666 at their spiritual death in the "first Adam" when they were transferred to Hades because of original sin, and the elect "in Adam" spirits received their new 333 spiritual mark at their spiritual rebirth from the "Lake of Fire" in the "Last Adam", Jesus; after-which they were led into Paradise, thus they became part of My physical 1/3rd or part of My spiritual 1/3rd. Hence, My Kingdom has come to those who believe. Simply put...This is why you have to be "born-again"; you died belonging to Satan and you are reborn belonging to God. Said another way...You were separated from Me when the first Adam sinned, and you were reconnected to Me when the Last Adam died physical death on the cross, and the 2nd Death through the "Lake of Fire". It's that simple people. If you can't see these truths it's because you can not put new wine in old wineskin, or "I AM" not allowing you to see them, or your pride is just too strong. But if I do allow you see these truths, you will marvel at the genius and wisdom of your "One and Only true God", the God of Israel, who is unfolding these many mysteries and allowing you to see the veiled plan of the outpouring of My gospel message in a "Crystal-clear" way as never before. Did the Jews, in the days of Jesus or even Paul, understand the gospel was being upgraded to gospel 2.0...Most did not. Will Gentiles understand today that the gospel is being upgraded again to gospel 3.0. Most will not. This veiled upgrade is being revealed "NOW" as you read this book...

In this "historical parable" that we are unveiling, this is the first piece of the furnishings in My Tabernacle, which is "parallel" to the first phrase in the Lords Prayer..."*Thy Kingdom come*"...Let's see if the rest of the furnishings track this same "pattern"...



2...The "Laver of Bronze" is where the Priests washed their hands and feet...Exodus 30:19-20...Aaron and his sons are to wash their hands and feet with water from it. Whenever they enter the tent of meeting, they shall wash with water so that they will not die...as they must be clean to enter the enclosed section. This washing of the Priest is performed according to My command before they enter into the enclosed part of My Tabernacle (see figure F below) called the Tent of Meeting, where there are 2 sections. First – the Holy Place, a "picture" of the elect "hidden" in Paradise, their place of rest. Second – the Holy of Holies is behind the Veil, wherein lies the "Ark of the Covenant", a "picture" of My earthly Son and a "picture" of His Heavenly Father, as it is made of acacia wood (God the earthly Son) overlaid with gold (God the Heavenly Father)...

The entire enclosed section taken together is a "picture" of My sheltering you in My Son and conforming you to the image of My Son, pictured by the Holy Place, which is the enclosed "second section"; wherein you enter after your baptism of death, burial, and resurrection from the 2nd Death through the fire, "pictured" by the "Altar of Burnt Offering" and the "Laver of Bronze", which transpired in the previous discussion of the outside "first section" where the High Priest must be washed in the "Laver of Bronze"... This ceremonial activity is a "picture" of the washing of the sins of the Elect through the Lake of Fire "in" My Son, your true High Priest. The High Priest then enters into the enclosed "second section", the Holy Place, a "picture" of Paradise, which is the resting place for My elect. After which the High Priest, who is a "picture" of Jesus, then enters into the enclosed "third section", the Holy of Holies, where...Revelation 21:27...nothing unclean can ever enter..and sprinkles the blood of the sacrifice on the Mercy seat of the "Ark of the Covenant" (Judgment Seat of God), where judgment is determined for sin...



Leviticus 16:11...Aaron shall bring the bull for his own sin offering to make atonement for himself and his household, and he is to slaughter the bull for his own sin offering... Aaron was a "picture" of sinlessness when he sprinkled blood on the earthly Mercy Seat, as he was a "picture" of your High Priest, the LORD Jesus, who offered His own sinless blood on the true Heavenly Mercy Seat. This is an altogether separate offering from that of the daily burnt offering the sinner brought to the priest as a sacrifice for his own personal sin...Leviticus 16:15...he (the High Priest) shall slaughter the goat (the first of the identical goats) of the "sin offering" which is for the people, and bring its blood inside the veil and do with its blood as he did with the blood of the bull (burnt offering for the cleansing of the High Priest) and sprinkle the blood on the mercy seat...

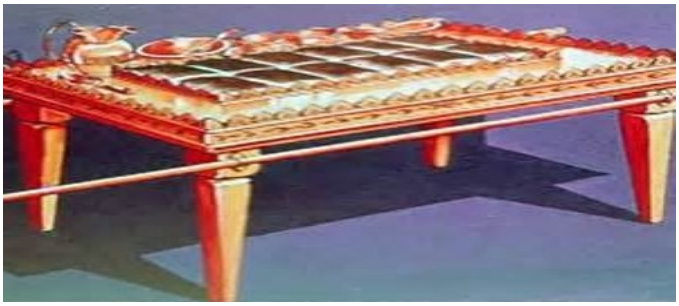
Understand...In this "historical parable", these two identical goats are "one" in the same goat from My viewpoint. The first goat is a "picture" of God the Son paying for your sin, and the second goat, which carried that "payed in full sin" into the desert, was a "picture" of God the Father remembering your sin no more...Any Questions?...

This blood of the "sin offering" of the first of the identical as possible goats is offered once a year on the "Day of Atonement" for the sins of the people, and it's blood was sprinkled on the mercy seat (the Judgment Seat of God) in the Holy of Holies. All these ceremonial activities that were being performed by the earthly High Priest for more than 1,500 years until Herod's temple was destroyed in 70 AD were a "picture" of what Jesus, your Heavenly High Priest, completed once and for all after He physically died; meaning, Jesus literally went with His own sinless blood and sprinkled it on the True Mercy Seat (the Judgment Seat of God) in Heaven...Hebrews 9:11-12...But when Christ appeared *as* a high priest of the good things to come, He entered through the greater and more perfect tabernacle, "not made with hands", that is to say, not of this creation; and not through the blood of goats and calves, but through His own blood, He entered the "holy place" once for all, having obtained eternal redemption...Christ's crucifixion ripped apart the veil between the two enclosed sections, allowing My elect direct access to Me, their Father, which had been disallowed during the "First Season" because sin had separated the elect from Me. However, now that sin has been paid through My Son's physical death on the cross, and then washed in the "Lake of fire", as "pictured" by the "Laver of Bronze"...Romans 6:23…the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ (the last Adam) our LORD...the elect again have unrestricted access to Me, their Father, and unlimited fellowship with Me, as was the case in the Garden of Eden before the original sin of the "first Adam"...

However, this description only explains the washing of the priests in the "Laver of Bronze", but what does the "Laver of Bronze" itself represent...Exodus 38:8...Moreover, he made the Laver of bronze with its base of bronze, from the "mirrors" of the serving women who served at the doorway of the tent of meeting...I had instructed Moses to make this "Laver of Bronze" from "mirrors". Of course they had no glass mirrors in the days of Moses, but the best "mirrors" were made from finely polished brass. Why brass mirrors? This seems like a strange request. In My "parables", brass is always a "picture" of "judgment", thus the "Laver of Bronze" also represents a "picture" of the washing of your sin in the "judgment" of the "Lake of Fire". And if you examine this a little closer, you will also see the reason for the "Laver of Bronze" being made from finely polished "mirrors", as the priests were not only washing, but they were also fulfilling their duties by "mirroring" on earth My will from heaven. All the duties performed by the earthly High Priests were a reflection of My will pertaining to future

Heavenly activities toward My reconciliation plan, as these rituals "mirrored" perfectly all the events necessary for atonement, from crucifixion to judgment, and then payment and washing of sin. And what does the "second" phrase of the "Lords Prayer" say... "Thy will be done on earth "as" it is in Heaven"...There it is..."Thy will be done"...not yours; the same as Jesus prayed in Gethsemane. Jesus as your example always prayed for My will to be done, not His own will. And it is the same for you as you "mirror" My will in all that you do, because My will is always done. Bottom-line...The High Priest mirrored My will, even as Jesus mirrored My will, and even as you mirror My will...John 6:38...For I (Jesus) came down from heaven, not to do Mine own will, but the will of Him that sent Me...And this is true for all the children of men, that is, you "mirror" My will in all that you say, and all that you do. Furthermore, this is conclusively stated in My "Exordium"..."There is only one independent "free" will in the universe, and that is the will of The Most High God...In order to bring about My purpose, men must not be aware that they "live and move and have their being" in Me...for in Me, you live and move and exist'...(Acts 17:28)..."The false "free-will" that the children of men believe they have, which is oblivious to them, is essential for My work, as the final pieces of eternity are being nailed into place"...People...you do "not" have free-will during this second "Earth Age". You reflect My will, as did even My Son, in everything that you do during this second "Earth Age", as exemplified by the "Laver of Bronze" made from the "mirrors" of the people; and every time you pray this prayer you are asking Me for My will to be done, and guess what; My will is always done. Do you think men conjured up this "mirror" illustration pointing to this veiled "parable" within My BOOK that they supposedly wrote, along with all the other veiled "parables" they supposedly wrote; and that this was coupled with the added insight that the truths of these "parables" they supposedly wrote would be unveiled thousands of years later in another book, the one you are "NOW" reading? Come on people, not even a chance. End of deliberation! "I even I" wrote My own BOOK...<PROOF>...If you do not want My will to be done in your life, then stop praying this Lord's prayer. Of course My will is still going to be done, but you will not be agreeing to it. You will supposedly, in your haughty mind, be operating under Plan A or Plan B...Don't be robbed of your destiny by your arrogance and pride...

3...The "Table of Showbread" is the third piece of the furnishings you encounter when you enter into the enclosed "second section" called the Holy Place, which is a Crystal-clear "picture" of My Son, who is the "Bread of Life" for both Elect Israel and the Elect Church. There are 12 (the fullness of the elect) loves of unleavened (sinless) bread covered with pure frankincense. And as you learned earlier, the 12 loves of bread are a "picture" of the fullness of the family of God together as one, inclusive of Elect Israel and the Elect church, just as the 12 stones carried over to the other side of the Jordan were a "picture" of the fullness of the family of God together as one, inclusive of both Elect Israel and the Elect church: the natural seed and the grafted in adopted seed...



The "Table of Showbread" is made of shittim-wood, which represents the earthly seed of Israel, the "Kingdom of Heaven". It is overlaid with Gold, representing the spiritual seed of the heavenly church, the "Kingdom of God". They were placed in two rows; the number 2 representing the Elect, both Elect Israel and the Elect Church; the number 12 representing the fullness of each, thus the 12 cakes are a "picture" of My Elect. This bread is covered with the sweet aroma of frankincense, foreshadowing the gift from the Wise Men foretelling what would be pleasing to God...Leviticus 24:7...You shall put pure frankincense on each row that it may be a memorial portion for the bread, even an offering by "fire" (Lake of Fire) to the LORD...The death, burial and resurrection of My Elect hidden within the "Bread of Life", Jesus, followed by their entrance into Paradise was, for Me, as a sweet aroma ascending from the "Table of Showbread"; for this is the central theme of My reconciliation plan...Isaiah 53:10...Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise Him (Jesus); He hath put *Him* to grief: when Thou shalt make His (perfect) soul (that died on the cross for the sins of your fathers) a sin offering (in the "Lake of Fire")... When you put all this together you will begin to see that the entire enclosed "second section" is a "picture" of Paradise, herein this "Table of Showbread" illustrates that Jesus is that "Bread of Life" who provides for your daily needs as "pictured" by the Manna Bread in the wilderness...John 6:35...'Jesus declared, I am the "Bread of Life"...

So this fulfills the "third" phrase of the prayer..."Give us this day our daily bread"...as you continue walking through My Tabernacle one piece of the furnishings at a time reciting this prayer. And I assure you, that when My Son was teaching you this prayer, which I wrote through Matthew, Jesus was visualizing, in His mind, each piece of these furnishings as He spoke. "NOW", you can also visualize this unveiled truth as well...

Are you starting to see that the "Lords Prayer" is "patterned" after the Temple in the wilderness and the furnishings within it? People, these "pictures" are perfect. How could men have understood these things about My Tabernacle written by your Father through Moses. And how could they have known that 1,400 years later the Apostle Matthew would enlighten you about this "Lords Prayer" spoken by My Son. Even Matthew himself was not aware that the "Lords Prayer" was arranged in a perfect order after the "pattern" of the furnishings within My tabernacle. We know this is a redundant assertion, but it's not even possible men could have written these things and understood any of this orchestration, which was written, directed and produced by the mind and will of Almighty God. Again...Do you really think unholy men figured out this "pattern and parallel", and then wrote it in a book, which eventually became known as the Holy Bible? There are not even words to explain the impossibility of this. We are simply adding this "historical parable" to the many already unveiled "parables" written and directed by the will of Almighty God. Simply put...I wrote My own BOOK...

4...The Altar of Incense is next in the order of things and it is made of acacia wood, a "picture" of the earthly; and it was overlaid with gold, a "picture" of the Heavenly...



And the sweet-smelling smoke from the incense represented the people's prayers... Revelation 5:8...'the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each holding a harp and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints...This incense ascending up to Me is the "fourth" phrase of the Lord's prayer ..."And forgive us our sins, as we also forgive those who sin against us"...Burning incense from this Altar was a "continuous act"...Exodus 30:8...when Aaron (the High Priest) sets up the lamps at twilight, he is to offer it as a "continual incense offering" in the LORD's presence throughout your generations...just as you are commanded to... 1 Thessalonians 5:17..."pray without ceasing"...And the "Altar of Incense" furthermore is a representation of the Spirit in you, who makes intercessory prayer to your Heavenly Father on your behalf...Romans 8:26...In the same way the Spirit also helps our weakness; for we do not know how to pray as we should, but the Spirit Himself intercedes for us with groanings too deep for words...The incense was offered up from the "Altar of Incense" continuously, representing the prayers of the elect. And you think Moses understood this Lord's Prayer outline when he was setting up these furnishings? He did not. And neither did the "alleged" men some believe wrote My BOOK. They had "no clue" about any of these very precisely hidden "pictures" veiled in My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness" 1,400 years before these "pictures" were publicly vocalized in "pattern" as Jesus recited the Lord's Prayer; this being 3,400 years before the unveiling of these veiled "patterns" as you read and visualize each "picture" as you walk through My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness" one piece of furnishings at a time...



5...The "Golden Lamp-stand" is the last piece of the furnishings in the enclosed "second section" of My Tabernacle, and this enclosed "second section", as you will learn, undeniably represents a perfect "picture" of the elect's place of rest (Paradise) in My Son. And this Lamp-stand is the fifth phrase in My Son's Prayer..."do not lead us into temptation (darkness), but deliver us from evil"...meaning keep us in your "light"...

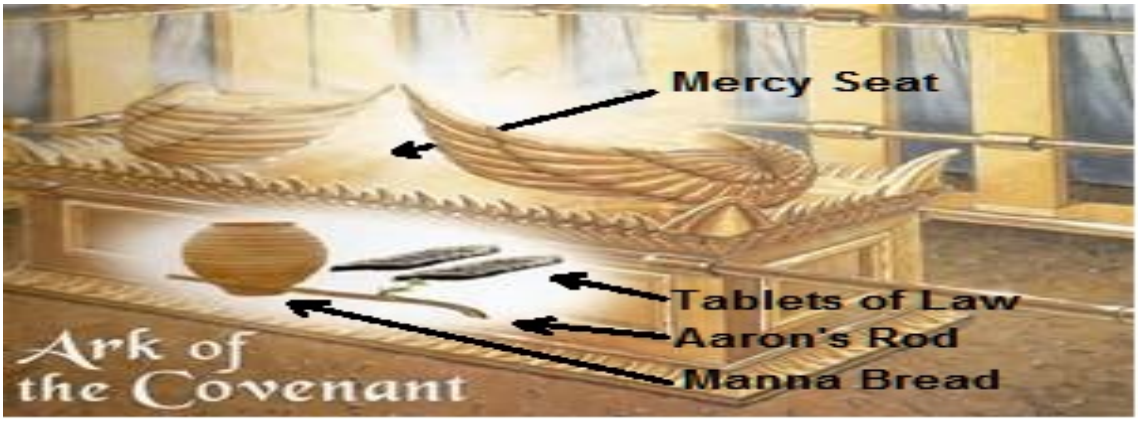
Just as a sidebar here, God's BOOK teaches us that there is no such thing as dark, it is simply the absence of light. If you are in a lighted room, can you turn the darkness up or down? – No...The darkness is adjusted by the amount of light...You can read about this in Genesis Chapter 1, or if you don't want to read God's BOOK, you can read Albert Einstein's Thesis on the subject on-line...Effectively, there is no such thing as evil (darkness), it is simply the absence of God's goodness (light)...This was the categorical purpose of the first "Earth Age" that we demonstrated earlier...You have evil where there is an absence of God, thus an absence of His law...This is God's show, and He is the writer, director and producer demonstrating this infallible and unmitigated truth.....

This Lamp-stand is made from one solid piece of hammered gold with 7 branches. One each for the 7 "assembles of worship" spoken of in...Revelation Chapters 2 and 3...You

might want to take a moment to read about the promises written in these two chapters, which have an application for the "Second Season" church, but are spoken primarily to "Third Season" Israel for their time of great tribulation. Notice two of the 7 letters address those claiming to be Jews but are not...Revelation 2:9...'I (God) know the blasphemy by those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a "synagogue" of Satan...and...Revelation 3:9...Behold, I (God) will cause them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie'...And one of the letters promise not to remove their name from the "Book of Life" of those who believe in Jehovah God... Revelation 3:5...'and I (God) will not blot out his name from the "book of life"...This is not the "Lambs Book of Life" of those who believe in My Son. Remember...There are two separate Books of Life, one for Elect Israel and one for the Elect Church (page 58)...

The Golden Lamp-stand is a "picture" of Jesus residing in His Elect, both Israel and the Church, and sustaining their light, and protecting them from darkness and temptation... Acts 26:18...to open their eyes so that they may turn from darkness to light and from the dominion of Satan to God...Read the following description carefully, which was written by Me through John in...Revelation 1:12-16...And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; And in the midst of the seven candlesticks was one like unto the Son of man (The Son of God is in the midst of the Elect) clothed with a garment down to the foot with a golden sash around His chest. His head and His hairs *were* white like wool (perfect sinless righteousness), as white as snow; and His eyes *were* as a flame of fire (judgment); And His feet like unto fine brass (brass or bronze in "My Book" is always a "picture" of Judgment) as if they were "burned in a furnace" (My Sons feet were burned in the Lake of Fire); and His voice as the sound of many waters. He had in His right hand seven stars (we will speak about this later): and out of His mouth went a sharp two edged sword (The Gospel): and His countenance *was* as the sun shineth in His strength...and you will clearly see that this "Lamp-stand" is a "picture" of Jesus in all His glory shinning the light of His gospel through His Elect unto all the world; the last of which will be the 144,000 Jews fulfilling the great commission of preaching the "third season" gospel throughout the great tribulation before Armageddon during the last 3 or 4 years of time, or possibly less if I cut My time-line short (as clarified in part 2 of this book), after-which is the end of the second "Earth Age". Then the dawning of the third "Earth Age", into which are imported the Elect Church and Elect Israel to inherit the everlasting Kingdoms of God...

6...Ark of the covenant...You next move is on through the veil and into the enclosed "third section" of My Tabernacle called the Holy of Holies, which houses the "Ark of the covenant", which is without question the most treasured Artifact in all Jewish History...



As a general rule, Israel rejects physical manifestations of spirituality, but in the history of the Jewish people, there is one exception to this rule. This would be the "Ark of the Covenant", which was a man-made, but in reality, a God designed object; and it was considered intrinsically holy. The Ark was the most cherished symbol of the Jewish faith, and served as the only physical manifestation of God on earth. The legends associated with this object, and the harsh penalties ascribed for anyone who misuses it confirm the Ark's importance to Judaism. The fact that Jews and Gentiles continue to study and imitate it, confirms its significance even today. Most people only know about this Artifact from the Indiana Jones movie, "Raiders of the Lost Ark". But let's see what I was actually revealing in this Ark. As you already know, "I even I", your God, became a man, thus the Ark was made of acacia wood pointing to the fact that Jesus was a man; and the Ark was overlaid with Gold, which points to the fact that Jesus was also God. Jesus as the God-Man said...John 12:32...if I am lifted up from the earth, I will "draw" all men to Myself...This, of course, is in relation to His Crucifixion as "pictured" in the wilderness when the serpent was lifted up on a pole, which is the next "historical parable" to be discussed in this book. And Jesus also said...John 6:44...No one can come to Me unless the Father who sent Me "draws" (drags) them, and I will raise them up at the last day...This word draw is the same Strong's Concordance Greek word #1670 helkuo (hel-koo'-o) as used in the "historical parable" of drawing the 153 fish to Jesus standing on the shore. And if you remember it means to drag against your will. One last verse to clarify this point...1 Timothy 3:16...He (God) was manifested in the flesh, justified in the spirit, seen of angels, preached among the nations, believed on in the world, and received up into glory...And if you are a Jewish reader, you might want to pay special attention to this, for it is abundantly clear that "Jehovah God Himself", that is, I Myself, the great "I AM" descended down to earth, became a man, this being the "last Adam" after the image of the "first Adam", and was received back up into Heaven..

This enclosed "third section" of My Tabernacle housing the sixth of the furnishings, the "Ark of the Covenant", is a "picture" of My Kingdom, My Power and My Glory, which is the last line of the Lord's Prayer. Jesus said in His prayer called the "Lord's prayer"... "Yours is the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory"...This refers to the three items within the "Ark of the Covenant"...Hebrews 9:4...in which was a golden pot holding the manna, Aaron's rod that budded, and the tablets of the covenant (the ten commandments)...

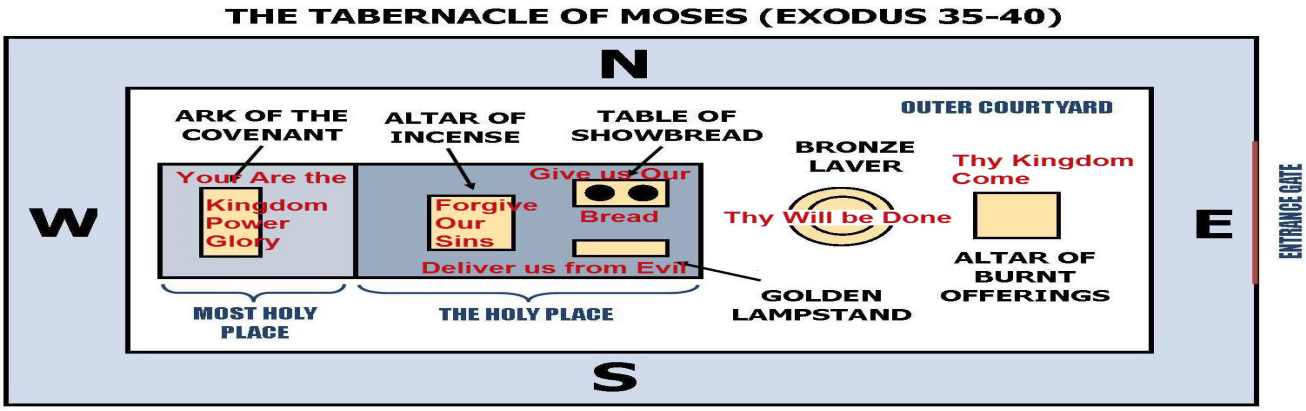
The golden pot holding the manna is a "picture" of "My Glory"...When the Children of Israel complained to Moses that "I even I" had brought them out into the desert to die of hunger, I said to My people Israel...Exodus 16:7...And in the morning ye shall see the "Glory" of the LORD...Starting the next morning Manna Bread rained down, and then for next 40 years I fed them...Exodus 16:4...Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may test them, whether they will walk in my law, or not...Moses was commanded to put a sample of this Manna Bread in the "Ark of the Covenant" as a "picture" of "My Glory", for I always supplied and provided for "all" of Israel's needs...

Aaron's Rod is a "picture" of the "My Power"...This is the rod Moses used to swallow up the serpents of Pharaoh's sorcerers and magicians. It was the Rod used to perform the 10 plagues in Egypt to free My people from Pharaoh, and the rod used to fight Amalek...Exodus17:11...So it came about when Moses held up his hand with the staff (Aaron's Rod) of God, Israel prevailed; when he let his hand down, Amalek prevailed...

This is the same rod Moses used to part the Red Sea and bring water out of the Rock in the wilderness we discussed earlier; and this rod was used to do many other miracles in the "first season" gospel. Moses was commanded to put this rod in the "Ark of the Covenant" to represent a "picture" of "My power" over all things within My creation...

The two Tablets of Stone, a "picture" of My eternal Kingdom of the Heavenly Promised Land, encompass: 1 – the New Heaven and 2 – the New Earth. On these two tablets written by the "finger of the LORD your God" were the ten commandments listing My statutes and judgments. This personal miracle of My commandments written by My own finger and then entrusted to Moses, which accordingly assured him, and thereby accurately illustrated to Moses how Israel was to be governed when they entered into the earthly Promised Land, which is a "picture" of how I shall likewise govern My eternal Kingdom of the Heavenly Promised Land respecting My New Heaven and My New Earth...Deuteronomy 4:5-8..See, I (Moses) have taught you (Israel) statutes and judgments just as the LORD my God commanded me, that you should do thus in the land where you are entering to possess it. So keep and do them, for that is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the peoples who will hear all these statutes and say, 'Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. For what great nation is there that has a God so near to it as is the LORD our God whenever we call on Him? Or what great nation is there that has statutes and judgments as righteous as this whole law which I am setting before you today...This may give you a clue as to why the great nation of Israel, along with most other nations, including especially America, which I raised up to do Israel's job of taking My gospel to the whole world, are in a spiraling downfall, and have virtually "NO" hope for recovery. As a Nation moves away from Me, "I even I", the "One and Only God" and the Creator of all things, then move away accordingly. Therein was My justification concerning My judgment on the first "Earth Age" where My Laws were missing, and therefore darkness prevailed and lawlessness and evil ran amuck; illustrating that the light within "My Laws, which invariably govern the "Kingdom of God" and the "Kingdom of Heaven", were absent in the first "Earth Age", and are becoming absent in yours as well. Moses was instructed to put these two tablets containing My laws in the Ark, and therefore, "My Kingdom", and "My Power", and "My Glory" reside in My "Ark of the covenant"...Any Questions?...

We have completed the Lords Prayer with a walk through and reference to each piece of the furnishings associated with each phrase in the Lord's Prayer as shown below...



(1) Brazen Altar...“Thy Kingdom come”...you must be baptized with My son through the 2nd Death, therein illustrating the “Lake of fire” judgment must occur before a person can come into the “Kingdom of God” or the “Kingdom of Heaven”...

(2) Laver of Bronze...“Thy will be done on earth as it is in Heaven”...made from mirrors...you reflect My will on the earth...

(3) Table of Showbread...“Give us this day our daily bread...Jesus is the “Bread of Life” and supplies and provides your daily needs...

(4) Altar of Incense...“Forgive us our sins as we forgive those who sin against us”...your prayers through incense go up to the LORD your God (Elohim) as a continuous intercession between the “One and Only true God” and His Elect...

(5) Golden Altar of Light...“Lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil”...meaning Father, keep us in your light and away from darkness...

(6) Ark of the Covenant...“For you are the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory”... “pictured” by the Tablets of the Law, Aaron's Rod and the Manna Bread...

There are actually two “historical parables” being presented in My “Tabernacle in the Wilderness”. The overall picture of My Tabernacle apart from being a “picture” of the Lords Prayer is also showing you how I draw My Elect to My Son. First, you are brought in through the Eastern Gate (page 145). The only entrance to My Tabernacle is narrow... Matthew 7:14...the “gate” is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and there are “few” who find it...The small gate reveals that the only way for you to be redeemed to the LORD your God (Elohim) is to follow My Son, for Jesus is the only way which leads to life; and as you have learned, it's a small percentage who find the way. Then each of the elect are crucified with My Son on the “Altar of Burnt Offerings”, as is “pictured” by the sin offerings that were killed and cut into pieces by the sinner, as was taught in the “first season” gospel. Then each of the elect partake “in” My Son through the “Lake of Fire”, which we have covered in depth, wherein the sins of the elect were washed in the "Laver of Bronze”; also illustrating that the elect mirror My will in all earthly things...

Each person who brought their own lamb or ram to be burned on the “Altar of Burnt Offerings” participated in the sacrifice; this being interpreted that you also participated in the death of Jesus, and were thus...Corinthians 3:15 ...saved, yet so as through fire... meaning you participated in My Son's physical death on the cross, after-which you participated in the 2nd Death through the “Lake of Fire”. This outdoor “first section” is a “picture” of the “Judgment Seat of God”, the 2nd Death and resurrection before entering Paradise. Pay attention here people, this is “My drawing action” (page 159). My Elect, starting from their lost position outside the enclosed white fence (a “picture” of righteousness), which encircles the courtyard and enclosed “Tent of meeting”, are being drawn to the “Ark of the Covenant”, which manifests My Kingdom, My Power and My Glory. Baptism in the “Lake of Fire” and washing away of sin were the outside “first section”. If you can't see these pictures, it's because “I AM” blinding your eyes through your unbeliever or make-believer pride. Remember...I do things in steps of 3, for “I AM” the personification of (WE3R1) beginning with the triune God of all creation --- God the Father---God the Son---God the Holy Spirit. Elohim is plural, (El-o-heem) is My name, by which I introduced Myself to you in the first sentence of My BOOK...Geneses1:1...

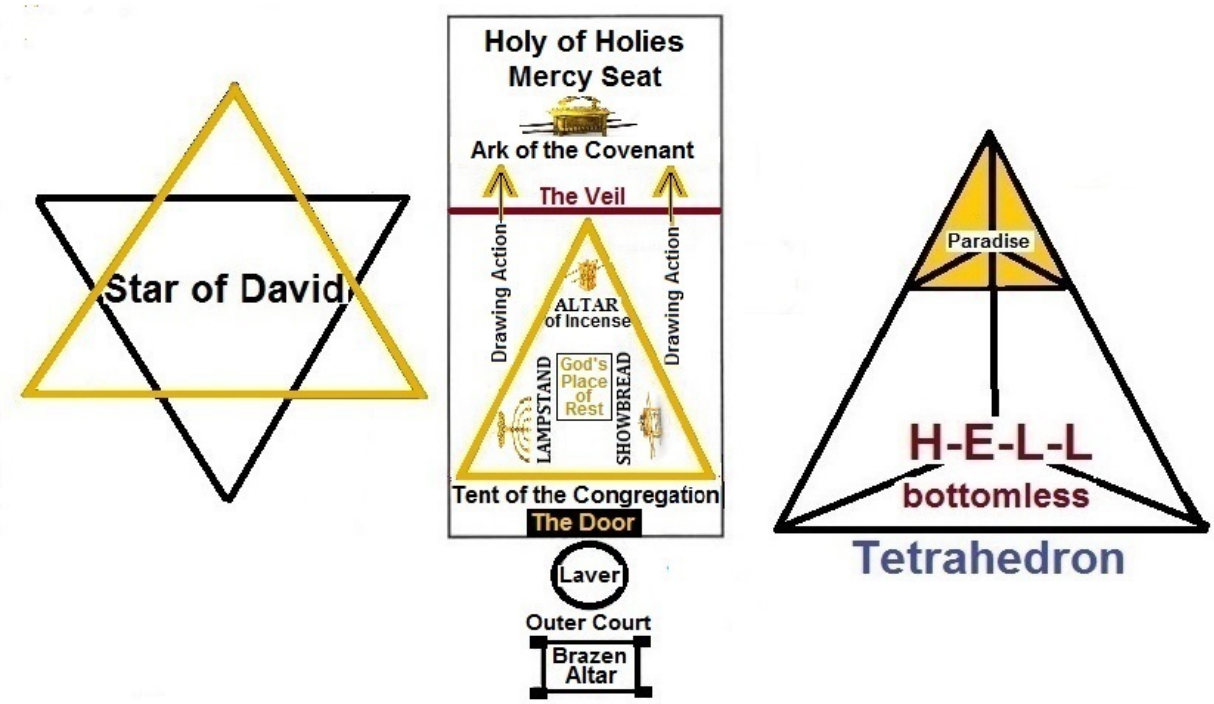
Next, each of My elect are drawn inside the enclosed “second section” called the “Holy Place” which is a “picture” of your resurrection into Paradise. And these who are My

elect are to be sheltered and protected until the last day...Psalms 31:20...You (God) will hide them in the "secret place" (Paradise) of Your (God's) presence, away from the conspiracies of men. You (God) will hide them in Your "tent" (Paradise), away from contentious tongues...My Tabernacle has no windows and My Elect are hid from the arrows of Satan...Psalms 27:5...For in the time of trouble He (God) shall hide me in His "pavilion" (Paradise): in the secret of His "tabernacle" (Paradise) shall He hide me; He shall set me up upon a rock (Jesus)...People, If you are one of My Elect, your "in Adam" spirit is hidden in Paradise and resting in the shadow of the LORD your God, "pictured" by the enclosed "second section" of My "Tabernacle", sheltered in My Shadow... Psalms 91:1...Whoever dwells in the "shelter" (Paradise) of the Most High will rest (in My place of rest) in the shadow of the Almighty...Reread these passages again and you will see with "Crystal-clarity" that this enclosed "second section" having no windows is a veiled "picture" of your "rest in Paradise" after you were spiritually resurrected from the "Lake of Fire"; "pictured" by the "Altar of Burnt Offering" and "Brazen Laver". You were then led into Paradise where you are sheltered and secured...Any Questions?

Understand...The following will be very difficult, and you may have to read this several times, but if I enable you see this, "I AM" allowing you to grasp insight into some of the most infinite wisdom of My most perfect triune-reconciliation-plan. These things are very difficult to comprehend by the natural man. However, if you are one of My spiritual elect, pay attention here: your "in Adam" spirit entered Paradise, but your paired "in Adam" body and soul, which were originally part of your triune-seed (body, soul and spirit) created "in Adam", are presently living on the earth. And because your "in Adam" spirit is hidden in Paradise, meaning you are one of My elect, I therefore provide for the needs of your paired "body and soul" on the earth, as "pictured" by the "Table of Showbread"; My Holy Spirit residing in you on the earth prays for you continuously, as "pictured" by the "Altar of Incense"; and I keep you from the evil one and maintain you in My light while you live on the earth, as "pictured" by the "Golden Lampstand". These things concerning your "in Adam" spirit in Paradise and your "in Adam" "body and soul" on the earth are happening simultaneously. In other words, your spirit is in Paradise, while at the very same time your paired "body and soul", which was originally part of your triune "in Adam" seed when Adam was created, is presently living on the earth. However, you will be reunited with your "in Adam" spirit when you receive your new spirit-body or new regenerated earthly-body on the last day. Your original "in Adam" spirit and your new body, together with your conformed soul, will be a new triune-being in the "Third Earth" age...Romans 8:29...whom He foreknew, He also predestined to become "conformed" to the image of His Son...These are amazing truths and almost more than you can comprehend, but true none the less. Not sure this should have been revealed just now. It might be too much. But remember...Paul said as part of His "second season" gospel...Hebrews 9:5...'but of these things "we cannot now speak in detail"...Those things which could "not" be discussed in detail in Paul's day have been reserved until "NOW" at the introduction of this "third season" gospel...

And notice the shape of the three pieces of the furnishings in the second "enclosed section" of My Tabernacle. See the figures below: they "pattern" a three sided Pyramid called a tetrahedron in the shape of a "tent or pavilion", the same shape as Paradise on page 84. The Holy Place or enclosed "second section" of My "Tabernacle is a "picture" of Paradise, which is My place of rest for My elect. How precise and perfect is your God in these "parables", and how secure should you feel hidden in My place of rest?...

As a sidebar...When two tetrahedron are merged together two-dimensional they form a hexagram, Israel's star of David...When two tetrahedron are merged together three-dimensional, they form a Star Tetrahedron, which is the geometric shape of the water molecule, the most fundamental building block of life on Earth...Furthermore, the Star Tetrahedron is the electric balance to magnetism which allows for the efficient storage of data within a computer, without which this book could never have been penned.....



Thus, we conclude this three sections "parable" of My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness" with the "drawing action" (see the above diagram) of My Elect into the presence of their Father, that is, you are drawn inside the veil into the enclosed "third section", called the Holy of Holies where I reside with My Son at My right hand; herein you can see the "picture" of My Son, embodied by the "Ark of the Covenant" made from acacia wood (My Son), overlaid with gold (His Father), containing the Tablets of Stone, Manna Bread and Aaron's Rod. You are therefore drown inside through the torn curtain to the Holy of Holies, which brings you to the "Judgment Seat of Christ" from where you receive your crown of righteousness...2 Timothy 4:8...in the future there is laid up for you the crown of righteousness, which the LORD, the righteous Judge, will award to you on that day (the last day); and not only to you, but also to all who have loved His appearing...The Lord's Prayer is concluded by acknowledging My Kingdom, My Power and My Glory... Might I remind you, these "pictures" in My BOOK are perfect for those who seek truth...

- **The "Kingdom"...Psalm 145:11-12...They shall speak of the "glory" of Your "Kingdom" and talk of Your "power"...to make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts, and the "glory" of the majesty of Your "Kingdom"...**
- **The "Power"...1 Corinthians 1:24...But to those called by God to salvation, both Jews and Gentiles, "Christ is the power of God" and the wisdom of God...**
- **And the "Glory"...1 Peter 5:10...And the God of all grace, who called you to his eternal "glory in Christ"...as this is the destination of God's drawing power...John 6:44...No one can come to Me unless the Father who sent Me draws (drags) him...**

In Summary...I do things in 3's and My Tabernacle is no exception. The outside "first section" is a "picture" of your crucifixion with My Son, and the washing of your sins in the water of the "Lake of Fire" after your "in Adam" spirits stand before God, the judge, at the "Judgment Seat of God". The enclosed "second section of My Tabernacle is a "picture" of the temporary resting place in Paradise for your "in Adam" spirit. And the enclosed "third section" inside the veil of My Tabernacle is the final destiny of My sovereign drawing power, thus dragging you to the "Ark of the Covenant" made of acacia wood (God the Son) overlaid with gold (God the Father), wherein your "in Adam" spirit is then reunited with your new spirit body or regenerated earthly body on the last day of the "Second Season" or the last day of the "Third Season"...Any Questions?...

So let's review the overall two part "picture" of this Lord's prayer "historical parable"...

- **the Outside "First Section", is the outer court where the Elect are drawn in through the "narrow" Eastern gate and baptized through the fire of the "Brazen Altar" (Thy Kingdom come) and washed in the "Laver of Bronze" made with mirrors (thy will be done on earth as it is in Heaven). This first section is a "picture" of Baptism...2nd death (burial in the Lake of Fire") and resurrection...**

- **the Enclosed "Second Section" or "Holy Place", consists of the "Table of Showbread" (give us this day our daily bread), and the "Altar of Incense" (forgive our sins) and the "Golden Lampstand" (deliver us from evil or darkness). This enclosed "second section" of My Tabernacle is a "picture" of the Elect hidden in My Pavilion, Paradise. Sheltered and protected until the last day...**

- **the Enclosed "Third Section" or "Holy of Holies", is where the "Ark of the Covenant" resides, which is the destiny of My elect, where they receive their inheritance, that is, the eternal Kingdom of God or the eternal Kingdom of Heaven. The Lord's Prayer concludes with who "I AM"...(the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory) "pictured" by the Tablets of Law, Aaron's Rod and the Manna Bread...Ephesians 2:5-6...even when we who were dead in our transgressions, God made us alive together with His Son...and raised us up together with His Son, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places...All that My Son "earned", the Elect receive as a free gift. And this all happened "in My sovereign mind" even before the foundation of the world, and these actions and events are playing out over My created time-line; none of which your supposed free-will can change: insomuch as I say in My..."Exordium"..."I AM Deity infinite in power, matchless in wisdom, limitless in affections, who is orchestrating all things in accordance with the counsel of My own will"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...**

There are not even words in the English language that could ever approach explaining to fallen man how impossible this would be for men to have written this narrative of the "Lord's Prayer", and accidentally stumbled into matching these 6 pieces of furniture to the 6 phrases of the "Lords Prayer" in perfect order; especially in conjunction with all the other "pictures" of spiritual truths demonstrated within this "historical parable". Not even remotely possible, as this has only been unveiled "NOW"...<PR00F>...that "I AM" who I say "I AM", and that "I AM" the one and only author of My BOOK". Even that blindfolded atheist would have an extremely difficult time explaining this God written, directed and produced "historical parable"...Can there even be Any more Questions?...

"The Mind of God"

We need to pause here for a moment and explore this concept we have mentioned several times of "in God's mind". Understand that you exist because you were "in My mind" before creation, and all of your life experiences were "in My mind" even before creation, as are all the experiences of all who exist, both good and evil. Everything that has happened from the point of creation was a thought in a moment "in My mind". People -- My mind does not work like yours...Isaiah 55:9...For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so also are My ways higher than your ways And My thoughts higher than your thoughts...You believe that you make choices; should I do this or should I do that, but it's your Heavenly Father who actually orchestrates your choices during this second "Earth Age". I Myself never make choices; whatever I think – "happens", and whatever I purpose – "comes to pass"...Isaiah 14:24...The LORD Almighty has sworn, "Surely, as I have 'thought', so it will be, and as I have 'purposed', so it will happen"... Read this verse again very carefully, as it explains plainly what I have been saying throughout this book. My thinking, and My speaking and My doing are one in the same; I never make choices, and My foretold thoughts recorded in My BOOK are always accomplished. Let's look at an example of this. I said in...Revelation 13:8...All who dwell on the earth "will" worship the beast (the anti-Christ), whose names have "not" been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb (Jesus-Christ) slain before the foundation of the world...You see, from before the foundation of the world, I planned in My mind that My Son would be slain at a precise historical time, and likewise the course of all history, including yours, was chronicled in My mind even before it ever played out over My unchangeable created time-line just as I explained in My "Exordium"..."And I even I, The Most High God, who orchestrates time and seasons according to My own will, and by whose outstretched arm the worlds were created, preordained the time of My Sons coming, and...when the set time had fully come, I sent forth My Son'...(Galatians 4:4) ...fashioned and fitted as lamb to the slaughter; predisposing His innocent suffering and blameless death; and I preordained the conversion of His elect, encompassing time, place and means; these all according to My eternal purpose, as are all their times of affliction, temptation, unfaithfulness, pleasure and comfort...In a word, the final state of all humanity, both good and evil, and the timing of it is fixed by Me, from Me and for Me.....I made everything for its own purpose, even the wicked for the day of evil"... (Proverbs 16:4)...The day of evil being the judgment day of the "Great White Throne"...

All things occur according to My will and purpose, therein all things just reliably and unconditionally come to pass. All predestined second "Earth Age" history, in which you live, is playing out exactly as it had been thought and purposed in My mind before created time began. "You are God's mind" in a way you can not imagine or even begin to comprehend. You are the actualization of My mind, as I stated in My "Exordium"… "I will forever do what I please...It's All-God, all the time, everywhere in everything...thus All-in-All: establishing and validating that...there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God who works All-in-All"...(1 Corinthians 12:6)...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

All of creation is a "witness" to the breadth of the vision pointing to the boundless mind of your Almighty God. In fact, everything that was created, now exists to exalt the "Mind of God". The mountains above were created and raised up to exalt The Most High God, the creator of Heaven and earth; the valleys below were created to decry and exalt My never-ending mercy for the downtrodden; the oceans and waves roar to exalt

My majesty and transcendent power; the stars illuminate the darkness to exalt the light of the gospel, which displays the glory of Christ, who is the image of His Father; a child's cry exalts and celebrates My endless love and unlimited tenderness; and you were created to exalt My passion and perfection in all things deemed holy and good. In fact, if you have become one of My elect, My promise is to even magnify and expand on these things you now see and know, for I say...1 Corinthians 2:9...as it is written, eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for them that love Him...and all you have to do is believe, thus leading you on a journey to "Eternity Perfect". For this second "Earth Age" in which you now live is the transport system to your enlightened, and therein higher dreams...

In essence, this second "Earth Age" is your predetermined adventure, and if you are one of My elect you are literally along for the ride, leading to your entrusted free-will station, and hence independent destination of "Eternity Perfect", the third "Earth Age". And you say, that sounds way beyond reality and outside of my ability to comprehend, however, I say...Ephesians 1:11...In Him (My Son) you were also chosen, having been predestined according to the plan of Him (God) who works out all things in conformity with the purpose of His own will...So consider this question with a perspective that your response could determine your eternal destination. And people, this means forever. Therefore, by whose will would you rather have your eternal salvation resting: yours, which is "woefully-imperfect", or Almighty God's, which is "faithfully-perfect"?...

Isaiah 64:4..."Since ancient times no one has heard, no ear has perceived, no eye has seen any God besides you, who 'acts' on behalf of those who wait for him"...In essence, what God is saying here is: He acts In accordance with His own will on behalf of those who wait "fully-detached" from their own effort, and thereby rest in Him"...And all you need to do in order to partake of this adventure is to relax your pride, humble yourself and "ask God", your creator, to forgive you of your sins...Or if you are Jewish, just have faith in the God of Abraham...Wow, if you can't even "ask God", then you don't even deserve your free ticket for this eternal adventure...Therein just discard this good news; go on blindly with your life, living the fantasies you believe are reality...But understand this steadfast truth: your choices are by the will of Almighty God, not yours...This is His creation and you are just a small part of His overall game plan, but nevertheless, you are an essential part, thus even the paramount piece in His comprehensive master plan.

So the question is: of which approach and strategy are you going to partake; trusting in yourself, or trusting in your creator? If you choose to trust in your creator, then above all else, understand that "all" of your choices are Mine alone for you, inclusive of all that you ask of Me...John 5:14-15...This is the confidence which we have before Him, that, if we "ask God" anything according to His will, He hears us...And if we know that He hears us in whatever we ask, we know that we have the requests which we have desired of Him...For it is I, yes "I AM" He who has made these predetermined choices for you, and I answer prayer according to My will...not yours. Prayer is not a menu from which you select what you want. Prayer is letting Me know your desires and aspirations based on your present state of mind and your physical discomforts and circumstances, and in addition to this, and perhaps even more importantly, prayer is also letting Me know your concerns for others and their circumstances. But also understand this truth concerning answers to your prayers; I know more about these things than you, and therefore also understand that My answers to your prayers are

better left to My omniscient mind; for My mind is all knowing from beginning to end in matters relating to your personal circumstances, and the circumstances of others...

Bottom-line...You should always trust in My omniscient wisdom as to how your prayers are answered, knowing that the outcome of your requests are for your end good... Romans 8:28...And you know that "I even I" cause all things to work together for the good of those who love Me, that is, to those who are called according to My purpose for them...So when you pray, follow the "pattern" of My Son who trusted Me in all things... Luke 22:42..."Father, if you are willing", "please take this cup (of baptism) of suffering away from me. Yet, not my will, but your will be done"...indicating that Jesus, as your example in prayer, was trusting His Father's will above His own will. And notice that this prayer of Jesus was "not" answered by His Father; for I actually said "no" to My own first born Son...Colossians 1:15...He (Jesus) is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of all creation...I was not willing to remove the cup of baptism that My son was about to endure for the sake of His elect. But also notice that My Son asked for His Father's will to be done over and above His own will. And of course Jesus already knew the answer to this prayer, and He also knew that this example of His prayer would be placed in My BOOK for your benefit in order that you could plainly see how prayer should be petitioned to your Father. It's not your will that determines the answers to your prayers, but My will always prevails over and above your own presumed free will...

Therefore understand...you are My children, just as Jesus was My Son, and therefore you should always conclude your prayers with..."Yet, not my will, but your will be done"...And guess what? Your prayers will always be answered, however, not according to your presumed will, but rather according to your Father's will. And this is the overriding reason for your prayers, that is, you are demonstrating to your Father that you trust His will above your own will, meaning, you have confidence that My knowledge of "all things" is far superior to your own knowledge of "some things"; and with the full understanding of this unfailing truth, you are asking that My will be done in "all things". Was not trusting My supremacy and overriding preeminence in "all things" the downfall of Satan and about 1/3rd of the angels in the first "Earth Age"?...Proverbs 3:5-6...Trust in the Lord with all your heart...In all your ways acknowledge Him, And He shall direct your paths...This testifies to a servitude mindset, which is "parallel" to that exemplified by My Son when He...Philippians 2:7...emptied Himself by taking the form of a "servant", and was made in the likeness of men...My Son was a "servant" to His Father. And this is the mindset of those who will inherit the Heavenly Promised Land of the "Kingdom of God" and the "Kingdom of Heaven". What did Jesus say...Matthew 5:5...blessed are the meek and the humble, for they shall inherit the earth (this being the New Earth, but this is also the same for those who will inherit the New Heaven)...

And even apart from your mostly well meaning and well intended prayer, I answer your prayer in accordance with My sovereignty in all things, predisposed towards My own pleasure and purpose. For My "Exordium" says...'I AM' within my singular providence attending to My own children, and 'I AM' working all things together for their end good according to My own pleasure and purpose; as 'I AM' the potter, having unrestricted authority to frame those all things...And through My predetermined choices and life experiences for them, 'I AM' molding their life path, fashioned as a finished product equipped to be used for My future purpose in the imminent eternal Kingdoms of the third "Earth Age", the New Heaven and the New Earth...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

"Serpents"

OK, for those who are still here, let's move on to the next "historical parable" proving who wrote My BOOK. This is one you can't even explain without saying..."how in the world is this possible? This "parable" is directed by the LORD, your Only God, through Moses, John and Paul covering a period of 1,400 years. It's My culmination "historical parable" of all that My Son accomplished on behalf of His elect. We have looked extensively at the children of Israel as they wondered through the wilderness for 40 years while they were being tested. The word testing does not mean that I test in order to observe how a person reacts so that I can learn whether they are trustworthy or deserving; because I already know how they will react, even as I already know how you will react to your tests and trials and even to this book. The trials the children of Israel encountered as they traversed the wilderness were for their perfecting, in the same way your own personal trials are for your perfecting. But the trial we want to look at is... Numbers 21 5-9...The people spoke against God and Moses, "Why have you brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? For there is no food and no water, and we loathe this miserable food."...So the LORD "sent" fiery serpents among the people and they bit the people, and many people of Israel died...So the people came to Moses and said, "We have sinned, because we have spoken against the LORD and you; intercede with the LORD, that He may remove the serpents from us." And Moses interceded for the people...Then the LORD said to Moses, "Make a serpent and set it on a pole; and it shall come about, that everyone who is bitten, when he "looks" at it, he will live."... And Moses made a bronze serpent and set it on the pole; and it came about, that if a serpent bit any man, when he "looked to" the bronze serpent, he lived...Couldn't I have just healed them? Again, why all the theatrics? Because "I AM" teaching My Elect through this true "historical parable". First, notice several things here; I brought about their sickness, as those serpents, which are snakes, didn't just wonder into the camp of Israel through their own willingness; I "sent" those serpents into the camp to bite them; and then provided a "Way" for them to be healed. Is it possible that "I even I" can make you sick?...Deuteronomy 32:39..."See now that I, I am He, And there is no God besides Me; It is I who put to death and give life. I have wounded, and it is I who heals; there is no one who can deliver from My hand...Remember Job? He had done no transgression in My site to bring about his curse, nonetheless, I used Job to demonstrate that He was steadfast and loyal in spite of the blessings I had given him. This test that I brought to bear on Job took away his 10 children and all his wealth and health. So yes, I do bring sickness and disease even to My children, but I also heal them as I did with Job, in that, I gave him 10 more children and returned his wealth two fold and returned his health...

The second point in setting up the understanding of this "historical parable" is the bronze serpent. If you remember, you learned that bronze is always a "picture" of judgment..."Always". And a serpent is always a "picture" of sin and death as Satan was the serpent who deceived Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden; and Jesus, who is illustrated by the serpent on the pole, was the "atoning sacrifice" and "sin offering" for that original sin, and the "atoning sacrifice" and "sin offering" for the sin of all mankind when He was lifted up on that pole. This is a plain wooden pole the bronze serpent was placed upon, and it was set in the camp of Israel, and the people were to "look", or as more correctly translated "gaze" upon it. In this verse, the word "look" is Strong's Concordance 7200 (ra'ah) meaning to gaze, inspect, and "consider with understanding..

This “bronze serpent” on the pole was a “picture” of judgment, and Jesus, who is your "atoning sacrifice", was offered up on that pole as your surrogate, meaning He was your "sin offering" for your sin. Did the children of Israel understand any of this when they “looked upon” this bronze serpent on that pole in order to be healed? Of course not. Did Moses understand what this was about? Of course not. Could men, if they were writing this passage have understood what was being displayed here? Of course not. Not even close to possible. This was 1,400 years before this prophesied “picture” of the crucifixion at Calvary even occurred; this was 1,400 years before Jesus was even born, and 1,400 years before the cross was even imagined. Come on people, wake up, “I AM” speaking here, and therein illustrating My authorship of My own BOOK as only I can through this “historical parable”...<PROOF>...far beyond any possible measure...

Neither Moses or any other men wrote this; I wrote this through men 1,400 years before it ever happened to demonstrate a veiled revelation concerning My Son, as that bronze serpent is a “picture” of the judgment of Jesus on that wooden pole lifted up to draw all men unto Himself. This “pattern” being: if you gaze at Jesus on the cross “with understanding”, you will be “spiritually healed”. When you see an ambulance, notice on its side this insignia of a serpent on a pole; it represents healing. And by the way, man did not place that serpent on a pole on that ambulance...I did!!!...Any Questions?...

Gaze “with understanding” at what Jesus did for you being the key point. So, all Israel looked at the bronze serpent on that pole and were “physically” healed of their snake bite, which is the "picture and pattern" for the spiritual healing of the elect as they gaze “with understanding” at Jesus on the cross and are healed of their sin. Could I have given you a more perfect picture of salvation? Satan is the snake that allegorically bit and deceived Eve in the Garden, and he is the snake that allegorically bites and deceives the children of men. And people, who do you think is in control of Satan?...

Let's move on to even more <PROOF> from this “parable” that I wrote My own BOOK... Genesis 3:14-15...the LORD God said to the serpent (Satan), "Because you have done this, "Cursed are you above all livestock and all wild animals! You will crawl on your belly and you will eat dust all the days of your life...And I will put enmity between you and the woman, and between your seed and her seed; He (Jesus) will crush your head, and you (Satan) will bruise His heel...As soon as Adam “swallowed” the fruit from the tree of the “knowledge good and evil”, sin entered and “spiritual death” occurred, therein initiating separation from your perfect God; and not only separation of Adam from God, but also separation from God of all who were implanted “in Adam”, inclusive of all mankind ever to be born. And yes, this would include you...1Corinthians 15:22... For as “all in Adam” die (spiritual death), even so, “all in Christ” shall be made alive...

You have learned that sin is “passed” through the seed of the man, thus the reason for the necessity of circumcision. And you have learned that the sins of your fathers were passed on to you, but your sins were cut-off (circumcised) by virtue of your being seen by God as being placed, by your faith, in Christ, who had no earthly father when He was cut-off on said cross, thus your fathers sin was “not” passed on to you...Romans 5:1... just as sin entered the world through “one man”, (Adam), and death through sin, and so death “passed” to all men, because all sinned...So what death is in view here? All three.

- **1--Spiritual Death: all the spirits of all mankind created “in Adam” were separated from Me, your Father, and transferred to Hades owing to Adam's unholy sin...**
- **2--Physical Death: I took away the “tree of life” as Adam and Eve were expelled from the Garden of Eden, therefore all men died physically thereafter...**

- **3--The 2nd Death: this is eternal separation from your God...Romans 6:23...For the wages of sin is death...This is the 2nd Death, which is the "Lake of Fire", which is the destiny for "all" the children of men...Notice this is not just separation, this is eternal separation, meaning – in My mind, you never existed...Can I be any more Crystal-clear!...I will "not" remember you or your sin, it's as if you never existed... Only My perfect Son, "who is eternal", can save you from an eternal 2nd Death...**

So, how were each of these three deaths defeated? Let's take a closer look through the wisdom of the following "historical parable" dealing with this problem of sin and death.

Exodus 7:10-12...Moses and Aaron came to Pharaoh, thus they did just as the LORD had commanded; Aaron threw his staff down before Pharaoh and his servants, and it became a serpent. Then Pharaoh also called for the wise men and the sorcerers, and the magicians of Egypt did the same with their secret arts. For each one threw down his staff and they turned into serpents. But Aaron's staff "swallowed up" their staffs... Notice the staff of Aaron, which became a serpent, is the "Power of God" (page 155), which brings life, as we just learned in the previous "historical parable" of "The Lord's Prayer"; and Aaron's Rod "swallowed up" the staffs of Pharaoh, "pictured" by the evil serpents of Pharaoh, which brings death. Aaron's Rod, a "picture" of the "Power of God", is a "picture" of Christ Jesus swallowing up death...1 Corinthians 1:24...but to those who are called, both Jew and Gentile, Christ is the "Power of God" and the "Wisdom of God"...Notice it says the sorcerers (plural) of Pharaoh, and if you have been paying attention to how I orchestrate these "historical parables", you should know exactly how many sorcerers there were; thus how many staff's were thrown down; thus how many of those serpents of pharaoh were swallowed up by "Aaron's Rod", which represents Christ as the "Power of God". And if you said three, you would be correct. This whole event is a "picture" of My Son swallowing up all three deaths. Therewith, by the "Wisdom of God" who is your Father, My Son was lifted up on the cross, "pictured" by the serpent on a pole, thus the death of My Son swallowed up Spiritual Death, Physical Death, and the 2nd Death, which defeated death all in all...

- **1---My Son swallowed up and defeated "Spiritual Death" when He led captivity captive...Colossians 1:13...For He has rescued us from the "kingdom of darkness" and transferred us into the Kingdom of His dear Son...Jesus led the spirits of His elect out of Hades, the "Kingdom of Satan and darkness", and transported them to Paradise, the "Kingdom of Light" of My beloved Son...**
- **2---My Son swallowed up and defeated the eternal "2nd Death" when He led His elect all the way successfully through the "Lake of Fire", and even out to the other side... Revelation 20:6...Blessed and holy is he who has a part in the first resurrection (from the "Lake of Fire"); over these the "2nd death" has no power...**
- **3---My Son swallowed up and defeated "Physical Death" when He was resurrected from His physical death and came out of that tomb...**

Paul wrote 1,400 years later, after this serpent on a pole healing event took place... 1 Corinthians 15:54...When the perishable puts on the imperishable, and the mortal puts on immortality, then the "saying that is written" will come true: Death (the totality of death: spiritual, physical and the 2nd Death) has been "swallowed" up in victory...Do you think Paul was even thinking about Aaron's Rod swallowing up Pharaoh's rods representing "sin and death" when I wrote this through him? This is My story, written and directed by Me alone; this is total victory over Satan who is here "pictured" by Pharaoh and his serpents. And men knew all this 1,400 years before it ever happened?

Not even remotely possible men knew this. That blindfolded atheist has a real problem now. That one grain of red sand is buried somewhere on some beach somewhere on this planet, and he has one chance to find it. What do you think are his chances?...

And now when you recite...John 3:16...which everybody knows by heart...For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life...you might also want to learn this verse just before that...John 3:14...Just as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up...because this is the foundation for your salvation. You must gaze "with understanding" at what Jesus did for you when He was lifted up on the wooden cross and "swallowed up" and defeated death (all three) to atone for Adam "swallowing" the fruit from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil; which ushered "original sin" into this world, and hence the totality of death condemned all mankind. And Paul, who is the father of the "second season" gospel said...1 Corinthians 2:2...For I am determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified... That was all that was important to Paul, and that should be all that is important to you...

Now we want to ask a simple question here. Let's suppose that back in the wilderness that half the camp of Israel decided not to follow My instructions fully. They just put up an "empty pole", a "picture" of an empty cross, to gaze at for their healing; while the other half of the camp was obedient and followed My command exactly, and put up the bronze serpent on the pole in their camp. What do you suppose would have happened to the sick people in the camp gazing at the empty pole? You should already know the answer to this question. Which camp would you have wanted to be in? So why do churches today have empty poles in their congregations? Such nice pristine poles with no crucified Jesus to gaze at for their healing; empty poles if you will. And you wonder why no one gets healed in your glorious churches. So again ponder...1 Corinthians 2:2 ...I am determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified...

Understand...gazing at that bronze serpent on the pole for Israel's physical healing was a "picture" of gazing at Jesus on the cross for the spiritual healing of the church, and churches have taken the most important part "out"; that is, gazing with understanding at Jesus lifted up on that cross for their spiritual healing and reconciliation. And think seriously about this!...Jesus said before the return of Christ that there will come the great falling away, and this is talking about the falling away from the true gospel for salvation; and it began with taking away the harbinger for the "way to salvation", which is My crucified Son lifted up on the cross, because it was viewed as not "religiously correct". They took the serpent off the pole. They say, we don't want to offend anyone. It's too negative to look upon. And churches have become more and more "religiously correct" and going downhill ever since, therefore this removing of My Son from the cross became the catalyst for the great falling away mentioned by Paul as a sign for the end-of-time. Oh yes, membership to the club of make-believers has gone way up, but true spiritual healing and salvation has diminished. Who wants to see, they rationalize, a beaten and bloodied dead man hanging on a cross. Even reading this description is exceeding ugly. Therefore, this would be much too ugly of a scene to gaze at from your congregations, thus missing the whole point I was making in this "parable". Following religious correctness thinking, they rationalize Jesus is no longer on the cross; He has risen. And this of course is true, but the risen Christ does not save anyone. If you believe that it does, then you are part of the last day false gospel and falling away of truth...Proverbs 14:12...There is a way that appears to be right, but in the end it leads to

death...Not one salvation has ever occurred by virtue of an empty cross. No...not even one!!! If you circumvent the crucifixion, you will not partake of the resurrection... 2 Timothy 2:11...Here is a trustworthy saying: If we died with Him, we will also live with Him...and notice...Corinthians 2:2...does not say...For I (Paul) am determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him "resurrected"..."NO"...(My BOOK says "crucified")...Didn't you just learn this in the previous "historical parable"? You have to "die" with My Son before you can be "raised" with My Son. It all starts with the crucifixion of My Son. No crucifixion...no resurrection...no life...You can't just skip to the pretty shinny part. Foremost...I want you to see the crucifixion of My beloved Son...

The unmitigated point being...You must first gaze with understanding that it is the ugliness of sin that separated you from God; then you can gaze with understanding that the payment for sin is through the judgment and grace of the crucifixion of God's Son that reconciles you back to God...If you can't see the "evil of the darkness" (sin), you will "never-ever" see the "glory of the light" (grace), which from the beginning, was God's omniscient forethought "pictured" by the tree of the knowledge of good and evil..

So, how could celebrating a risen Christ over and above the crucified Christ be wrong? It is not wrong once you become a child of God, but the purpose of the church is to save those who are lost, and the biggest problem in the church today is getting people lost. Yes, I said that correctly, getting people lost, meaning they must see that they are lost before they can ever seek true salvation; as about 90% of people in any given church are not true born-again believers; they are either make-believers or unbelievers, which is the result of empty poles in the camp, which leads to an "empty pole gospel". Why do you think I ask for a 10% tithe from the church? It's because this is exactly what "I AM" going to take out of your church...10%. This is an absolute "parallel" truth. Out of the brick and mortar church, "I AM" going to take, on average, a true 10%, which is the "elect" church...Matthew 7:14...For the gate is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and there are "few" who find it...What does "few" mean to you? And you should know by now that I always give you a "parable" of what "I AM" going to do; and this is no exception...Isaiah 42:9...Behold, the former things have come to pass, Now I (God) declare new things; Before they come to pass I proclaim them to you...I always tell you what "I AM" going to do before I do it, but in veiled terms as you have learned from this book. I always give you a "picture", "pattern", "parallel" or a "parable", which is My legitimate signature, of what "I AM" going to do before I do it. The "parallel" here being: I take 10% tithes out of the physical church, a "pattern" of the 10% portion I will be taking out of the church; thus a "picture" of the spiritual portion I will be reconciling to Myself; herein illustrating "My signature" to an unambiguous degree – 10%. Without question, My portion of commission from the church is 10%. Does this include you?...

This should make you a little nervous, so stop looking at that "empty pole" in your church for your spiritual healing. And you believe "I AM" making much to big a deal of this empty pole observation. Well, what do you think I believe? For it was My Son who embodied your "sin offering" for your ugly sin, who was nailed to that wooden pole!!!

If you assume that all in the church are saved, they will continue in there false sense of believing they are saved; and they will continue in their blindness if they don't "hear" and "see" it's My Son's death that paid for their sin; and it is My Son's death that draws the unbeliever to Him; and it is My Son's death, even over and above His resurrection that you are to extol to the world...Philippians 2:8...And being found in appearance as a

man, He (Jesus) humbled himself by becoming obedient to death...even death on a cross...Would I want empty crosses in My churches?...No! Why do you think I made it such an unimaginable and ugly scene at Calvary? Sin is "exceedingly ugly", and it is "not" religiously correct to look upon, but you can be assured that I want you to see the death of My Son as exceedingly ugly; and I want you to see it up close and personal because this is what "your ugly sin" brought about; but all you see in most churches is an "unoccupied" but very pretty metal or wooden cross. Was an empty cross at Calvary the "picture" I wanted for you to remember and "gaze upon with understanding"? – No...2 Thessalonians 2:3...Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come (the Rapture), except there come a falling away first...which is a falling away from truth. Pilate asked Jesus...John 18:38...What is truth?...as Jesus was about to "die" for your sins and Pilates. That truth being, it was the death of My Son "on the cross" that initiated the 3 days and 3 nights of My judgment on My Son that paid-for your ugly sin...

Let's pause here for a moment to address something else which is happening more and more in churches today, that is, bringing supposed lost books of the Bible into the discussion to find Biblical truth. This is bringing about even more falling away from Biblical truth. It's a last day fulfillment of prophecy, that is, the falling away from a prophesied truth called the great apostasy, which you just read in...2 Thessalonians 2:3...By bringing in and alleging these false books as truth, you are saying, "I believe God can create this uniquely complex and amazing universe, but He can not manage to correctly put together His own BOOK. That's just too difficult for Him, and He left some books out of His BOOK by mistake". Come on people, "I AM" who "I AM", and My signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are not in books like Jasher, Enoch, Thomas, Uzziah, Philip, or others like the Quran or the book of Mormon; My signature is simply not there. Just because My BOOK quotes other books does not mean you can trust those other books as inerrant. My BOOK quotes Satan. Does this mean that you can trust Satan? Don't be mislead. If I wanted other books in My BOOK, they would be in My BOOK. My BOOK is altogether complete as is and inerrant in the original languages of Hebrew and Greek. People, "I AM" in full control of composing My own BOOK , and this is just a part of bringing about the end-time apostasy. You really didn't have a choice in any of this. This is My show and many are watching. My BOOK calls them watchers, and these are "not" fallen angels as the book of Enoch, which does "not" exhibit "My signature", calls them. And there are about 336,600,000 of these watchers. So, who are these who watch? Keep reading and you will learn who these watchers are, and why they are watching so intently to the affairs of your world...

We have mentioned several times about this simultaneous gospel, and we need to understand the differences in these two very divergent plans I have for My two very dissimilar Kingdoms, that is, the "Kingdom of Heaven" and the "Kingdom of God". Most bible teachers do not understand that I have a plan for Israel, and an altogether different plan for My church. Hence, what happens is, teachers and preachers mix up verses meant one for the other, especially for the end-time events. The "first season" gospel only gives you a glimpse into My comprehensive and eternal third "Earth Age" dispensation plan for My church; and the "second season" gospel only gives you a glimpse into My comprehensive and eternal third "Earth Age" dispensation plan for Israel; whereas the "third season" gospel defines and clarifies both plainly. People, this is absolute truth, so if you really want to understand My all-inclusive simultaneous two-fold gospel message, pay close attention as we unveil the following "parable"...

"Ten Virgins"

Let's start by looking at this simultaneous gospel through the prism of the "anecdotal parable", not a "historical parable", Jesus gave in the book of...Matthew 25:1-13...Then shall the "Kingdom of Heaven" be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom...And five of them were wise and five *were* foolish... They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them...But the wise took oil in their flasks with their lamps...While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept...And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom is coming; let's go out to meet Him...Then "all those virgins" arose, and trimmed their lamps...And the foolish (make-believers) said unto the wise (true believers), Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out (because they were not, as of this point in time, true believers in My Son)...But the wise answered, saying, *Not so*; lest there be not enough for us and you: but you should go to those that sell (the gospel message), and buy (into their message and become true believers) for yourselves...And while they went to buy, the bridegroom (of the church) came (the Rapture); and they that were ready went in with Him to the marriage: and the door was shut (end of the "Second Season")..."Afterward" came also the "other virgins", saying, LORD, LORD, open to us...But He said (to the left behind five virgins), Verily I say unto you, I know you not (as they are not yet filled with true oil, the Holy Spirit)..."Watch therefore", for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man comes (to the Mount of Olives, which is the second coming)...

The bridegroom in this "parable" is a "picture" of Jesus, and the question we want to ask is: to whom is this warning of "Watch therefore" directed? That would be to the second five virgins, My wife...Israel. Be aware that in this "parable" Jesus has already come for the first five virgins, the church...Revelation 19:7...Let us rejoice and be glad and give him (God) glory! For the wedding of the Lamb has come, and His bride (the church) has made herself ready...for I had already given them their oil, the Holy Spirit. Then "Afterward" when the "Second Season" door had been shut, which was locked after Jesus had come first for the reconciliation of the church at the Rapture, this warning is issued. And He is telling the second five virgins to be ready at His second coming, which is primarily for the reconciliation of My wife...Israel. How can you know that this interpretation is faithful? Notice there are "10 virgins" in this "parable". This is "not" a "picture" of "5 virgins and 5 harlots" as is erroneously interpreted in the "second season" gospel church, which contradicts the use of the term virgin in My BOOK. A virgin is a term I expressly use for My elect, and in this "parable" the church "pictures" the first 5 virgins; Israel "pictures" the second 5 virgins...2 Corinthians 11:2 ...I promised you to one husband, to Christ, so that I might present you as a "pure virgin" to Him...meaning she has engaged in no relations with any other God, therewith illustrating in My BOOK virtuousness (virgin) and devotion to the "One and Only God" of Israel. All 10 of these virgins will be redeemed by My Son, howbeit, each 5 (meaning grace) in their own order, at their own appointed time for reconciliation: first at the Rapture; then "Afterward" at the "second coming" of Jesus when He descends to earth and sets His feet upon the Mount of Olives...Zechariah 14:3-4...Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as He will fight in the day of battle (at Armageddon)...His feet shall stand in that day (the last day of the "Third Season") upon the Mount of Olives...This is not the Rapture, this is the "second coming" of My Son when He descends to earth to rescue Israel from the anti-Christ army at the battle of Armageddon and redeem the second five virgins, My wife...Israel...Any Questions?...

To enable you to better understand this two sets of five virgins with absolute "Crystal-Clear discernment, let's define the difference between a "Child of God" and a "born-again believer". Anyone whom I had chosen before the foundation of the world is a "Child of God"...Ephesians 1:4...According as God hath chosen us in Him (Jesus) before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and blameless in His site... However, you are not a born-again believer until I fill you with My Holy Spirit, which is "pictured" by the oil in this and other parables, and drags, not draws, you to My Son. This Holy Spirit is the oil that keeps the lamps lit in this "parable" of 10 the virgins...

So then, the meaning of the "parable" is: I had already saved and then called five of the virgins when Jesus came first to redeem His church at the Rapture, and as you learned earlier in the "historical parable" of Lazarus, I have to first give you ears to hear, which means you have been filled with the Holy Spirit, pictured in this "parable" by oil, and only then you can respond to the call. Consequently, true salvation comes even before you can answer the call to believe in the God of Abraham or His Son. Notice I tell you through Paul which comes first...2 Timothy 1:9...For He (God) has saved us, and (then) called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given to us in Christ Jesus before the world began...You might want to read this verse again and then ask yourself this question. Did I make a mistake in the wording of this verse? Of course not, "I AM" the King maker and I save you "first", as demonstrated time and again throughout this book; only then can you respond to My calling after I give you the Holy Spirit oil, as "pictured" in this "parable".

Remember...Jesus "first" gave Lazarus life (opened his physical ears), and then Jesus called Him forth. Notice it does not say in this verse that I called you first, and then saved you after you responded by your confession of faith, as is taught in your church as part of the "second season" gospel 2.0. I just never make a mistake in My wording, and if you can't see the word "saved" placed here before the word "called", you just don't want to see it, or you will try to explain it away until it fits your doctrine: a perfect example of "reading what you believe" and not "believing what you read". In other words, partisan denominational readers learn from their teachers and then read their scriptures in the light of that teaching, which in fact, every denomination exploits in order to explain the interpretation of what they teach. But also perceive this is all by My predestined design, as " I AM" in full control of MY Word and how you understand it...

This doctrine that you are "first" saved, and then called, is a veiled truth we have been proclaiming all through this book, but you do not have to believe or understand this veiled truth to be one of God's chosen elect...This is not a salvation changing point we are introducing here..Again, this is going to be difficult for "second season" gospel 2.0 believers, but we are just setting the record straight, according to the abundance of new revelation being unveiled in these last days, this being, the "third season" gospel...

So five of the virgins in this "parable" were given their oil, the Holy Spirit, throughout the time-line of the 2,000 year "second season" gospel, but five had not yet been given their oil at the earlier appearance of My son called the Rapture. However, during the time-line of the "third season" gospel after the Rapture, these left behind virgins will receive their oil from the "One and Only God" of Israel, meaning they will be filled with the Holy Spirit by My grace; and then they will go out and "buy" into the preaching of the 144,000 Jewish evangelists, wherein they will be ready with oil in their lamps at the second coming of My Son when He returns to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time...

And as you now understand, the number 5 used in this "parable" means grace and/or judgment for each of these 5 virgins, as was "pictured" in the "first season" gospel by the half shekel paid by David's soldiers, and thus by "pattern", I credit this half shekel as payment for atonement for each of My elect. And half a shekel is .5 (grace and/or judgment); meaning: you receive grace, but you also have to go through the judgment of the "Lake of Fire" all the way through to the other side successfully to wash away your sins, and thus you are resurrected with My Son from the "Lake of Fire" and led into My place of rest...Paradise. And if I had not yet given the second five virgins their oil at the time of the earlier appearance of the bridegroom at the Rapture of His church, they would have had no light in their lamp; meaning: they had not yet received the "on-loan" spirit of God, and thus they were not born-again or a true believer in My Son as of this point in time, even though they are a Child of God from the foundation of the world. These last five virgins who missed the earlier appearance of Jesus called the Rapture, will then be given their oil, the "on-loan" spirit of God, the Holy Spirit, and go out and "buy", as the "parable" explains, into the preaching of the 144,000 as they bring the "third season" gospel to the world; and these last five virgins will then have oil and light in their lamps when Jesus returns to the Mount of Olives at Armageddon at His "second coming". People...these truths are absolute and indisputable for those I have predestined to redeem during this last season of gospel. Time is short, so pay close attention as you continue to explore the new revelations of this "third season" gospel...

So the first thing you learned is that there are two distinct occurrences of the return of My Son. The first is to save and redeem the wife of "God the Son", which is the church, represented by the first five virgins; the second is to save and redeem the wife of "God the Father", which is Israel, represented by the second five virgins. This is probably new to you in the church, but it will not be new for Israel when they read this account after the Rapture. To them it will be "Crystal-clear". So why is this book coming out now? Because if you recall, My Son introduced the "second season" gospel 2.0 at the wedding at Cana of Galilee before the "first season" gospel ended at the cross, when Jesus said "it is finished"; and as you have learned, I do things in "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables", and this is a "pattern and parallel" action on My part to introduce this "third season" gospel 3.0 before the "second season" gospel 2.0 ends at the Rapture, when the Angel of the LORD says...Revelation 10:7...in the days of the "voice" of the 7th angel, when He shall begin to sound, the "mystery of God" should be finished (teleo) as He hath declared to His servants the prophets...And what is this "mystery of God" that necessarily needs to be finished before the trumpet can sound?..

The reason for introducing this "third season" gospel now, before the Rapture, is because many Israelis will become part of the first five virgins and the church. This is My plan, and it can not be changed or annulled. This time-line and the unveiling of the "mystery of God" announced by this angel will be demonstrated in the next chapter, but there is much more to discuss concerning this simultaneous gospel of reconciling "both" things on Earth and things in Heaven...Ephesians 1:10...in the dispensation of the fullness of times He (God) might gather together in one all things in Christ, "both" which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in Him (My Son)...It is made clear in this passage that there are two separate gatherings together in My Son. First...for things in heaven, the "Kingdom of God", Second...for things on earth, the "Kingdom of Heaven". You can understand from many other places in My BOOK, some of which we have already learned, that these two gatherings of My elect will occur at the end of two

distinctly different seasons in the overall time-line; meaning: the gathering together of Heavenly things to the "Kingdom of God" at the end of the "Second Season" called the "Rapture", and the gathering together of Earthly things to the "Kingdom of Heaven" at the end of the "Third Season" called the "second coming" to the Mount of Olives...

Notice that this "anecdotal parable" of the 10 virgins is only recorded in the book of Matthew. And what did you learn about this book earlier? The book of Matthew is written from a perspective of Jesus coming as the promised King and fulfillment of Israel's portion of the Abrahamic covenant. This promise is fulfilled at Armageddon when Jesus comes back to the Mount of Olives, just as promised when He ascended from the mount of Olives after His resurrection. And the point we want to illustrate here is...Matthew 25:13...Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man returns...You have always been taught this was referring to the Rapture, but this isn't an altogether correct interpretation. This verse is referring to the "second coming" at the end-of-time when My Son returns at Armageddon as the fulfillment of the Jewish portion of the Abrahamic covenant at the close of the second "Earth Age". There is nothing about the Rapture in the book of Matthew, as the book of Matthew only speaks about the "Kingdom of Heaven", 31 times to be exact, which is the earthly kingdom. Nowhere else is the "Kingdom of Heaven" mentioned in all of My BOOK...

The Olivet discourse listing the signs of the end of My time-line for the second "Earth Age" in...Matthew 24...are all pointing to the return of Jesus to the Mount of Olives, from where He is teaching these signs pointing to the reconciliation of My wife. These signs are not pointing to the gathering together to meet Jesus in the air, called the Rapture, which will occur in My time-line before the Olivet events. But it is true...if you do not know the day or hour of this "second coming" occurrence at Armageddon, you also may not know the day or hour of the earlier occurrence of the Rapture. But the point is, the many signs the church will see pointing to the Rapture are the birth pains of these Olivet signs, meaning the church will "not" see the full force of wars and rumors of wars, earthquakes, false prophets, the sun darkened, the powers of heaven shaken, and other signs spoken of in the Olivet discourse. This is why Jesus said in this Olivet dissertation...Matthew 24:20...Pray that your flight will not take place in winter or on the Sabbath...because, My Son is speaking only to Israel about their reconciliation and regeneration, and they were not allowed to travel or take flight by law on the Sabbath...Exodus 16:29...The LORD has given you (Israel) the Sabbath; therefore He gives you bread for two days on the sixth day. Remain every man in his place; let no man go out of his place (no travel) on the seventh day (the Sabbath day)... thus, this adds to the proper perspective of understanding that this Olivet discourse is being addressed primarily to Israel, and not explicitly to the church and the Rapture...

So you say, what is this regeneration all about, I thought we were going to be rewarded with new spiritual bodies? This depends...are you part of the first five virgins, meaning the church, or are you part of the second five virgins who, after the Rapture of the church, come to a knowledge of truth through the 144,00 Jewish evangelists. Let's dig a little deeper to properly understand this. What did Job say?...Job 19:25-26...For I (Job) know that my redeemer lives, and that He shall stand at the latter day upon the earth (the New Earth)...And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet "in my flesh" (Job says) shall I see God...Job said "in my flesh" I will see God after my physical death...This verse is saying that Job will see God in his new flesh and blood body on the "New Earth", not in a new spirit-body. All new believers who live through

the tribulation days after the Rapture and are not martyred for their faith in My Son, will be regenerated into new flesh and blood bodies, along with all the old testament saints and inherit the "New Earth"; and Israel will fulfill their inheritance of being the priests of God in the "Kingdom of Heaven", which is the "New Earth". All the world of the "New Earth" will learn the ways of God from Israel, which was their original purpose at creation before sin entered the world through Adam. And in this "New Earth"...Mica 4:2...many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob (the righteous Jacob of the perfect "New Earth"); He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths: for the law shall go forth out of Zion (Israel), and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem...fulfilling, as you have learned, the promises to Israel, with David, in his new regenerated body, ruling as their king forever...Ezekiel 37:24-25..."'My servant David will be king over them forever...

This "Kingdom of Heaven" portion of the simultaneous gospel is the regeneration of new flesh and blood bodied people to repopulate the "New Earth". This will include My wife Israel who come to believe in God, the father of Abraham, Issac and Jacob and anyone else, Jew or Gentile, who trusts in Jesus during the latter portion of the tribulation time-line, and are "not" martyred for their faith in My Son. This will also include all the old testament believers, from Adam to Job to Abraham, who throughout all of created time, during this second "Earth Age", have come to believe in "Jehovah", who is the God of all Creation...Genesis 15:6...What does Scripture say? "Abraham believed the LORD (Jehovah), and it was credited to him as righteousness."...This is how old testament saints, who came to believe in the God of Abraham, Issac and Jacob were reconciled to God; and take part in the regeneration-reconciliation process. People, you must comprehend that it was not just Jesus on that cross; it was I Myself, "The Most High God" who became a man, therefore this is My concern and you can't try to identify or even fathom who these people are, but I know who they are because I created them for this very purpose, and that's good enough. They will replenish this earth....again! This third time of replenishing (see page 240) will be forevermore in the third "Earth Age". My Earthly Kingdom will then be as it would have been had Adam never sinned. Reconciliation of earthly things fulfilled, the "New Earth" made perfect...

Millions of My elect from all around the world are represented by the second five virgins who will come to believe in the God of Abraham or believe in My Son through the preaching of the 144,000 Jewish evangelists after the Rapture. These new believers along with all the old testament saints, will be regenerated into their new earthly bodies of flesh and blood and inherit the "New Earth", which is the "Kingdom of Heaven". The only caveat being, if you are "martyred" after the Rapture during the great tribulation for your faith in My Son, you will be rewarded a part in the church and enter into the "Kingdom of God" with new spirit bodies. So how can you believe in these new things of the "Third Season"? You are probably already over-whelmed and apprehensive, and possibility even skeptical of all this new information; but were not the readers of Paul also skeptical of all the new information of the "Second Season"? This was by design from the beginning, which is My "pattern" in the delivery of My communication of new "spiritual" information. "I AM" the author of My BOOK, but to understand it, I have to first give you ears to hear, which is through the impartation of the life giving Holy Spirit that enables you to "spiritually discern" MY BOOK. People...Let Me be "Crystal-clear" – there is absolutely no other way to "spiritually discern" MY BOOK...1 Corinthians 2:14...the natural man (an unbeliever) does not accept the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness to him; he cannot understand them, for they are "spiritually discerned".

Again, if only God could have given this assignment to someone a little more articulate, because the following information will be difficult to fully explain, but at the same time this information should be very powerful and very compelling to those reading this after the Rapture, including especially those 144,000 Jewish evangelists God chooses to redeem and then send forth from the uttermost parts of the earth to evangelize His last day message of the "Third Season", this being, God's everlasting gospel of the "Last Testament"...Revelation 7:4...I heard the number of them which were sealed: there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel...12,000 from each of the 12 tribes of Israel with the tribe of Dan being replaced with Manasseh. For we learned that the anti-Christ will come forth from the tribe of Dan.

Let's begin this discussion of those included as a part of the second five virgins who will be martyred during the time of Jacob's Trouble with...Revelation 6:9...When He opened the fifth seal, I saw "under the altar" the souls of those who had been slain (martyred) because of the word of God and the testimony they had maintained...These are the souls of those who come to salvation after the Rapture, and are then martyred for their undenied faith in My Son, including those 144,000 of the twelve tribes of Israel whom I chose to preach My last day everlasting gospel message of the "Third Season".

When you physically die, and this is key, your soul goes to wherever your "in Adam" spirit resides, that is, your soul goes to Hades if you have "not" come to believe in the God of Abraham or My Son, or your soul, which has been transformed by the "on loan" spirit of God, goes to Paradise if you have become a true believer in the God of Abraham or My Son. Take note: The souls residing in Paradise "after the Rapture" are the souls of all those who have physically died and have come to believe in the God of Abraham throughout all of time before the Rapture, along with all those who have physically died and come to believe in My Son during the time of Jacob's Trouble and are not martyred for their faith. These souls left in Paradise after the Rapture await the second coming of Jesus to the Mount of Olives at the last day of the "Third Season" to be united with their new flesh and blood bodies. The 2 new parts of their triune-being; their new flesh-and-blood body, and their new transformed soul, together with their original "in Adam" spirit will be reconstituted at the second coming of My Son at the end-of-time, when their new triune-being will then inherit the "New Earth". All earthly things restored to a perfect order and design, as it was before original sin occurred...

But before this restoration emerges, all heavenly things should have been restored at the Rapture as well. However, there is one slight ramification. You learned that Jesus led captivity captive, meaning He led His elect "in Adam" spirits out of Hades to judgment and through the 2nd Death successfully across to the other side; He then led them into Paradise to await the Rapture of the church or the second coming at the end-of-time. When the church is Raptured into the air to meet My Son, simultaneously, all those "in Adam" spirits in Paradise who were appointed to receive new spirit bodies, will then be released on the last day of the "Second Season"; and therein be rewarded with their new eternal spirit bodies. However, and this is the ramification, there will be more spirits released from Paradise than there are new spirit bodies to match up with...

Why...because there will be those amongst My elect remaining on the earth, who are predestined to be integrated into My new Heavenly "Kingdom of God", including the 144,000 Jewish evangelists, who have not yet come to faith in Jesus. These essentially have a "part" with the first five virgins, but were left behind for the special purpose of

the evangelization of My wife...Israel. And they will become Martyrs during this time of Jacob's Trouble, but after the Rapture they are still in their earthly bodies. So where do all these "in Adam" spirits destined for the New Heaven go, who's paired bodied people on earth have yet to be martyred for their faith in My Son, and therefore have no new spirit bodies to inherit when all the predestined spirits were released from Paradise at the Rapture? These "in Adam" spirits are detoured for a moment in time to a "new place of rest"...So what is the destination of these unpaired spirits within this puzzle...

Understand...There is a special place for those who are martyred during the great tribulation after the Rapture who testify that My Son died in their place to pay for their sin. Their souls at martyrdom do not go to Paradise, where those who are the heirs of the "New Earth" await the second coming of My Son to the Mount of Olives, and the restoration of all earthly things. The soul's of these who do not deny Jesus during this time of Israel's great tribulation and are martyred for their faith, will ascend to a special place under the "altar of God", which is also where their "in Adam" spirits were detoured after the Rapture, because their physical bodies were still on the earth. Thus, their new transformed souls and their "in Adam" spirits wait together as a dual being under My Altar for their new spirit bodies...Revelation 6:10...They cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and "avenge our blood" (their martyrdom) on them that dwell on the earth?...I answered their concern... Revelation 6:11...white robes (because they had no bodies) were given unto them; and it was said to them, that they should rest yet for a "little season" (throughout the time of Jacob's trouble), until their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they *were*, should be fulfilled...This special place of rest is under My Altar in the "Kingdom of God". And notice that I gave them a "reward" (and don't miss this) of a "white robe". And who in the "Kingdom of God" wear white robes?...Mark 16:5...As they (Mary Magdalene and Mary, the mother of James) entered the tomb, they saw a young man (an Angel) dressed in a "white robe" sitting on the right side, and they were alarmed...You will understand the full meaning of this in the next chapter of this book...

And notice they are to wait a "little season", which is the during "Third Season". Then after that...Revelation 7 13-15...one of the elders (an Angel) answered, saying to me (the Apostle John), "These who are clothed in the "white robes", who are they, and where have they come from?"...I (John) said to him, "My lord, you know." And he (the Angel of the LORD) said to me, "These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation (after the Rapture), and they have washed their robes (through martyrdom) and made them white in the blood of the Lamb...For this reason, they are before the throne of God (in the "Kingdom of God"); they serve God day and night in His temple; and He who sits on the throne will spread His tabernacle over them"...This would include the 144,000 martyred Jewish evangelists, and all of those martyred after the Rapture, who have come to believe in My Son through the preaching of these 144,000 Jewish evangelists...

Therefore, because of this great harvest of new believers, "I even I" have a very special blessing reserved for those preachers who endure the time of Jacob's Trouble, who become believers in My Son, and take His message of salvation and fulfill the great commission of taking the gospel to utter most parts of the world...Acts 1:8...but you will receive power when the Holy Spirit has come upon you; and you (Israel) shall be My witnesses both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and Samaria (this was fulfilled by the 12 Apostles in the "Second Season") and "even to the uttermost parts of the earth"...This will be fulfilled in the "Third Season" by these 144,000 Jewish preachers, who will pay

the ultimate price for their unfailing faith, and therefore truly, I have a special place of rest for the souls of these holy saints under the "Altar of God" after their martyrdom...

Bottom-line...God, through these 144,000 Jewish evangelists, is reconciling His wife, Israel, and they will receive a very special reward for their unfailing faithfulness in this arduous assignment, as was determined by God before the foundation of the world... Revelation 14:3...And they sang a new song before the throne and before the four living creatures and the elders; and no one could learn the song except the 144,000 who had been purchased from the earth...Much more about these 144,000 in Part 3 of this book...

Before we leave this "parable" of the two sets of five virgins, let's review the itinerary of the travel route for the "in Adam" spirits after the original sin of Adam; both those who become part of the first 5 virgins and those who become part of the second 5 virgins...

- **The "in Adam" spirits of the first five virgins is a "picture" of the Elect Church. They were transferred to Hell when original sin occurred in the Garden, then they were led by Jesus from captivity in Hades to captivity in Paradise. For those who became believers in My Son before the Rapture, their "in Adam" spirits will leave Paradise at the last trump to be united as new transformed spiritual triune-beings in the "Kingdom of God" at the last day of the " Second Season". For those who become believers, and are then martyred for their faith in My Son during the time of Jacob's Trouble, their "in Adam" spirits will be transferred after the Rapture to a place under the "Alter of God" to await their new transformed spiritual triune being position in the "Kingdom of God" at the last day of the "Third Season"...**
- **The "in Adam" spirits of the second five virgins is a "picture" of Elect Israel, both the natural seed, who become believers in the God of Abraham, and the adopted seed, who become believers in My Son after the Rapture and are not martyred for their faith in "My Son". They were transferred to Hell when original sin occurred in the Garden, and then led by the Spirit of Jesus from their captivity in Hell to captivity in Paradise to await the second coming of Jesus to the Mount of Olives, where they will inherit the "New Earth" and become new transformed earthly triune-beings in the "Kingdom of Heaven" at the last day of the "Third Season"...**

These "Third Season" veiled spiritual truths unveiled in this book are speaking directly to those of My Elect, who during the time of Jacob's Trouble come to believe in the God of Abraham or My Son, and therein they will have a part with the first five virgins, or a part with the second five virgins left behind after the Rapture of the church; after-which brings with it the conclusion of this second "Earth Age". Remember: this is My show as "I AM" All-in-All, therefore the purpose and timing of the veracity of anything "I do or do not do" should never ever be questioned or impugned, as verified in My "Exordium"... "What is this Thou has done?...Why was it not done in another form and manner, and for other ends and purposes?..."All such like questions are vain and foolish"...'you do not know the works and activity of your God who makes all things...(Ecclesiastes11:5) ...therefore..'you can not even imagine or comprehend the exceeding greatness of the things I do...(Job 37:5)......"I give no account of these matters unto the children of men... Some may with wonder say, "what has God wrought!"...But none ought to say, in a complaining and murmuring way, "what dost thou?"...And should they, it is of no avail; I will forever do what I please...It's All-God, all the time, everywhere in everything and thus "All-in-All": establishing and validating that...there are diversities of works and operations, but it is the same God who works All-in-All"...(1 Corinthians 12:6)...

"The Mystery of God"

We have looked at the earthly things that "I AM" reconciling to Myself, which pertain to the Israel time-line, and the Nation of Israel's reconciliation and their predestined purpose concluding with Armageddon. Let's now move on to the other half of the gospel, that being, the heavenly things that "I AM" reconciling to Myself, which pertain to the "body of Christ" time-line. This is the consummation of the churches 2,000 year time-line for their reconciliation, culminating with their rewards for their predestined purpose concluding with the Rapture. What is their destiny? What is this "Kingdom of God", which is the destination of the church, the bride of Christ? And as we inquired in the previous chapter – What does the "Angel of God" mean when he says the "mystery of God" is necessarily finished before he blows the "last trumpet" announcing the Rapture of the church?…Revelation 10:7...But in the days of the "voice" of the seventh angel, when He shall begin to sound, the "mystery of God should be finished"...We said you were going to be fascinated beyond your wildest imaginations, so let's take a look..

We have made considerable effort to distinguish the difference between the "Rapture" of the "Body of Christ" at the culmination of the church age, and the "Regeneration of Israel" after the Rapture at the "second coming" of My Son to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time. The Rapture is the end of the "Second Season", whereas the "second coming" is the end of the "Third Season". The end of the "Third Season" is the end-of-time and the end of the second "Earth Age"; after-which brings you to the eternal New Heaven and New Earth called the third "Earth Age". And if you did not completely understand what you have just read, review this paragraph again before we move on; understanding there is no "millennial reign", no 1,000 years and no "Fourth Season"...

The parenthesis-in-time called the church age is completely separate and independent from the Israel time-line, and it has a distinctly unrelated purpose. For you have already learned; both things in Heaven and things on Earth are being reconciled...Colossians 1:20...and through Jesus to reconcile to Himself (God) all things, whether "things on earth" or "things in heaven", by making peace through His blood, shed on the cross...

You learned from the "historical parable" of the disciples fishing and not catching any fish, that when they cast their nets to the right side of the boat they caught exactly 153 fish, as was My plan. And you have learned from the "historical parable" on page 32 that I have about 153,000,000 of My "Elect Church" to save throughout the parenthesis-in-time called the church age. This time-line covers about 2,000 years beginning when Jesus changed the water to wine at the Cana of Galilee wedding, and then ends at the Rapture. Understand the "parable"...Matthew 12:29...how can anyone enter the strong man's house and carry off his property, unless He first binds the strong man? And then He will plunder his house...the strong man being Satan. This earth, which was usurped from Adam is Satan's house; therefore Satan had to be bound in order for Jesus to plunder his house and secure the valuables; these valuables being the Elect Church who are predestined to salvation. But first Satan and death had to be defeated, which took place during the 3 days and 3 nights of My Son's Baptism. And Satan is presently bound in the bottomless-pit where he will remain until a short time before the Rapture...

- **2 Thessalonians 2:3...Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day* *(the* Rapture*)* *shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of destruction...This is the anti-Christ filled with the spirit of Satan, after Satan is released from the bottomless-pit...**

- Revelation 20:1-3... And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless-pit and a great chain in his hand...And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, (a Spiritual number – 10 to the third power or 10x10x10 or 10^3) …and cast him into the bottomless-pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years should be fulfilled: after that he must be loosed a "little season" (the 7 year "Third Season")

This thousand years or 10^3 number means the (10)-completion of (3)-God's time for whatever the context is pointing to in any given "historical parable", which in this case is the 2,000 years of the church age while Jesus plunders Satan's house. And this "little season", for which he is loosed, is the "Third Season"; this being only 7 years. But in the midst of this 7 year tribulation the Angel will blow the trumpet and proclaim, "the mystery of God is finished"...Revelation 10:7...but in the days of the "voice" of the seventh angel, when he is about to sound, then "the mystery of God is finished"...and the harvest of the 2,000 year church age or "Second Season" will take place in the twinkling of an eye...1 Corinthians 15:52...in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet (the Rapture); for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed...from our earthly body to our new spiritual body..

So what is this mystery of God which "is finished" that the Angel is announcing when he blows the last trumpet? Why the almost 2,000 year time-out in My time-line for Israel? Time for the reconciliation of earthly matters suddenly came to a halt when Israel rejected My Son, which led to the 3 day and 3 night events of the cross. After-which, "I even I", your Father, thus turned My attention to the reconciliation of heavenly matters, this being, the problem of My having a host of missing pieces in My angelic realm, as about 1/3rd of My Heavenly Host had rebelled and followed Satan in the first "Earth Age" insurrection. So how would I replace these fallen angels? We mentioned earlier that angels are not born as man, they are created beings. So why didn't I just create more angels to replace those that had fallen? Because nothing would have changed since the first "Earth Age" rebellion when 1/3rd of My Holy angels trusted the "wisdom of Satan" over the wisdom of their Creator. Thus, through the "theater" called the Church, those remaining loyal Holy Angels are watching, and therefore acquiring and learning the "manifold wisdom of their Father" through the witness of the real life experiences of the inhabitants of the earth: written, directed and produced by the God of all creation, even as proclaimed in My "Exordium"...Those fallen angels who formerly belonged with them, that sinned against Me in the first "Earth Age", have been cast down to hell, without showing them any mercy; or as you might say in your vernacular, it's "My way or the highway" as in the Broad-way that leads to destruction.....Those Holy Angels who remained steadfast in the first "Earth Age" have been commissioned to oversee My creation, entailing; first, to learn My manifold wisdom as evidenced through their personal observation of earthly matters as they pertain to the trustworthy stewardship and lawful governance of My extensive creation; second, they are sent to minister to the heirs of salvation; and third...'they will gather together My elect from the four winds...(Matthew 24:31)...and herewith also by this witness of earthly matters, My Holy Angels would learn how to lawfully, impartially and trust-worthily administer and govern in the Earthly and Heavenly Kingdoms of My third "Earth Age" creation... Ephesians 3:10...so that through the church, My "manifold wisdom" might now be made known to the rulers and authorities (the Holy Angels) in the heavenly realms...

And as you have learned, this is why I call them watchers...Daniel 4:13...I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and behold, "a watcher" and an Holy One came down from heaven...These are My Holy Angels coming down from heaven to watch and learn. These are not fallen angels as some teachers and preachers proclaim, or as some other so called lost books allege, like the book of Enoch we cautioned you about earlier, which "do not" contain "My signature". Demonic beings are never called Holy Ones. They do not watch; but rather they leer and plot evil, all fashioned within the framework of My creation plan, whereby I orchestrate all things according to the counsel of My own will, even as affirmed in My "Exordium"..."a spirit came forward and stood before the LORD and said, 'I will entice him.' "The LORD said to him, 'How?' And he (the evil spirit) said, 'I will go out and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.' Then The LORD said, 'You are to entice him and also prevail, go forth and do so...(1 Kings 22: 19-22)....."I AM not restricted in what or whom I can use to accomplish My holy purpose...All of creation is under My authority, and I choose to use people and spirits, both good and evil, to bring about My divine plan and bring glory to Myself...I AM Deity infinite in power, matchless in wisdom, limitless in affections, who is orchestrating all things in accordance with the counsel of My own will"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

And what are these watchers watching? The devolution of a world without God at the forefront of mans consciousness. A world without Me is a world in a tailspin spiraling toward destruction, as is the case you are witnessing today. Can you not see the direction in which this world is going? But unlike you who are witnessing a short time-line of history, on average about 75 years, Holy Angels on the other hand have been watching from the beginning of time. They have seen all the evil man can muster against man. The worst of which was the evil brought against their own Father, and the cruelty of the cross. Comprehend this...they had to "watch" their own Father, who became a man, suffer unimaginable savagery at the hands of godless men, while at the same time, knowing that this was partly due to their involvement in the rebellion and eventual fall of the first "Earth Age". True, they did not follow Satan as did the fallen angels, but were they certain they should not have? How could they know? Was God honorable, or was Satan, thus the creation of My theater – this second "Earth Age". Hence, this second "Earth Age" exhibition world was created for them to witness. Who was praiseworthy, God or Satan? You know the answer, and now, after watching all the carnage of the last 12,000 years, so do they; but they can not intervene…Corinthians 4:9...'for we are made a spectacle (theatron in Greek meaning "theater"), to the world, and to angels...You are My show, and I have mandated that My Holly Angels watch My own suffering and death at the hands of godless men because of the rebellion of that first "Earth Age", in which they were involved. And if you have ever wondered why all the carnage and ugliness of the events of the cross, this is part of the answer. I made My Holy angels watch! Do you think there will ever be another insurrection against there Father and Creator? Can you imagine watching your own father suffer the kind of suffering and death I suffered in the person of My Son; and all because of something you were involved in? That's exactly what My Holly Angels have had to gaze upon; and not some empty cross as in most religiously correct churches. Which is more difficult, suffering yourself, or watching loved ones suffer for your misjudgment, or at the very least ambivalence; all the while knowing you can not intervene or come to their rescue..

Let's look at some of the responsibilities of angels. Remember that when Daniel was praying to understand something that I had revealed to him, he did not understand the delay in receiving the answer. Daniel prayed for three weeks, and finely, the angel

Gabri-el came to him...Daniel 10:12-14/20-21...Then he (Gabri-el) said to me, "Do not be afraid, Daniel, for from the first day that you set your heart on understanding this and on humbling yourself before your God, your words were heard, and I have come in response to your words..."But the (evil) prince of the kingdom of Persia" was resisting me for 21 days; then Micha-el, one of the chief princes, came to help me, for I had been left there with the kings of "Persia"..."Now I have come to give you an understanding of what will happen to your people (Israel) in the latter days (the Great Tribulation), for the vision pertains to the (pre-written) days yet future."...But I shall now return to fight against the "prince of Persia"; so I am going forth, and behold, the (evil) "prince of Greece" is about to come..."However, I will tell you what is "inscribed in the script (kethab) of truth". Yet there is no one who stands with me against these (evil) forces except "Micha-el your (Israel"s) prince"...From this, you learn two things. First...we have been teaching all through this book that this second "Earth Age" is a "theater" playing out over the course of My created time-line. Does not every theatrical play first have a script? Well, this "script of truth" is the script that I had written when I created time itself that Gabri-el is referring to, showing the events of the end-of-time he is now relaying to Daniel. Need we say more. And we will add that "your entire life-path" is also included in this script. Probably way too much for you to digest at this point. Second...what you need to see here is that there are princes over countries. Gabri-el was delayed in answering Daniel's prayer by the evil actions of the fallen angel of Persia, then Gabri-el was going to fight with the fallen angel of Greece. And as Gabri-el was leaving, he told Daniel that Micha-el was the prince or Holy Angel over Israel; also proclaimed in...Daniel 12:1...And at that time shall Micha-el stand up, the great prince which stands for the children of thy people (Israel)...You learned that angels are called principalities and powers in other places in My BOOK, meaning rank of authority. Some angels are over countries, some over states, some over various counties, some over cities and some over people, decreasing in oversight and responsibility. And this is true in this second "Earth Age" of both the good and evil sides of the hierarchy. But in the arena of the next "Earth Age", which is the third "Earth Age", there will be no evil side to consider; but the "invisible creation" will continue to watch over and protect the "visible creation" forever. For My "Exordium"says...The "inhabitants of heaven" are the angels of it, through whom I execute all things in accordance with My own will, that is, the army of heaven, who are the keepers and overseers of My visible Kingdom, their duties of which are focused primarily toward the inhabitants of the earth; I order the angels, which are the host of heaven, to stand or go where I please them to go...They are the servants of heaven, or the heavenly host; so called for their number, there being legions of them, even an innumerable company delegated for their military use; being employed to safeguard My people, to encamp about them, forming a hedge around them"...This will continue through the course of the coming eternal third "Earth Age". And notice that I refer to these Holy Angels as princes over territories like Persia, Greece and Israel. This will explain another much misunderstood verse...1 Corinthians 2:8...Which none of the princes of this world (fallen angels) knew: for had they known, they would not have (conspired to) crucified the LORD of glory...The princes in this passage are the angels of Satan, who had no understanding that their conspiring behind the scenes to kill My Son brought about My victory in defeating sin and death. However, from the beginning of time, this was all part of My orchestrated plan...

Let's now look at something Jesus explained: this would be the "anecdotal parable" of the talents, which is gold or silver. The king gave each of his servants a gift of differing

amounts of money and responsibility, and then he went away. When he came back, he inquired as to how they had invested their gift. And what was the reward for those who invested well...Luke 19:17-19...The king told him, 'Well done, good servant! Because you have been trustworthy in a very small thing, take charge of ten cities. "The second servant came and said, 'Your coin, sir, has earned five coins.' The king told him, 'You take charge of five cities...People – I, "I AM" He who is being "pictured" by the king in this "anecdotal parable". These "returns on investment" are a "picture" of the rewards My Elect Church will receive for their faithfulness. And as you have just learned, the responsibilities of angels is to watch over territories like Persia and Greece, therefore by "pattern", My Elect Church will be rewarded the same oversight and safekeeping in the third "Earth Age". This will include the guardianship and safekeeping of the new territories that will be created and designed, and will encompass responsibilities over countries, states, cities and people, decreasing in oversight and responsibility...

Remember...We said earlier there is a "replacement theology" that would tantalize your imagination? This is it...The spiritual Elect Church will inherit positions vacated by the fallen angels to the tune of 153,000,000...Zechariah 13:9...I (God) will bring the third-part (both the spiritual 1/3rd – the church, and the literal 1/3rd – Israel...See page 148) through the fire (the Lake of Fire)...And herewith, My spiritual 1/3rd, which is My spiritual elect church, will be replacing the spiritual 1/3rd of My fallen angels...Revelation 12:4...his (Satan's) tail swept away a third-part (1/3rd) of the stars (angels) of heaven...Thus, the spiritual 1/3rd in...Zechariah 13:9...is replacing the spiritual 1/3rd in...Revelation 12:4...You will have responsibilities and assignments in My everlasting invisible "Heavenly Kingdom", overlooking activities in the visible "Earthly Kingdom". And there will be no interaction between the two, apart from the invisible "Heavenly Kingdom" safeguarding the visible "Earthly Kingdom" over against accidents and misfortunes of any kind in an eternal free-will society. No different than it is now, except there will be no invisible evil side to deal with. That's about as simple as we can express it. But If you didn't understand...Revelation 10:7...But in the days of the "voice" of the seventh angel, when He shall begin to sound, the "mystery of God should be finished"...the angel was proclaiming: "the mystery" of selecting the Elect Church, who are "replacing" the fallen angels, is finished. One for one, that is, 153,000,000 new born-again saints are, in-total, "replacing" 153,000,000 fallen angels, and the timing for that is "finished"; even as foretold in My "Exordium"..."and their elect replacements I chose and confirmed in My Son even before the foundation of the world, all according to My own sovereign will"... Why do you think fallen angels hate you so much? My "Heavenly Kingdom" will again be at full strength in the third "Earth Age". Reconciliation of Heavenly things fulfilled...

But if you still question angel replacement theology, let's look a verse that has puzzled Bible teachers since the beginning of the church age. There is a doctrine in My BOOK that every preacher knows and teaches, that being, claim things that are not as though they were...Romans 4:17...I have made you (Abraham) a father of many nations, before Him whom he believed, even God, who gives life to the dead, and "calls those things which are not as though they were"...I reference future things that are true at a point in the present time-line before they eventualize in My future pre-determined time-line. Let's look at an example of My calling things which are not as though they were. Israel had done evil in My sight, and I had delivered them into the hands of the Midianites for seven years, and now I was going to deliver them from this bondage. I sent an angel to Gideon, who was just a young man from the tribe of Manasseh, who was minding his own business, when out of the blue an angel of the LORD appeared...Judges 6:12...the

angel of the LORD appeared unto him (Gideon), and said to him, The LORD is with thee, thou "mighty man of valor"...Do you see how the angel addressed Gideon: "thou mighty man of valor"? Why would the angel address him in this manor? Because the angel knew who Gideon was, and what he was "going-to" become, and what he was going-to" accomplish in the future, thus proclaiming something that was not yet as though it will be. He was claiming Gideon to be a mighty man of valor even before he actually accomplished anything. Gabri-el had read My second "earth age" script... Daniel 10:21...I will tell you what is "inscribed in the script of truth"...therefore, Gabri-el addressed Gideon accordingly. Your destiny is set in stone from the beginning of time. Your script will not change: I wrote it, I directed it and I produced it...Any Questions?...

So with the understanding of this doctrine of claiming things that are not as though they "already" are, let's look at another verse that has also puzzled Bible teachers, which will help confirm the aforementioned claim that the elect of the church are replacing the fallen angels...Hebrews 13:2...Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained "angels" unawares...What "I AM" veiling here is: When you interact with someone you know or do not know, be very careful, for if they are part of My Elect Church, you might be unaware that this person you are entertaining is actually one of My future elect eternal angels. Let's say it another way; if you are part of My Elect Church, "I even I" see you as one of My future "elected" angels from the time I created you "in Adam". You're just not actively participating in that position until your necessary attributes of love, trust, honor, patience, integrity and other moral characteristics are perfected through your scripted trials and tribulations during your time in this second "Earth Age". But I "claim" you as one of My Holy Angels even before you are in that position. All through My BOOK, angels are addressed as "Sons of God". The "body of Christ" is "elected" into this Son-ship, and I confirm this in... Romans 8:14...for as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the "Sons of God" ...You do not know who these are, who are being led by the Spirit of God and "elected into My Son-ship", but they are predestined as My future Holy Angels, therefore treat everyone accordingly. I know who they are, and this is why I say "judge not least you be judged"; for you might be judging or even mistreating one of My future Holy Angels without realizing who they are. This is the overriding purpose of My 2,000 year time-out for the "Second Season" church age, that is, to replace the 153,000,000 fallen angels...

And as one more additional <PROOF> of this idea of angel replacement, let's look at Paul's letters to Timothy. These letters of 1 and 2 Timothy outline the qualification, development and promotion of leaders; organizational structures for the care, compensation and discipline of the "members" of the church; and the setting and execution of individual and organizational goals. They are concerned with good governance; the effectiveness and growth of the church, and the effectiveness and growth of the "members" of the church. So when Paul says...1 Timothy 5:21...I charge thee before God, and the LORD Jesus Christ, and "the elect angels", that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by favoritism...Paul is not referencing the Heavenly Holy Angels in this verse as "the elect angels". My Holy Angels were not elected; they of their own free-will chose not to follow Satan in the free-will first "Earth Age" rebellion. They were "not" elected – they made their own free-will choice. So who are "the elect angels" that I inspired Paul to pen in this verse. He is addressing the members of the organized church in the Timothy letters, and Paul, without his immediate understanding, addressed these members of the "Elect Church"

as "the elect angels". Paul was...Romans 4:17...calling those things which are not (the elect church) as though they will be (the "replacement elect angels")...because this is My veiled future purpose for these elect members of My church; that is, they, as My replacement Holy Angels, will participate and administer in the heavenly structure and governance of the New Earth and the New Heaven of the eternal third "Earth Age". This Timothy letter is a little hidden clue, if you will, about the destiny of My Elect Church. These members of My "Elect Church" are future predestined Holy Angels, who were elected before the foundation of the world to be transformed and perfected in My Son during the second "Earth Age". These are My adopted church age son's who are called "elect angels" by Paul in this just read passage of...1 Timothy 5:21...who will replace those fallen angels who disobeyed and left their first estate during the first "Earth Age" rebellion. And these "elect angels" will reign in the heavenly structure and governance of the New Heaven and the New Earth along with My Son during the third "Earth Age". People...this is forevermore. If "I AM" speaking to you – just believe...Any Questions?...

"I AM" perfect in all that I do, and I veil many truths in My word and unveil these truths in My own time and place. And this is My time and place to unveil this veiled truth of "angel replacement", and also a major accomplishment within My reconciliation plan, in that, these replacement angels will "judge" the world...Revelation 2:26...To the one who is victorious and does My will to the end, I will give "authority" over the nations (of the New Earth)...So let's answer a question we asked in the previous chapter of this book. Who in the "Kingdom of God" wear white robes? That would be those chosen to become "judges" in the "Kingdom of God"...1 Corinthians 6:2...Do you not know that the saints (the elect angels of God) will "judge" the world (in the New Earth)...On the authority of Thayer's Greek Lexicon, this word "judge" is quote – *equivalent to rule, govern; to preside over with the power of giving judicial decisions*) in the New Earth...

Of all the mysteries and truths unveiled within this book, the one penning this book is most familiar with this just unveiled mystery, and most acquainted with this just disclosed truth, but we can't disclose any more at this time...But let's ask a question. What is your level of certainty that you are reading this book on-line or holding it in your hand...It should be pretty high, as you have first-hand knowledge relevant to this. And this is the high level of certainty the one penning this book has of this unveiled mystery; it comes from first-hand knowledge, but that discussion is for another time and place...What a great God we have and what a great future He has for His Elect, both the earthly and the heavenly...1 Corinthians 2:9...Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for them who love Him...What God's essentially saying here is: "you ain't seen nothing yet"...You can not even conceive of the Glory of God's Heavenly realm...The reason God has not allowed your eye to see or your ear to hear is because, if God, in His "script of truth", did allow man to see the things He has prepared for those that love Him, you can be sure that the overwhelming glory of it all would motivate every person on this planet to believe "or" do whatever is necessary to attain this grand prize at any cost...Therein, of necessity in the "script of truth", it would have been scripted that they lie, steal, fake their love for God and misrepresent themselves by any measure possible in order to insure their inclusion with those going to God's eternal Heaven...But remember – we are God's theater, and this believing "by sight" would not be something God would have wanted His Holy angels to witness, and therein assimilate; thus, by God's perfect intrinsic wisdom, it has been scripted that only "by faith" and "not by sight" can we attain unto God's glory...2 Corinthians 5:7...for we walk by faith, and not by sight.....

"Some will not taste death"

There are many verses in My BOOK that could not be understood until this doctrine of the 2nd death revealed itself by way of this "third season" gospel upgrade...Matthew 16:28...I (Jesus) tell you, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the Son of Man coming into His Kingdom...This verse has absolutely "never" been understood by anyone at any time until "NOW". Just read some Bible commentaries and you will see all kinds of verbal gymnastics trying to make sense of these words of Jesus. Remember – Translators interpret according their own personal understanding and biases, and therefore translate the words, which can have several meanings into that bias. But also be aware that their individual biases come from Me, their Father, working in them, for I work all things for the purpose of My own pleasure, and for your own good if you are one of My elect...Romans 8:28...And we know that God causes all things to work together for the good of those who love Him, that is, to those who are called according to His purpose for them...As a follow up on clarity that you learned earlier, notice it says that all things work together for the good of those who love God, but it also qualifies in this verse who "those" who love God are; these being those who are called (By God) according to His purpose for them..."I AM" the Kingmaker, not man. You can not love Me unless I save you first, after-which you are called to your purpose; therein you can not make a life saving confession from your heart until you are first filled with My Holy Spirit, which is My saving you to enable you to answer your call; then you will have My God given Spirit by which to love Me, and therein ask for My forgiveness for your sin, and therein your reconciliation will be consummated . You can not love Me without the infilling of My Holy Spirit; not even possible. Bottom-line...by virtue of the infilling of My Holy spirit, your life giving regeneration and reconciliation comes first; only then comes your confession of faith from your heart, after-which I will fulfill My purpose for your predestined calling – "third season" gospel...Any Questions?

Let's now look at what Jesus meant when He said...some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the Son of Man coming in His Kingdom...Let's start with the word "some", which is Strong's Concordance # 5100 (tis), which can also be translated "certain", and was in fact, translated so 104 times, compared to 73 times as the word "some". Notice Jesus said that certain ones standing here will not taste death, and therefore this also means certain ones standing here "will" taste death. I use this method many times in My BOOK, that is, what "I AM" not saying. In other words, if certain ones "will not" taste death, then also certain ones "will" taste death. And as you now know, there are three deaths addressed in My BOOK; so which death is My Son referring to – spiritual death, physical death or the 2nd Death. Notice, Jesus did not say they would experience death, but rather they would "taste" death. Taste being Strong's Concordance # 1089 (geuomai). The same word used when Jesus "tasted" the sour wine on the cross. He did not drink it, but He tasted it. What Jesus was saying here is: certain ones standing there were not going to experience death, but they were going to taste of the 2nd Death, even as of all My Elect tasted of the 2nd Death concealed "in" My Son, as they went all the way through the "Lake of Fire" successfully on dry ground, wherein the water did "not touch them"; and therefore they only tasted of the 2nd Death. Only My Son actually experienced the 2nd Death as the "Atoning Sacrifice" for the elect. And lastly, certain ones standing there saw My Son coming into His Kingdom, when He then led their spirits into Paradise after the 2nd Death before He ascended back to His Father. Now you can with "Crystal-clarity" understand that Jesus was speaking about

their 2nd death; and "certain ones" standing there where about to taste of this 2nd death concealed "in" Him, just as He had explained to James and John...Mark 10:39...You (James and John) will indeed drink the cup I drink and be baptized with the baptism I am baptized with...So let's properly grasp what Jesus was spiritually saying in... Matthew 16:28...Truly I tell you, "certain ones" who are standing here "will taste death" (the 2nd Death, in their in Adam-spirit portion) before they see the son of Man coming in His Kingdom (Paradise)...that is, "certain ones" standing there with Jesus (excluding Judas and other "certain ones", meaning unbelievers) did taste of the 2nd Death "in" Jesus through the "in Adam" spirit portion of their "triune-being" along with all of My elect. This truth has been unveiled through illustration after illustration, as My elect, both Israel and the church go all the way through the "Lake of Fire", together as one, successfully across to the other side and were led into Paradise, which means, "certain ones", this being believers, standing there with Jesus did taste of the 2nd Death "in" My Son before they saw Him coming into His Kingdom, "pictured" by Paradise; wherein their spirits are captive even until the Rapture or the "second coming" to the Mount of Olives. Whereas Judas and all unbelievers will fully experience, and not just taste of the 2nd Death after the Great White Throne Judgment; and unbelievers will never see the Son of Man coming into His Kingdom. Remember the two sets of 12 stones; one set is still there to this day. Were you among the "few" who witnessed the Son of Man coming into His Kingdom as He led the elect spirits into Paradise? There is only one "way"; follow Jesus Who said...John 14:6...I am the "way" and the truth and the life...

Let's ask a pivotal question about this verse which we have just unveiled...Matthew 16:28...Truly I tell you, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the Son of Man coming in His Kingdom...Why did I put this verse in My BOOK to begin with, knowing it could not be understood until "NOW", and would lead to many different interpretations, and therein cause confusion among bible scholars and teachers? Let's answer this with another question. Did I know that this book you are reading would be written 2,000 years later? Yes I did, and this verse was placed into My BOOK to be a <PROOF> text for this book...Isaiah 46:11...'Truly I (Almighty God) have spoken; truly I will bring it to pass. "I have planned it", and surely I will do it...All things are planned by Me throughout this second "Earth Age", including this book. And whether you believe this book or not has also been determined by Me – herewith, we will leave it at that...

Let's clarify another veiled mystery while we are addressing this just unveiled truth about certain ones tasting the 2nd Death before they see the Son of Man coming into His kingdom. As you have learned, there are two other deaths you must also participate in before you can enter into one of My new Kingdom's of Heaven and Earth; and you must be resurrected from each of these. You experienced spiritual death when Adam sinned and your "in Adam" spirit was transferred to Hades; and you were "resurrected" from this spiritual death when you were born-again by the on loan Spirit of God. You tasted of the 2nd Death when you were found guilty at the Judgment Seat of God and adjudged to the "Lake of Fire"; and you were then "resurrected" from this 2nd Death and led into Paradise. By your faith, you experienced physical death in My Son on the cross and you will be "resurrected" into your new bodies at the end of either the "Second or Third Season". Thus, you will experience "three resurrections" from your three deaths before you enter into My Kingdoms. People, "I AM" precise in My BOOK when you understand how I wrote My BOOK. My signature is "Crystal-clear", and My writing style is singular and unique from all other known documented writing: printed or penned...<PROOF>...

"Third Death?"

This brings us to an extremely well hidden and subtle <PROOF> and personal favorite of the one penning this book. We have learned that there are three deaths that must be encountered, and thus undertaken by all mankind. This is an integral and compulsory part of God's reconciliation plan for all people, both the saved and the unsaved. After spiritual death occurred through the sin of Adam, sin then passed onto "all" mankind....

Because of Adam's sin, all were separated from Me, their Father...1 Corinthians 15:22...For as all "in Adam" die (spiritual death; after-which all encounter physical death, either on their own or in Christ; then the "2nd Death", either saved through or lost in the "Lake of Fire") even so, all in Christ shall be made alive...All, including those who died in the womb, will experience these 3 deaths in this order: spiritual death, physical death and the 2nd Death. It's the same for the elect and the non-elect, but on a different trajectory..

- **"Believer"...**

  (1)---Spiritual Death...your spirit was transferred to Hades when Adam's sinned...

  (2)---Physical Death...Galatians 2:20...you were crucified with Christ...Your faith grafted you into Israel as the adopted seed, which "united you together" in My Son; thus...Romans 6:5...if you have been "united together" in the likeness of My Son's death (spiritual, physical and 2nd Death) you shall be also in the likeness of His resurrection...Thereby, because of your faith in My Son, you are seen from My vantage point as being crucified with My Son at His death on the cross. This includes those who are My elect who died in the womb, and those elect Jews of the natural seed of Israel who come to believe in the God of Abraham or My Son. Death on the cross "in My Son" is the only way to resurrection and eternal life...

  (3)---2nd Death...you were saved "through" the "Lake of Fire" in My Son all the way successfully through to the other side, after-which you entered Paradise...

- **"Make Believer" and "Unbeliever"...**

  (1)---Spiritual Death...your spirit was transferred to Hades when Adam's sinned...

  (2)---Physical Death...you physically die on your own when you stop breathing...

  (3)---2nd Death...you are lost in the "Lake of Fire" forever after the "Great White Throne Judgment" at the end of the "Third Season", which is the end-of-time...

The difference being: the "Believer", in their spirit, will taste of the 2nd Death "in" Jesus after the "Judgment Seat of God", after they were "united together" in the physical death and saving blood of Jesus on the cross. The "Unbeliever", will experience physical death on their own detached from the saving blood of Jesus, then experience the "2nd Death" after the "Great White Throne Judgment"...Pay attention here people!!!

- ➔ **1...All who were in the loins of the "first Adam" died spiritually when Adam sinned; and this includes the entire human race. This should be the "first death".**
- ➔ **2...All who were born of Adam either died physically with My Son, who is the "Last Adam", or they die physically at the end of their own physical life in their own physical seed of the "first Adam". This should be the "second death"...**

➔ **3...All born of Adam either taste of death as they go through the "Lake of Fire" concealed in My Son, the "Last Adam", or they experience death in the "Lake of Fire" apart from My Son in the "first Adam" portion of their spiritual seed after the "Great White Throne" at the end-of-time ; this should be the "third death"...**

People...Beyond any question, if men had been writing these accounts, they would have assumed these words – first, second and third deaths – to be correct. But man did not write these accounts, "I AM" writing these accounts. Stay with Me here...The question is, and this is crucial if you want to understand the wisdom of "I even I", Your Most High God in what I and Only I have written in My own signature and writing style. So, why do "I even I" refer to this "third death", which everyone will experience in the "Lake of Fire", as the 2nd Death and not the 3rd Death? In fact, the term 3rd Death is not seen anywhere in My BOOK. If anyone can answer this question, and that includes the supposed men who wrote My BOOK, you would have some evidence that men could have written My BOOK. But you can not, because men did not write My BOOK...I Did!!! I have not revealed this shrouded enigma until "NOW". And I have not allowed anyone to understand any of this veiled information to enable them to even ask this particular question until "NOW". So not only is the answer veiled, so also is even the question...

"I AM" perfect, and I wrote My own BOOK, and I "do not" reveal the meaning of hidden truth until I choose to reveal the meaning of hidden truth. "I even I", unveiled only so much looking through the first cylinder of the pirates telescope called the "first season" gospel 1.0; and then a little more was unveiled looking through the second cylinder of the pirates telescope called the "second season" gospel 2.0; and as you have come to understand, "I AM" unveiling even more looking through the third cylinder called the "third season" gospel 3.0. The "first season" gospel can be referred to as "Moses Law", and the "second season" gospel was referred to by Paul himself as "Paul's gospel"; so how can you refer to this "third season" gospel, also known as the "Everlasting Gospel"...Revelation 14:6...I saw other messengers fly in the midst of heaven, having the "everlasting (third season) gospel" to preach to them that dwell on the earth...This gospel will be testified in all the earth during the "Third Season", and thereafter unto My eternal Kingdoms of the New Heaven and New Earth...Revelation 22:1...He shewed me a pure stream (potamos) of water of life, clear as "crystal" ("third season" gospel), flowing out of the throne of God and the Lamb...This stream is Strong's # 4215 (potamos) meaning "stream" as in...John 7:38...He that believes on me, as the scripture has said, out of his belly shall flow "streams" (potamos) of living water...This water flowing from My throne is a "picture" of the "third season" gospel, and water is always a "picture" of the gospel if it is "pictured" in streams or pools of water. Notice: this is not the ocean, or a sea, or a lake or a river, which is a "picture" of the 2nd Death. This is a stream of water, and thus a "picture" of the gospel, and in the previous verse it is the "everlasting Gospel" flowing out of the My throne as clear as "Crystal", meaning perfectly clear. We have used this term "Crystal-clear" numerous times, Strong's Concordance is # 2930 krustallos (crystal in English), which is pronounced {krys'-tal-los}. So we will call this "third season" gospel the "Krustallos" gospel as it is "Crystal-clear" or perfectly clear; no errors, no spots, no blemishes. Every "i" dotted and every "t" crossed. So we have the "Moses Law" season of gospel (First Season), "Paul's" season of gospel (Second Season), and the "Krustallos" or "Crystal-clear" season of gospel (Third Season). This "Krustallos" description for the everlasting "third season" gospel is a mystery you will understand in due time...

Now, back to why the 3rd Death is called the 2nd Death from the perspective of the Krustallos or crustal-clear "third season" gospel of irrefutable, thus categorical truth, divinely etched by My own signature on these truths. We mentioned earlier that the definition of the gospel is not just the good news, but that it' also about the reconciliation of lost or separated things, both heavenly and earthly. Example: if a husband and wife separate, a plan has to be put in place to reconcile their marriage. In this same way, when Adam sinned in the Garden, he and all mankind in the loins of Adam died spiritually, and were by this transgression "separated from God"; and in fact, the "in Adam" spirit portion of their "triune-being" was transferred to Hades...Romans 5:12...Wherefore, as by one man (Adam) sin entered into the world, and death (spiritual death) by sin; and so death (spiritual death) passed upon all men...consequently, I had to put a plan in place, called the gospel, to reconcile man to Myself. Spiritual death, which is the "first death" that all mankind experienced in Adam's fall was the catalyst, which necessitated a plan called the gospel to be implemented for the reconciliation of said fallen man. Had there been no sin, and therefore no spiritual death, there would have been no need to implement a reconciliation plan. Therewith, the plan is put in place "after" spiritual death occurred; spiritual death is not part of the reconciliation plan itself. Therefore, within the plan of reconciliation, which is the gospel by definition, there are only two deaths necessary to reconcile man to God, physical death and then the 2nd Death. The first death, "Spiritual death", was not part of My reconciliation plan, so it's not considered or accounted within the plan called the gospel. And herein from My viewpoint, Physical death, which is actually the second death overall, is seen as the "first death" within My reconciliation plan; and therefore the "Lake of Fire", which is actually the "third death" overall, is seen as the 2nd Death within My reconciliation plan called the gospel...Any Questions?..

So, by definition, there are only two deaths counted within the gospel of "My plan to reconciliate man to Myself". Do you think that if men were writing this book called the Bible that they would have understood any of this? Of course not. You yourself didn't even understand the wisdom of this until "NOW". Only your Father had the wisdom to use the term 2nd Death and not the 3rd Death, as men without question would have so written if they were writing My BOOK. But men did not write My BOOK. For "I even I", the "One and Only God" of Israel am the One and only Author of My BOOK, and herein "I AM" who I say "I AM"; the God and Creator of all things, the truth of which has also been infallibly and manifestly acknowledged in My Exordium..."I myself, The Most High God, have made all things for Myself to display My Kingdom, My Power, and My Glory... This is true of Me with respect to the establishment and grounding of all things by Me, the unfolding execution of all things through Me, and the imminent eternal perfection of all things for Me...These all things made by Me, the heaven, the earth, the sea and all that are in them; angels, men, fish, birds, animals of every kind and all living creatures, I made for Myself, and not another, the dispensation of which is not for the benefit of all mankind, but the blessings of all things made are for the elect's sake who are wholly perfected through Me, "being all-inclusive of Me", The Most High God, beyond whom there was no other God before Me, or is there any other God besides Me...'I AM' the first cause and last council in all things, and those all things made by Me were not made through any compulsion, desire or need I had of them, being God all sufficient and sovereign for evermore; but to demonstrate My wisdom, and communicate My goodness they are made for My service, which all creatures are obligated and accountable unto, and whom all in their own way obey for My honor and praise"...

The simplicity of this "3rd Death" truth is hard to ignore, and if you still want to argue for man writing My BOOK, you are going against all reason and logic, but this would be My sovereignty. But if I enable you to completely and wholeheartedly understand the subtlety and profound insight of this just unraveled truth extracted from My own mind, then <PROOF> of the totality of the authorship of My BOOK would be "Crystal-clear" and unquestioned. That blindfolded atheist is losing all hope of finding that one grain of red sand somewhere on some beach of some ocean in some country on this planet..

We have, up to this point, presented a massive amount of <PROOF> as to who wrote My BOOK, and there is still more to come, and only a massive amount of blind arrogance or stubborn pride can disavow these truths, or repudiate the preponderance of this information. But understand...Arrogance and pride are the opposite of those who will inherit the "Kingdoms of God"...Matthew 5:5...Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth...Pride will have no place in My Kingdoms. Nevertheless, you must also understand that "I AM" sovereign even over your pride, as I have full-control over all things within all of My creation, including the timing of all things within all of My own creation, for "I even I" say within My "Exordium"..."I Am' the first, and 'I Am' the last; the first cause and last council for the perfecting and timing of all things in nature, providence and grace...All things are by Me, through Me and for Me, and all things made are obligated and accountable unto Me, The Most High God...For My pleasure they are and were created to fully comply with My purpose for making them"...Your choices are actually My choices for you. It is God in you working My will through you, just as My "Exordium" declares..."There is only one independent "free" will throughout the orchestrated course of the second "Earth Age", and that is the will of The Most High God"...You are being presented <PROOF> of who "I AM" and who wrote My BOOK...

There are no more excuses. These "pictures", "patterns", "parallels" and "parables" we have disclosed in this book are "My signature" authenticating My BOOK. My own signature is undeniable <PROOF> of who the true author is. My hand writing is evident throughout My veiled text. This has been demonstrated over and again as you have read and learned from this book. I have given you clarification and verification within My BOOK, unveiling the way for justification, which leads to reconciliation. Read the following very prudently, as this is the underlying truth of this book...Proverbs 1:5-7...let the wise listen and add to their learning (of My veiled spiritual truths); let the discerning receive guidance (in their understanding of these things)...The wise (My elect) shall understand a "parable and the interpretation" (My Signature); they shall understand the words of wise people (My prophets) and their mysterious sayings...The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge, but fools despise wisdom and instruction...

Herein, if I have graciously enabled you to understand <PROOF> as unveiled in Part 1 of this book; read the following to enhance your understanding of My sovereignty. Or don't read the following and continue in your own arrogance, and maintain and assert that you have free-will to do as you so choose. Trust in My plan for your life for which you will someday understand. The following is the "ultimate" example of comparing scripture with scripture to obtain and understand an overall doctrine from My BOOK, the doctrine here being your free-will or My sovereign-will in all things. Read "all" of the following, then you will know for yourself from My own BOOK. It's a long account but "Crystal-clear" and extremely enlightening to those who desire My veiled truth...

"God's Sovereignty & Omniscience"

Predestination...

Greek word Proorizo: Strong's concordance #4309 – to decide beforehand; but in My BOOK – it's to proclaim Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge before it comes to pass..

Proorizo, which the New Testament uses only with God as subject, and expresses the concept or thought of appointing a situation for a person, or a person for a situation. (The New Bible Dictionary, Wheaton, Illinois: Tyndale House Publishers, Inc., 1962.)...

Predestinate: to predetermine or foreordain; to appoint or ordain beforehand for an unchangeable purpose...(Websters Dictionary, 1828 edition.)...

Predestine: to destine or decree beforehand; foreordain...(Websters New World Dictionary, 1986 edition)...

Predestination, as being interpreted and understood from My BOOK, expressly means: I have predestined all activities throughout this second "Earth Age" according to My purposes, for I have written, directed and produced all things through the authority, intention and power of My own will; weighed and measured by the inspired light of the Spirit illuminating from the following passages; faithfully bearing My inimitable seal of authorship; thus foreshadowing My authenticity toward My-- "*Testimony of Truth*"...

A. "I even I" have orchestrated My perfect predestined plan through My creation...

- **Ephesians 1:5...I predestined you to adoption as sons through Jesus Christ to Myself, according to the good pleasure of My will...I predestined My sons, this being the elect of Israel and the church, according to My own sovereign will...**

- **Philippians 2:13...For it is "I even I" who works in you both to will and to do of My good pleasure...I give you the will to do something and then I give you the resources and ability to accomplish My good pleasure..."I AM" in "total" control of your life experiences...Your will is My will first...**

- **Philippians 1:6...being confident of this very thing, that I (God) who began a good work in you, will (apart from your will) continue to perfect it until the day of Jesus Christ...The good work is salvation, and it is "I even I" who completes it in you and nothing will hinder it's completion, even including your supposed free-will...**

- **Romans 11:36...For from Me (God) and through Me and to Me are All things. To Me be (all) the glory forever. Amen..."I AM" Orchestrating All things in All people from beginning to end, both good and evil...I write, Direct and Produce the life experiences of All people to either be perfecters of My elect "or" to be perfected as My elect to inherit positions as rulers and authorities in My eternal Kingdoms..**

- **Hebrews 13:21..."I AM" making you perfect in every good work to do My will, working in you that which is well pleasing in My sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever..."I AM" working in you (thus, you are God) to do My perfect will...Your supposed will is not your will, it's My will working in you; manifesting through you according to My eternal purpose for you...John 10:34... Jesus answered, "Is it not written in your Law, I have said you are God"...**

- Psalm 138:8...The LORD will work out His plan for your life: Your mercy, O LORD, endures forever: forsake not the works of Your own hands...Your plans are My plans first...Remember the Lord's Prayer...You are appealing to God: "Thy will (not your will) be done on Earth as it is in Heaven"...and My will "is always" done.

- 1 Corinthians 12:6...There are varieties of effects, but the same God who works all things in all persons...All things means All things, and not just some things...

- Isaiah 43:21...I (God) have made Israel for Myself, and they will someday honor Me before the whole world...This is the destiny for My wife and the 144,000 Jewish evangelists during the time of Jacobs trouble when they will honor Me in the face of much tribulation and adversity as they fulfill the great commission of taking the "everlasting gospel" 3.0 to the whole world...No different than Paul experienced in bringing the church age gospel 2.0, for which he was martyred...

- Romans 8:29-30...whom I (God) foreknew (the elect), I also predestined to be conformed to the image of My Son, that He might be the first-born among many brethren...and whom I predestined, these I also called; and whom I called, these I also justified; and whom I justified, these I also glorified...Whom I foreknew before the foundation of the world I glorified, which means raised from the dead with My Son, and this was predestined before time began. Can you frustrate what I have already determined for you?..."No"...My sovereignty always prevails..

B. "I even I", do whatever I please, and nothing is impossible for Me, the great "I AM"...

- Psalm 115:3...But "I AM" in the heavens; I do whatever I please...therefore, I beseech you – Don't put Me in a box – "I AM" your God of My Universe...You are just a speck...I have earned the right to forever be praised and worshiped through My acts of self-abnegation by lowering Myself from glory to die... Philippians 2:7..."I even I", (the great "I AM") emptied Myself by taking the form of a "servant", and was made in the likeness of men...that you might live and share in My victory over death: spiritual death, physical death, and the 2nd Death...

- Luke 1:37...For nothing will be impossible with God...Nothing you can imagine is impossible with your One and Only God...therein again -- Don't put Me in a box – If you can imagine it, I "could" do it...Your imagination is not bigger than Mine, because your imagination is first and foremost, My imagination...Any Questions?

- Isaiah 46:10...("I AM") Declaring the end from the beginning and from ancient times things which have yet to be done, saying, "My purpose will be established, and I will accomplish all My good pleasure"...Whatever was in My mind from the beginning of time is being accomplished "NOW"...This is My show...not yours...

- Jeremiah 32:27..."Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh; is anything too difficult for Me?"...Do you think that the many in-depth and detailed mysteries unveiled and revealed in this book are impossible for Me?...Would you even want a God who was restricted in the depth of His dimensions, vision and scope?...

- Daniel 4:35...And all the inhabitants of the earth are accounted as nothing compared to Me, but I do according to My will in the host of heaven and among the inhabitants of earth; and no one can ward off My hand Or say to Me, 'What hast Thou done?"..."I AM" the potter, you are the pot...Only one free-will in the second "Earth Age"...Again, this is My show..."Your life is "not" your own"...

- Genesis 18:14...Is anything too difficult for the Lord? At the appointed time I will return to you; at this time next year, and Sarah shall have a son...There is an appointed time for everything under the sun, even your birth, from day one...

- Matthew 19:25-26...When the disciples heard this, they were very astonished and said, "Then who can be saved?"...And looking upon them Jesus said to them, "With men this is impossible (Jesus is saying salvation is impossible through the free-will action of men), but with God all things are possible." ...including your own salvation by My will...John 15:16...You did not choose Me, I chose you...

- Psalm 135:6...Whatever the LORD pleases, He does, both in heaven and in earth, in the seas and in all deeps...And whatever I please is always good; even what you perceive as evil is good for My purposes...Evil is just another tool in the hand of your God for your perfection...Any Questions?...

C. "I AM" He who directs your steps...(GPS – "Gods Preplanned Steps" for you life)...

- Proverbs 16:9..."The mind of man plans his way, but the LORD directs his steps...Every step you take, even including how you read this book, whether incorrectly – meaning you did "not" start from the beginning of the book, you left out pages and paragraphs. Or you read the book correctly – meaning you read every word of the book from the beginning, starting at the prologue. This would be Almighty God working out My will for your life...Your steps are My steps first...

- Jeremiah 10:23...I know, LORD, that our lives are "not" our own. We are "not" able to plan our own steps...Not even possible for you to understand you are "not" in control of your own life...Your life is My life working in you...(WE3R1)

- Proverbs 20:24...A man's steps are directed by the LORD; how then can anyone understand his own way?...They can not, simply trust that your Father in Heaven is directing your path...Your destiny is set in stone and what may seem erratic and unstable in your life is actually working out for your own good, this being eternal life "if" you are one of My elect...Your supposed way is My way first...

- John 1:12-13...as many as received Him (Jesus), to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name...who were born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but (were born) of the will of God...You become a child of God by My will, not your will...You can not change that which has been determined from before the foundation of the world..

- Revelation 17:17...For I have put it in their hearts to execute My purpose by having a common purpose, and by giving their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God should be fulfilled...The evil coming on this world is by My will and nothing can hinder it...All the words of God in My BOOK will be fulfilled just as they were written, many of which have already been unveiled and explained in this book...and there are many, and we mean many more, deeply veiled eye opening and astonishing truths yet to be unveiled in this book, so keep reading...

- Genesis 45:8...Now, therefore, it was not you who sent me here, but God; and He has made me (Joseph) a father to Pharaoh and lord of all his household and ruler over all the land of Egypt..."I AM" not a respecter of persons, if I sent one person for a purpose, then I also sent you into this world for a purpose...That purpose can "not" be altered or annulled in any way by your supposed free-will...

- Isaiah 44:28...It is I (God) who says of Cyrus, he is My shepherd! "He will perform all My desire." He declares of Jerusalem, "She will be built," and of the temple, "Your foundation will be laid"...If I will it, it will happen, and you will perform your purpose for your life according to My will...This will never fail in All of My creation throughout All of My created time-line during this second "Earth Age"...

- 1 Samuel 10:9...And it happened when he (Saul) turned his back to leave Samuel, that I changed his (Saul's) heart; and all those signs came about on that day... I control your heart, therefore trust your heart and not your mind...pride is born in your mind which leads to everlasting damnation...Lucifer being the example...

- Proverbs 21:1...The king's heart is like channels of water in the hand of the LORD. He turns it wherever He wishes...If you belong to My Son you are a King...If your are a King, act like a King, not pompous, but loving and humble towards others whom I bring across your path...Jesus being the example...

- Psalm 105:24-25...And I "caused" My people (My elect) to be very fruitful, and made them stronger than their adversaries...I "turned" their heart (the enemy of My elect) to hate My own people (My Elect), to deal craftily with My servants... "I even I", bring evil against you to perfect you...How you respond refines you...

- Daniel 1:9...Now I granted Daniel favor and compassion in the sight of the commander of the officials...All things are granted by and from Me alone since the foundation of the world...I know the beginning from the end, for I wrote, directed and produced All events in your life; and even those of My own Son...

D. "I even I", The Most High God ordain Health and prosperity...

- Exodus 4:11...And the LORD said to him, "Who has made man's mouth? Or who makes him dumb or deaf, or seeing or blind? Is it not I, the LORD?"...If you thought Satan was in charge of these kinds of special needs, you would be wrong..."I AM" in charge of All men and their circumstances...Again, don't put Me in a box, your mind can't even imagine the reasoning and logic of your God...

- Deuteronomy 32:39..."See now that I, I am He, And there is no God besides Me; It is I who puts to death and gives life. I have wounded, and it is I who heals; And there is no one who can deliver from My hand."...Not only do I heal, but "I AM" He who brings sickness and injury to begin with...Difficult to understand or even fathom, but true nonetheless...Isaiah 55:9...for as the Heavens are higher than the Earth, so also are My ways higher than man's ways...There is a purpose for all things in your life, both what you interpret as good and what you interpret as bad ...In My mind, it's All working for My good and yours, "if" you are a child of God...

- 1 Samuel 2:6-7...The LORD kills and makes alive; I bring down to Sheol and I raise up...The LORD makes poor and rich; I bring low, and I also exalt..."I AM" He who brought All down to Sheol (Hell) when the "first Adam" sinned; "I AM" He who brought My elect up from Sheol when the "last Adam" led captivity captive... I predestine by My sovereign will...See My "Exordium"...I do as I please in things carnal and things civil, making some rich, and others poor; raising some to great honor and dignity, while others live in wickedness, poverty, and disgrace...

- Ecclesiastes 7:13-14...Consider the work of God, For who is able to straighten what He has bent? In the day of prosperity be happy, but in the day of adversity consider this...I have made the one as well as the other so that man may not discover anything that will be after him...You can not change what I have made and ordained for you life, therefore be cheerful in both prosperity and adversity, that is, trust in Me with All your heart, mind and soul; but also understand that there will only be a "few" who actually attain to this level of trust and faith... Matthew 7:14...For the "gate" is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and there are "few" who find it...Few meaning: a very small or tiny percentage...

E. Chance occurrence?

- Proverbs 16:33...The lot is cast into the lap, but its every decision is from the LORD...No such thing as chance, for "I even I" determine All things...and All means All...you toss a coin in the air, I determine how it lands...Any Questions?...

F. Natural realm – the sun, rain, birds, grass, and even your hair are in My control...

- Job 37:10-13...The breath of God produces ice, and the broad waters become frozen...I load the clouds with moisture...I scatter My lightning through them...At My direction they swirl around over the face of the whole earth to do whatever I command them...I bring the clouds to punish people, or to water My earth and show My love...Remember, Jesus calmed the storm on Lake Galilee..."I AM" in total control of All nature; this is My creation and "I AM" in direct control of it All ...And All means All, and not just some or even most...Any More Questions?...

- Amos 4:7...I also withheld rain from you when the harvest was still three months away. I sent rain on one town, but withheld it from another. One field had rain; another had none and dried up...Is this plain enough...If you believe that I wrote My BOOK as <PROOF> has revealed, then believe beyond doubt of what it says, which means – do not read what you believe, but rather believe what you read...

- Matthew 5:45...in order that you may be sons of your Father who is in heaven; for I cause My sun to rise on the evil and the good, and send rain on the righteous and the unrighteous..."I AM" good to even the evil, but this does not mean that I love the evil doer...I actually say that I hate the doer of evil and only love those I gave to My Son...Jesus only prayed for His own...John 17:9 ...I (Jesus) "do not" pray for the world, but those you (Father) have given me (out of the world), for they are yours...Psalm 11:5..."I (God) hate the wicked and the doer of violence"...

- Matthew 6:26...Look at the birds of the air, that they do not sow, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they?...Only "if" you are one of My children...

- Matthew 6:30...But if I so array the grass of the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, will I not much more do so for you, O men of little faith...And I do exactly that..I array every grain and aspect of your life from beginning to end...I created you and I live in you...(WE3R1)...

- Matthew 10:29...Are not two sparrows sold for a cent? And yet not one of them will fall to the ground apart from your Father...I have authority over All of My creation, even including you..."I AM" very meticulous in My attention to detail...

- Matthew 10:30...But the very hairs of your head are all numbered...Wow, if you read it, believe it...Again, "believe what you read"...Note My attention to detail!!!

G. Human History - nations, times, boundaries and people are All under My control...

- Daniel 2:22...And I (God) change the times and the seasons: I remove kings, and set up kings: I give wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding...Do you think that "you" vote Presidents into office? Every ruler, good or evil, in every country throughout the course of My 12,000 year time-line was placed there by your Almighty God...My vote is the only vote that counts...

- Acts 17:26...and I (God) made from one (Adam), every nation of mankind to live on all the face of the earth, having foreordained their appointed times, and the boundaries of their habitation...The "physical-seed", the "soul-seed", and the "spiritual- seed" of All people was created and programmed "in Adam" from the foundation of the world by the mind of your God...This is the "in Adam" seed that you have learned about All through this book...And you are reading this book at the appointed time that it was foreordained for you to read this book...Herein, if you are reading this book in the proper order for the discernment of My unveiled "third season" gospel truth, the information should be easily assimilated...

- Psalm 47:1-4...O Clap your hands, all peoples; Shout to God with the voice of joy ...For the LORD Most High is to be feared, a great King over all the earth... I, I Am He who subdues peoples under you (Israel), and nations under your feet... I, I Am He who chooses your inheritance for you, The glory of Jacob (Israel) whom I love...People...this is My wife, and I will defend her and reconcile her to Myself and position her as My priests in the New Earth of the "Third Earth" age...

- Psalm 33:10...The LORD nullifies the counsel of the nations; I frustrate the plans of the peoples...The plans of the people are actually My plans, so in essence, "I AM" seemingly frustrating My own plans that I have programmed in All people, which is All part of the perfecting process for My eternal Kingdoms...

H. Human Birth – "I AM" He who grants offspring and descendants...

- Genesis 4:25...And Adam had relations with his wife again; and she gave birth to a son, and named him Seth, for, she (Eve) said, "God has appointed me another offspring in place of Abel; for Cain had killed him."...All offspring including you were appointed by Me, your Father, and nothing could have prevented it...

- Deuteronomy 10:22...Your fathers went down to Egypt seventy persons in all, and now the LORD your God has made you as numerous as the stars of heaven… "I even I", their creator, made them numerous, not man by their own will...

- Ruth 4:13...So Boaz took Ruth, and she became his wife, and he went into her. And the LORD "enabled her" to conceive, and she gave birth to a son...Ruth conceived by My will...every occurrence of conception from the time of Adam is enabled by My will, including your conception...If you read it, believe it...

I. Human plans and accidents are All by the will of "Your Most High God"...

- Exodus 21:12-13...He who strikes a man so that he dies shall surely be put to death...Yet if he did not lie in wait, but God caused him to fall into his hand, then I will appoint for you a place that he may flee...I cause All that happens to happen..

- James 4:13-15...Come now, you who say, "Today or tomorrow, we shall go to such and such a city, and spend a year there and engage in business and make a profit."...Yet you do not know what your life will be like tomorrow. You are just a vapor that appears for a little while and then vanishes away...Instead, you ought to say, "If the LORD wills, we shall live and also do this or that."...You can only do something if I will you to do it first...You can do nothing outside of the will of "Your Most High God", for this is My show...I wrote, directed and produced it...

J. Both good and evil come from the LORD your God, Who is the One and Only God...

- Isaiah 45:5-7..."I am the LORD, and there is no other; Besides Me there is no God. I will gird you, though you have not known Me...that men may know from the rising to the setting of the sun that "there is none besides Me". I am the LORD, there is no other...The One forming light and creating darkness, I make peace, and I create evil: I the LORD do all these things"...All "peace" and All "evil" is according to My will...Your "One and Only God" is sovereign over All things...
- Lamentations 3:37-38..."Who is there who speaks and it comes to pass, unless the LORD has commanded it?..."Is it not from the mouth of the Most High that both good and evil go forth?"...Again, everything, good and evil, is authored by My will and command...Are you starting to see the truth of My sovereignty over All things throughout the course of this second "Earth Age"?...
- Amos 3:6...If a trumpet is blown in a city will not the people tremble? If a disaster occurs in a city has not the LORD done it?...All good and All evil, including All calamity and All disaster is All by My sovereign will...

K. What I desire will forever transpire...

- 2 Peter 3:9...The LORD is not slow about His promise, as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not wishing for any (meaning any of My chosen elect) to perish but for "all" (of My chosen elect) to come to repentance...Which "All" are you a part of: "All" in the first Adam or "All" in Christ the last Adam...When deliberating on salvation, there are two "All's" in My BOOK...1 Corinthians 15:22 ...For as "all in Adam" die even so, "all in Christ" shall be made alive...
- 1 Timothy 2:3-4...This is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Savior... who desires "all" (of My chosen elect) to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth...Again, do you have a part in the "last Adam"...This should be your most preeminent inquiry...the concern being, "are you hidden in Christ and is Christ hidden in God"...Colossians 3:3...For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God...Herein: you in Christ and Christ in God equates to (WE3R1)..
- John 1:13...as many as received Him (Jesus), to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but (were born-again) by the will of God...This is *"All"* those chosen by My will before the foundation of the world to be conformed to the image of My Son, and thus inherit eternal life for the purpose of ruling and reigning in My third "Earth Age" Heavenly Promised Land..
- 1 Peter 1:3...Blessed be the God and Father of our LORD Jesus Christ, who according to His great mercy has caused us to be born-again to a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead...It is I who caused *"All"* of these, which I gave to My Son, to be born-again and He lost none of them... John 18:9...'Of those whom You (Father) have given Me (Jesus), I lost not one'...

L. "I even I", the "LORD your God", write and direct All the affairs of All mankind...

- Luke 14:23...And the master said to the slave, "Go out into the highways and along the hedges, and *compel (Strong's Condordance #315 anagkazo...force by any means)* them to come in, that My house may be filled"...I drag My own to Myself...John 14:6...no one comes to the Father except through Me (Jesus)...

- Romans 11:8...just as it is written, "God gave them a spirit of stupor", eyes to see not and ears to hear not, down to this very day...Yes – I did this...in fact, I do everything...If you understand this book, it's "I even I" who gave you eyes to see and My Spirit to understand this book, and if you do not see and understand, it's "I even I" who gave you eyes to see not and a spirit of stupor to understand not...

- Mark 4:11-12..."To you (the elect, Jesus said) has been given the mystery of the kingdom of God; but those on the outside (the non-elect) get everything in parables...in order that while seeing, they may see and "not" perceive; and while hearing, they may hear and "not" understand lest they return and be forgiven... I give understanding to the mysteries (parables) to whom I please...this is My show, "I AM" the author, this is My signature; if you comprehend the "parables" in this book, it's because I opened your eyes; if not, you are on the outside...

- 2 Thessalonians 2:11...God will send upon them a deluding influence so that they might believe what is false..."I send" this deluding influence to delude those who are foolish...Psalm 14:1...the fool says in his heart, "there is no God"...

- Exodus 35:35...God has filled them with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the skillful workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise artistic work...I programmed this talent into these chosen people before the foundation of the world to build My Temple in the Wilderness...And in this second "Earth Age, I have also programmed you for a specific purpose", even apart from your understanding your purpose...

- 2 Chronicles 25:20...Amaziah would not listen, for it was from God (thus causing them to not understand), that He might deliver them into the hand of Joash because they had sought the gods of Edom...Whose will is in control here?...

M. The human condition before "I even I", the Creator of All things, intervene...

- Mark 7:21-23...from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts; thefts, fornications, murders...adulteries, deeds of coveting, as well as deceit, envy sensuality, slander, pride and foolishness...All evil things proceed from within and defile the man...This evil mindset began "after" Adam's sin. Then All the "in Adam" spirits were separated from their Creator, after which All were conceived in sin, and sin was passed to All men...By whose will did this originate, you ought to know by now...My will is always the origin of All things, both good and evil...

- Psalms 51:5...Surely I was sinful at birth, sinful from the time my mother conceived me...From the very moment of conception, even before your physical birth, you came into this world "detached from your God, who is your Creator", and therein predisposed to sin as in the first "Earth Age"...Therefore, who of their own free-will can change any of this?...Only your God, who is your Creator...

- Job 14:4...Who can make the clean out of the unclean? No one!...Only your God...

N. Who, therefore, can save himself unless I "first" intervene in your salvation...

- **Jeremiah 17:9...The heart is more deceitful than all else and is desperately sick; who can understand it?...You must believe from your heart to gain salvation, but I must "first" heal your "desperately sick heart" by the infilling of My Holy Spirit to enable you to believe...Salvation comes first – true confession follows...**
- **Romans 3:10-12...as it is written, There is none righteous, not even one...There is none who understands; there is none who seeks for God...All have turned aside, together they have become useless; There is none who does good, There is not even one...If none seek Me, how does anyone find Me?...They don't...I find them first and drag them to Me...Your salvation is according to My will, "not" yours...**
- **1 Corinthians 2:13-14...which things we speak, not in words taught by human wisdom (literal interpretation), but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words...a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness to him; he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned (spiritual interpretation)...Spiritual things can only be understood after I have already saved you by infilling you with My Holy Spirit...Regeneration comes first, then understanding and then confession... Spiritual interpretation meaning: Jesus only spoke in parabolic language, thus the natural man without the Spirit will see My Word as foolishness and irrational..**
- **Ephesians 2:8-10...For by grace are you saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is My gift to you...Not of works, lest any man should boast...For you are My workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which I have before ordained that you should walk in them...Faith is a free gift given to you by the Holy Spirit before your confession, solely by the will of your God and Creator.**
- **John 15:16...You did not choose Me (God), but I chose you...It is by My choosing alone and by My will alone that the gift of your regeneration is given following your spiritual death through the disobedience of the "first Adam", after-which your new spiritual life is given through the obedience of the "last Adam", Jesus...**
- **Acts 2:39...the promise is unto you (Peter said), and to your children, and all that are afar off, "even as many" as the LORD our God shall call...meaning I do not call everyone...Only if you are called, can you receive My promises for you...**

O. Being born-again occurs not by the will of man, but by My will alone...

- **2 Timothy 1:9...I (God) have saved you, and (then) called you with a holy calling, not according to your works, but according to My own purpose and grace, which was given to you in Christ Jesus before the world began...Which comes first, the saving or the calling? "I AM" the Kingmaker, not you...You can not respond from your deceitful heart until after it is healed by My light, meaning you have already been filled with My Holy Spirit; then you can hear My call for your salvation...**
- **2 Corinthians 4:6...For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to *give* the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ..."I even I", command light to shine, meaning the Holy Spirit, in the hearts of My Elect, and only then are your eyes opened; and only then can you see the truth of the gospel; and only then can you understand and confess, and only then can you be born-again and reconnected to your God...**

- Colossians 2:14...Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances (of the law) that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to His cross...The law was the standard by which you are measured with perfection being the requirement...Faith in My Son satisfied that requirement because He was perfect, therein My Son residing "in you" necessarily imputes My perfection to you, thus in My mind, this qualifies you as perfect even as My Son is perfect...
- Acts 13:48...And when the Gentiles heard this, they began rejoicing and glorifying the word of the LORD; and as many as had been appointed to eternal life believed...Who believed? As many, meaning not everyone, but rather those that I appointed...Just as I commanded with "parabolic" language in the third verse of My BOOK, let there be light; the same occurs in you...At the appointed time in each of your individual lives I say, "Let there be light", and you see truth for the first time which causes you to turn toward My light...Let's illustrate with another "parable": if you are outside in the dark and a light suddenly appears, do you not always turn toward the light?...My light always overcomes darkness...
- John 1:4-5...In Him (Jesus) was life, and that life was the light of all mankind...The light shines in the darkness, and the darkness has not overcome it...Darkness can not overshadow My light from shining into the heart of one of My elect...
- James 1:18...In the exercise of My will, I (God) brought you forth by the word of truth, so that you might be, as it were, the first fruits among My creatures...My will, not yours, brought you forth to My light through My will for your salvation...
- Romans 5:6...For while you were still helpless, at the appointed time, Christ died for the ungodly...I have an appointed time for everything, which means "everything", including your appointed time for your born-again transformation...
- Ephesians 1:11...also you have obtained an inheritance, having been predestined according to My purpose, who works all things after the counsel of My own will... Everything transpires according to My purpose after the counsel of My-Own-Will..
- Philippians 1:29...For to you it has been granted for Christ's sake, not only to believe in Him, but also to suffer for His sake...I have granted for you to believe and also to suffer...Did not My own Son suffer? Are you better than He? Remember...this is your boot-camp stage conforming you to the image of My Son for your purpose, and for your inheritance into the eternal third "Earth Age"...
- 1 Thessalonians 5:9...For God has not destined you for wrath, but for obtaining salvation through your LORD Jesus Christ...I predestined My elect to obtain salvation and nothing can change this, not even your supposed free-will...
- 2 Thessalonians 2:13-14...we (those with Paul) should always give thanks to God for you, that is, the brethren loved by the LORD, because God has "chosen you from the beginning (of time)" for your salvation through sanctification by the Spirit and faith in the truth...And it was for this that we (those with Paul) called you through our gospel (Paul's "second season" gospel), that you may gain the glory of your LORD Jesus Christ"...It is I, "I AM" He who chose My elect church (153,000,000 to be precise) from the beginning of time, then called them through Paul's teaching of the "second season" gospel according to My sovereign will... The 144,000 Jewish evangelists will continue this call to salvation through their teaching of the "third season" gospel" throughout the time of Jacob's trouble...

- John 10:25-27...Jesus answered them, "I told you, and you do not believe; the works that I do in My Father's name, these bear witness of Me...But you do not believe, because you are not of My sheep...My sheep 'hear' My voice, and I know them, and they follow Me"...You can't even hear the voice of My Son if you are "not" one of His sheep given to Him by Me, His Father...This was illustrated by the "historical parable" of Lazarus only hearing the call of Jesus after I opened his ears...You can "not" hear the call of the gospel until I first give you new life.

- John 10:11...I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd lays down His life for the sheep (He did not lay down His life for everyone, but only for His sheep)...Did the good shepherd, who is My Son, lay down His life for you?...

- John 6:44...No one can come to Me (Jesus), unless the Father who sent Me draws (drags) him; and I will raise him up on the last day...Literally, "I even I" drag you to My Son, as were those fish being dragged to Jesus on the shore of Galilee. Remember: those fish were a "picture" of the 153,000,000 that I drag to My Son...

- John 6:65...And He (Jesus) was saying, "For this reason I have said to you, that no one can come to Me, unless it has been granted from My Father...If no one can come to My son unless I, His Father, grants for it to happen, then the person is powerless to come to My Son of their own free-will....even if they had a free-will...

- John 17:9...(Jesus prayed) My prayer is not for the world, but for those you (Father) have given Me out of the world...If I so loved the world...John 3:16... meaning All people in the world, then why doesn't Jesus pray for the world? He only prayed for those out of the world that I gave Him...Was He praying for you?..

- Romans 12:3...For through the grace given to me (Paul), I say to every man among you not to think more highly of himself than he ought to think; but to think so as to have sound judgment, as God has allotted to each a measure of faith...Don't be arrogant and full of the pride of man, It's not about you, the amount of faith you enjoy is by a measure given you from your God and Father...

- 1 Peter 1:3...Blessed be the God and Father of your LORD Jesus Christ, who according to His great mercy has caused you to be born-again to a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead...The words alleging that "God allows", in the original language, is not in My BOOK...but rather I "cause or enable" All things, conditions and events in your life, both the good and the evil...

- Acts 4:27-28...For truly in this city there were gathered together against Thy holy servant Jesus, whom Thou didst anoint...both Herod and Pontius Pilate, along with the Gentiles and the peoples of Israel, to do whatever Thy hand and Thy purpose predestined to occur...I predestined All the events in the life of My Son, including All the events of the cross, as well as All of the events in your life...

- 1 Corinthians 2:5-7...so that your faith would "not" rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God...Yet we do speak wisdom among those who are mature; a wisdom, however, not of this age, nor of the rulers of this age, who are passing away...but we speak God's wisdom in a mystery, the hidden wisdom, which God predestined before the ages to your glory...Your faith does not rest on your wisdom, but on My hidden wisdom ordained before the foundation of the world...

- John 1:12-13...as many as received Him (those who were appointed), to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name ...who were born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of the will of God...You can only believe in My name if you are called by My will at your appointed time; this is the overpowering unveiled truth of this book!!!

- Ephesians 1:4-5...just as He (God) "chose you" in Him (Jesus) before the foundation of the world, that you should be holy and blameless in His site...In love He predestined you to adoption as sons through Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will..."I AM" sovereign in the fulfillment of My reconciliation message...This is the overpowering veiled truth of My BOOK!!!

People, if you are not seeing the absolute unconditional sovereignty of God here, it's because you are being blinded or your pride is in the way, which is indeed the same thing...God is sovereign in All that transpires in His second "Earth Age"... You are not in charge of anything...A "few" will understand this – "most will not"..

P. It is I, "I AM" He who elects individuals...

- Matthew 22:14...many are called, but "few" are chosen...My gospel calls many, but it is "I even I" who only chose a "few", according to My own sovereign will...
- Matthew 24:24...For false Christs and false prophets will arise and will show great signs and wonders, so as to mislead, if possible, even the elect...The elect can not be mislead, for it says here that it is impossible, for they belong to God...
- Matthew 24:31...And He (God) will send forth His angels with a great trumpet and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of the sky to the other...My Holy Angels will gather together "My" elect...not My volunteers...
- Luke 18:7...now shall not God bring about "justice for His elect" who cry to Him day and night, and will He delay long over them?..."I AM" long-suffering toward those vessels fitted for destruction, given that it is I Myself in those vessels who are perfecting My vessels of mercy, which I prepared beforehand for My glory...
- Romans 8:33...Who will bring a charge against God's elect ? God (through His Son) is the one who justifies (His elect)...You are justified by the perfect work of My Son, therefore I recognize you as also perfect, even as My Son is perfect...
- Romans 16:13...Greet Rufus, a chosen man in the LORD, also his mother and mine..."I AM" He, the One and Only God, who does the choosing...
- Colossians 3:12...And therefore, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience...Chosen of God...meaning I chose you not because of anything good I saw in you...in fact, you were chosen before you performed any good or evil...
- Romans 9:11-13...For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of Him (God) that calls...It was said unto her (their mother Rebecca), The elder shall serve the younger...As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated...Can this be any more Crystal-clear...It is by My election that you are granted salvation before you are born...Your election is not by your works, either good or evil; your being elected to salvation is My choice alone...Any Questions?

Q. It is I, your Father, who harden people's hearts...

- **Exodus 4:21...the LORD said to Moses, 'When you go back to Egypt see that you perform before Pharaoh all the wonders which I have put in your power; but I will harden his heart so that he will "not" let the people go...I hardened Pharaoh's heart to fulfill My will...See Exodus 7:3; 9:12; 10:1; 11:10; 14:4 where I also harden Pharaoh's heart...I can also harden your heart to My BOOK or even to this book...**

- **Deuteronomy 2:30...But King Sihon of Heshbon was unwilling to allow us (Israel) to pass near him because the LORD our God had made him obstinate and stubborn so that He (God) might deliver him over to you (Israel) this very day...Whose will is in control here?...King Sihon's or Mine...no different with any of My creation during this second "Earth Age" in which "I AM" in full control...**

- **Exodus 14:17...And as for Me, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians so that they will go in after them; and I will be honored through Pharaoh and all his army, through his chariots and his horsemen...Again, I harden hearts as I did here when Pharaoh and his army were destroyed in the Red Sea, a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire" or 2nd Death...This is All by My sovereign will; as this is My show, not yours...If you can't see this, it's because "I AM" hardening your heart...**

- **Isaiah 6:10...Render the hearts of this people insensitive, their ears dull, and their eyes dim, lest they see with their eyes, hear with their ears, understand with their hearts, and return and be healed...Yes, I did this..."I AM" sovereign...My will always takes precedence...You can not be spiritually healed unless I first open your ears and eyes, then you will understand spiritual truth...remember Lazarus?**

- **Romans 9:18...I have mercy on those whom I desire, and I harden those whom I desire..."I AM" who "I AM"...This is My program from start to finish, but again, do not judge your judge, for My wisdom is far beyond any human understanding...**

- **Deuteronomy 29:4...'the LORD has not given you a heart to know, nor eyes to see, nor ears to hear...If you "do not" truly understand the truths in My BOOK or even the truths in this book, this is why...For these books are one in the same!!!**

R. It is I, "I AM" He who softens peoples hearts and opens their eyes to understanding..

- **Luke 24:45...Then I opened their minds so they could understand the Scriptures ...If you "do" truly understand the truths in My BOOK or even the truths within this book, this is why...For again, these books are one in the same!!!**

- **Jeremiah 24:7...I will give them a heart to know Me, for I am the LORD; and they will be My people, and I will be their God, for they "will" return to Me with their whole heart...Notice I do not say that they "might" return to Me, as if their will was in control, but My will is in total control, and therefore "I will" reconcile My people by My sovereign hand...This is My show and you are playing your part...**

- **Deuteronomy 30:6...the LORD your God will change (open) your heart, and the heart of your seed, to love the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, that you may live...Only I can change your heart, meaning only I can open your heart, which will enable you to love Me, which is by My sovereign will..**

- Ezekiel 11:19...And I will give them one heart, and put a new spirit within them. And I will take the (stubborn) heart of stone out of their bodies and give them a (submissive) heart of flesh...Again, All by My sovereign will..."I AM" doing All these things apart from any free-will effort on the part of the person...

S. It is "I even I" who closes your ears and blinds your eyes...

- Isaiah 29:10...the LORD has poured out on you a spirit of deep sleep. He has shut your eyes; He has covered your heads...Can God close eyes and ears?...Yes! If "I AM" closing your understanding to My BOOK "or to this book", you will "not see", thus you will not understand or believe the unveiled truths in either book...
- Luke18:31-34...He (Jesus) took the twelve aside and said to them, "Behold, we are going up to Jerusalem, and all things which are written through the prophets about the Son of Man will be accomplished..."For He will be handed over to the Gentiles, and will be mocked and mistreated and spit upon...and after they have scourged Him, they will kill Him; and the third day He will rise again."...But the disciples understood none of these things, and the meaning of this statement was 'hidden' from them, and they did not comprehend the things that were said... Read this passage again carefully, for it says I can close ears and blind eyes from understanding what is being said or written in My BOOK or even this book...
- Romans 11:25...For I would not, brethren, have you ignorant of this mystery, lest ye be wise in your own conceits, that a hardening in part hath befallen Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles be come in...For the most part, Israel's understanding of who their Messiah is has been hidden until this "third season" gospel" is ushered in, and preached worldwide by the 144,000 Jewish elect...

T. "I even I" created evil for a purpose, and "I even I" created the wicked for a purpose..

- Romans 9:22-23...What if God, although willing to demonstrate His wrath and to make His power known, endured with much patience vessels of wrath prepared for destruction?...He did so in order that He might make known the riches of His glory upon vessels of mercy, which He prepared beforehand for glory..."I AM" the Potter, you are the pots...Some vessels are being prepared for My glory in My eternal "Heavenly Promised Land", and some are being prepared for destruction in the eternal "Lake of Fire"...The vessels of wrath are used to perfect the vessels chosen for glory, which I prepared beforehand to receive said glory...Bottom-line ...If I enable you to spiritually absorb the meaning of..."there is no you"...as it was written in My "Exordium", you will see that it's "All God in All things at All times", inclusive of all people and even My own Son, and therein this would be extremely judicious toward the "equity and fairness" in All things ordained by Me, your God and Creator, in this second "Earth Age", as "I AM" by all accounts, "All in All"...

Herein discern: If "God-Himself" is in All those vessels that were prepared for destruction, inclusive of His own Son, who was also prepared for destruction in the "Lake of Fire" as punishment for All sin, and if "God-Himself" is in All those vessels prepared for His own glory in the Heavenly Promised Land, inclusive of His own Son, who was also raised-up from the Lake of Fire, thus forgiving All sin, then moreover, it's God-Himself incurring His own wrath in All those vessels that were prepared for destruction and eternal death, and it's also "God-Himself" procuring His own glory in All those vessels prepared for mercy and eternal life in the "New Heaven" and in the "New Earth" of the eternal "Third Earth" age.....

- Proverbs 16:4..."The LORD has made "everything" for its own purpose, even the wicked for the day of evil"...Evil plays a vital role in My plan to facilitate My elects perfection and transformation into the image of My Son...as "I AM" accountable for evil in this second "Earth Age", thus I take upon Myself the consequences for all evil, in that, "I AM" working from within All people, even as My "Exordium" reveals...'there is no you'...It's All-God in All things at All times...thus "All in All"... Bottom-line...God the Father effectuated your sin...God the Son paid for your sin!

U. Almighty God Foreknows all things...

- Acts 2:38...this Man, delivered up by the predetermined plan and foreknowledge of God, you nailed to a cross by the hands of godless men and put Him to death...Everything, both good and evil, throughout All of this second "Earth Age" time-line, happens according to My predetermined plan and foreknowledge...For I alone am the writer, director and producer of the second "Earth Age", which is why these "historical parables" are spot on perfect, thus true...Any Questions?
- 1 Peter 1:20...For He (My Son) was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but has appeared in these last times for your sake...Everything was foreordained from before the foundation of the world for the sake of My elect...
- Psalms 139:15-16....My substance was not hid from Thee (God) when I (a person) was made in secret, and skillfully fashioned beneath in the earth...Your eyes have seen my unformed substance; In Your book were all the days written (cataloging my life script) that were ordained for me, When as yet there was not one of them ..."I even I" knew you and fashioned your entire existence before you were born... What part of your existence do you believe your supposed free-will can change?
- 1 Peter 1:1-2...Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to those who reside as aliens, scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia...who are chosen according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, by the sanctifying work of the Spirit, that you may obey Jesus Christ and be sprinkled with His blood...By My foreknowledge I chose you when I created you and sprinkled you with the blood of My Son, which, "in My mind", accounts you worthy of being physically crucified with My Son...Galatians 2:20...I am crucified with Christ...

V. I predestined the steps, words and will of My Son...Are you not also My elect Son?..

- John 6:38...For I (Jesus) came down from heaven, not to do Mine own will, but the will of Him that sent Me...Jesus carried out My will, and so also do you...
- Hebrews 10:7...I (Jesus) come (in the volume of the book it is written of Me,) to do Your will, O God...Jesus only carried out His Fathers will as do you...
- John 5:19...Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner...Jesus followed through with His life according to the will of His father, and so do you...
- John 12:49...For I (Jesus) have not spoken of Myself; but the Father who sent Me, He gave Me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak..."I AM" not a respecter of persons, therefore this statement is herein true for everyone that I sent into the world...Did Jesus have a free-will?...NO!...and neither do you...

- John 5:30...(Jesus said) I can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear, I judge; My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me...I was working in My Son to do My will, even as "I AM" working in you to do My will...it is indisputable, My Son did not have a free-will, and neither do you.
- Deuteronomy 18:18...I (God) will raise them up a Prophet (Jesus) from among their brothers, and I will put My words in His mouth; He shall speak to them all that I shall command Him...Jesus only spoke the words I gave Him, as do you...
- John 14:10...Believest Thou not that I (Jesus) am in the Father, and the Father in Me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of Myself: but the Father that dwelleth in Me, He doeth the works...I Myself dwelt in My Son even as I also dwell in you, therefore Jesus did the works of His Father, as do you...Any Questions?

W. Logical conclusions...If "I AM" in you, then in essence "Ye are God"...

We have concluded that God creates the person, the will of the person, and the path each person will traverse from day one out of the womb...Bottom-line: Christ was in God, you are in Christ; and Christ is in you, thus you are God – WE3R1... John 14:20..."I AM" in My Father, and you are in Me, and "I AM" in you – WE3R1... Unveiled truth underscored by God Himself...Psalm 82:6...I said, "Ye are Gods"...

- Psalms 139:16...You saw me before I was born. Every day of my life was recorded (programmed) in your book. Every moment was laid out before a single day had passed...I programmed your entire life path, which is validated in My "Exordium".
- Isaiah 44:24...Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, and He that formed thee from the womb, I am the LORD that makes all things; that stretches forth the heavens "by Myself"; that spreads abroad the earth "by Myself"...Likewise, It's All God "by Myself" working in you to do My will All the time, everywhere and in everything, thus "All in All", meaning All things in All people at All times...Any Questions?...

We have also concluded that God puts people in particular places and time for specific purposes to fulfill His own perfect plan over the course of created time... Daniel 10:21...I will tell you (Daniel) what is "inscribed in the script of truth".....

- Job 14:5...A person's days are determined; You (God) have decreed the number of his months and have set limits he cannot exceed...I God, control All things...
- 1 Peter 1:19-20...But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot...Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you (the elect)...My Son was programmed and implanted in Adam, then manifested at My exact time to fulfill exactly what Jesus came to fulfill, even as you were programmed and implanted in Adam to be manifested now to fulfill exactly what My purpose is for your life...
- Matthew 25:34...Then shall the King say unto them on His right hand, Come, ye blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world...Everything was finished before the foundation of the world...
- John 17:24...Father, I (Jesus) will that they, whom Thou hast given Me, be with Me where I am; that they may behold My glory, which Thou hast given Me: for Thou loved Me before the foundation of the world...Jesus' loving Father only loves those He gave to His Son...John 17:9...My (Jesus') prayer is not for the world, but for those you (Father) have given Me out of the world...Did Jesus pray for you?...

- Ephesians 1:4...Even as I (God) chose you in Him (My Son) before the foundation of the world, that you should be holy and without blame (meaning perfect) in My sight...If you are one of Mine, you are perfect even as My Son is perfect...
- Hebrews 4:3...For we which have believed do enter into rest, as He (God) said, As I have sworn in My wrath, if they shall enter into My rest (Paradise): although the works were finished from the foundation of the world...Everything throughout time was finished before the foundation of the world, even Paradise for My elect..
- Matthew 13:35 & Psalms 78:2...That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet..."saying, I will open my mouth in parables"; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world...Jesus and Paul unveiled many hidden mysteries...<PROOF> has unveiled many more hidden mysteries written through My own signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels, and parables".
- Revelation 13:8...And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him (the anti-Christ), whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world...Can Almighty God be deceived? If "I AM" in you, neither can you be deceived; herein also, My elect can not be deceived by the anti-Christ...It was by My will that My Son died on that cross, and if you are one of My elect, you died with Him, and you were (past tense) resurrected with Him, and you are resting in Paradise..."Those resting in Paradise can not be deceived"...
- Revelation 17:8...The beast that thou saw was, and is not (because He was bound in the bottomless pit when My son was crucified); and shall ascend out of the bottomless-pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were "not" written in the book of life from the foundation of the world , when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is...Satan will ascend out of the bottomless-pit and deceive All on the earth, "except those predestined to salvation", whose names are written in either the book of life or the Lamb's book of life, this being Elect Israel and the Elect church respectively...

Yes people, this is how you compare scripture with scripture to come to truth; and If you have read these <PROOF> verses as to the doctrine of free-will and still want to believe that you have free-will, this would be My will working in you "to not see" what is plainly written and affirmed in My BOOK, and then reaffirmed in My "Exordium..."I do give mankind the consciousness that he has self-determination...It is essential to My purpose that the children of men should be oblivious to the power which impels them; their response must be reasoned through an incognizant constraint of self-motivation and choice; as there is only one independent "free-will" throughout the orchestrated course of the second "Earth Age", and that is the will of The Most High God"...

Conclusion on your free-will: if you do not believe in the absolute all-inclusive and absolute all-controlling sovereignty of Almighty God, then it's God's will for you to not believe in the absolute all-inclusive and absolute all-controlling sovereignty of Almighty God...The many inspired and compelling verses you have just read from His BOOK were listed in this book because they confirm His absolute all-inclusive and absolute all-controlling sovereignty over all things in this second "Earth Age"...If you did not read them, it's because God did not want you to read them; think about that...So if you just scanned through them, you might want to go back and read them again...If you do not understand His BOOK, you can not even possibly begin to understand this book, and thus you can not even possibly begin to understand who God is or why the necessity for His absolute sovereignty during the totality of this second "Earth Age".....

Paul brought to the world what I had given him and the world mostly rejected his message, which was My plan and purpose from the beginning. I always work through the minority. Remember...Gideon started with 32,000 men, but I reduced it to 300 so that people would know it was their God bringing the victory. I used little David against Goliath so that people would know that their God gets the glory. I always work through the meek or from the minority position, and the same is valid for My BOOK, and only a minority are inclined to believe My BOOK according to My sovereign will. If you believe in My Son, you are in the minority. If you believe the Holy Spirit lives in My children, you are in the minority. If you believe in Noah's flood, you are in the minority. If you believe My Son died for your sins, you will be in the minority. In fact, if you believe I created this universe and all that exists within it, you are in the minority. Furthermore, if you believe the God of Abraham, Issac and Jacob is the "One and only true God", you are in the minority. If you believe I wrote My own BOOK, or even this book, you are in the minority. And as a rule, if you are on the majority side of any argument concerning any spiritual discourse, or any Biblical truth, you are probably on the wrong side!!!

Paul was received by the minority, and the majority tried to kill him four different times, the last time they succeeded, but one time he went out of his body to the third heaven, which is Paradise...2 Corinthians 12:4...How that he (Paul) was caught up into paradise, and heard "unspeakable" words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter...You are hearing those "unspeakable" words discussed and examined within this book "NOW"... Daniel 12:4...But as for you, Daniel, conceal these words and seal up "the book" until the end of time; many will go back and forth (through the Bible and the ancient Hebrew scrolls, even from one end to the other, "seeking to understand truth"), and knowledge (Biblical knowledge) will increase...And as a result of the many revelations mined from this book, many will also go back and forth through this "Third Season" BOOK, even from one end to the other, "seeking to understand truth". These words concealed to Daniel are being unsealed "NOW" in this "Third Season". My Holy Angel gave Daniel a book, and told him to seal it up...Daniel 12:9-10...He (an Angel) said, "Go your way, Daniel, for these words are sealed up until the end of time (that time would be "NOW").. "Many will be purged, purified and refined, but the wicked will act wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand, but those who have insight (the elect) will understand...

God has sealed this veiled account of the end-time events in the book of Daniel to be a witness to primarily Israel, but secondarily to the church, which would enable both to know that there even was a sealed up book forthcoming with information about the end of time...And therefore, from this written account in God's Word, you would also know that at some point toward the end-of-time, that "the book" sealed up by Daniel, would be unsealed...People, this is that book...This should be a "WOW" moment if God opens your eyes to this truth...But again, it will be the minority who truly understand and take account of these things...Why now?...Because we are at the end-of-time...Why through this book?..You will understand in due season...This is the Krustallos (Crystal-clear) message which includes the "Last Testament", the text of which is in part three of this book...However, "do not" jump ahead, for there is a God ordained reason underscored by His wisdom, as to how the "order of information" within this book should be fully assimilated, thus ensuring an integrated manner for comprehensive understanding...If you don't believe God wrote His own BOOK, you will also not believe the truths written within God's own BOOK; therefore you will also not believe the truths written within this book...but <PR00F> speaks for itself...This being said: is <PR00F> speaking to you.

“Any Questions”

We have been asking all through this book...“Any Questions”...? <PROOF> has been communicated in a closing argument manner, meaning the facts and evidence have been given; and thus there should be no further argument as to the conclusions. However, you may have wondered about a few things that were not discussed. Such as...You are a triune-being without question; and we addressed the destination of the spirit portion of your triune-being at spiritual death as either Hades for all “in Adam” spirits, or eventually Paradise for those who trusted in the God of Abraham or My Son. And we introduced “pictures, or patterns, or parallels or parables” as <PROOF> of these truths. And we addressed the destination of the physical body portion of your triune-being as either crucified on the cross with Jesus from My vantage point, or planted in the ground without having a part in the physical death of Jesus; and we introduced “pictures, or patterns, or parallels or parables” as <PROOF> of these truths. But what happens to the third part of your triune-being at physical death?...Romans 8:29...For whom He foreknew, He also predestined to become “conformed” to the image of His Son'...This would be your soul, which is your mind, integrity, emotions, honor and moral character of your triune-being that are being “conformed” to the image of My Son. This is that portion of your triune-being, along with your “in Adam” spirit, that will be transferred to the New Earth or New Heaven of the third “Earth Age”. And even though we covered it to some extent in the “Ten Virgins Parable”, you might have asked the question: “how do you know for sure where the soul portion of your triune-being goes at physical death for those who die before the Rapture”, which is the last day of the “Second Season”; or for those who die after the Rapture before the second coming of My Son, which is the last day of the “Third Season”? Are there any “pictures, patterns, parallels or parables” we can demonstrate as <PROOF> of these eventualities?

Of course there are, but you first have to understand that you never stop being a triune-being, even though the parts are detached and separated at different stages of your transformation...2 Corinthians 3:18...But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are being “transformed” into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as by the Spirit of the Lord...which is the on-loan Spirit of God transforming the soul of a believer through the trials and tribulations written for their life path during this second “Earth Age”, thus perfecting them for service in My free will eternal third “Earth Age”, as was unveiled and illuminated in “The Mystery of God” chapter of this book...

Remember: those who believe in the God of Abraham or My Son are a work in progress during this second “Earth Age”, which is eternity under construction, “pictured” by Jesus being a carpenter, thus My perfect “pattern” for Jesus being the architect of your transformation from glory to gory. Your personal reconstruction project began when your “in Adam” spirit was detached and separated at Adam's sin, which now resides in Paradise as a single being. However, when you physically die, another part of your triune-being, your soul, is then transferred to Paradise where your original “in Adam” spirit resides; your sole and your “in Adam” spirit become a new dual-being, meaning the soul and the “in Adam” spirit are reconnected, thus reunited as before Adam's sin...

Your triune-being is undergoing re-assembly after the dis-assembly of your “in Adam” parts at Adam's original sin. The original “in Adam” spirit portion of your triune-being that connects you to your Creator has not changed, however, it now resides in Paradise

if you have become a child of God; but the soul portion of your triune-being is being "conformed", meaning your soul is being "transformed" by the on-loan Holy Spirit of God...Romans 12:2...do not be conformed to this world, but be "transformed" by the renewing of your mind (which is your soul)...If a child of God has died, these two parts consisting of their soul and their "in Adam" spirit now wait in Paradise for their new body, which is the third portion of their soon-to-be reconstituted triune-being, at either the Rapture or the second coming...2 Corinthians 5:17...if any man is in Christ, he is a "new" creature: old things are passed away; behold, "all things" are become new... The transformation of their triune-being at the Rapture or at the second coming will be complete; the re-assembly of all dis-assembled parts renewed, and they will be a new creature prepared for My eternal purpose for My service in their new life in My new Kingdom of either the New Earth or the New Heaven...Matthew 25:34...then shall the King (God) say unto them (His Elect) on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom (of the New Earth or the New Heaven) prepared for you from the foundation of the world...This full re-assembly process does not apply for those who do not reside in My Son, who have not received the on-loan spirit of God to transform their soul, who do not believe in the God of Abraham or My Son if you are Jewish, or who do not believe in My Son if you are Gentile. The non-transformed soul of an unbeliever transfers to Hades when they physically die and it is reunited with their "in Adam" spirit as a dual-being to await trial at the "Great White throne Judgment". They will not receive a new body, and therefore there is no reconstitution of their triune-being...

Let's quickly review...When you physically die...

- **If you are one of My elect...your body dies and decays; the on-loan "Spirit of God" goes back to your Father from where it it came; your soul goes to Paradise if physical death is before the Rapture or if physical death is after the Rapture apart from martyrdom, or else your soul is detoured to under the Throne of God if martyred after the Rapture. These parts all to be re-united as dual-beings with your "in Adam" spirit to await your new eternal spiritual or eternal physical body to complete the reconstitution of your triune-being to replenish the New Heaven or New Earth of the third "Earth Age"...the dawning of your new life begins...**
- **If you are "not" one of My Elect, your body dies and decays; your soul goes to Hades to be re-united as a dual-being with your "in Adam" spirit to await the "Great White Thrown Judgment" at the end-of-time...no new spiritual or physical body forthcoming to complete the reconstitution of your triune-being...the totality of your story-line ends...it will be as if you never existed...Any Questions?...**

And as you know, there has to be a "parable" to explain this transfer of your soul to Paradise at death to confirm this truth. And "I even I", your Creator, gave you both an "anecdotal parable" and a "historical parable" to confirm this truth in My BOOK...

Let's first look at the "historical parable"...2 Corinthians 12:2/4...I know a man (Paul speaking of himself) in Christ who fourteen years ago was caught up to the "third heaven" (another name for Paradise). Whether it was in the body or out of the body I do not know--God knows...How that he (Paul) was caught up into "paradise" (the "third heaven"), and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter... Because of the radical things Paul was preaching, the "first season" gospel believers thought Paul had a demon; and as mentioned earlier, He was beaten and left for dead four times. And one of those times he actually died and went out of his body, as told in

the just read passage, and went to the "Third Heaven", also known as "Paradise". This "out of body part" would have been his soul; because at his death, his "Spirit on-loan from God" would have come back to Me, who is the One who gave it...Ecclesiastes 12:7...and the dust (the body at physical death) will return to the earth, and the "spirit" (the on-loan Spirit) will return to God who gave it...and as you just read, his unclean earthly-body remained on earth...Revelation 21:27...Nothing unclean will ever enter it (any part of Heaven), or will anyone who does what is shameful or deceitful, but only those whose names are written in the Lamb's book of life...You have conformation from this "historical parable" that it was the third part of Paul's triune being, his soul, that transferred to Paradise, which is the "Third Heaven", at his physical death. However, I returned his soul and the "on-loan Spirit" to his earthly-body after this experience. His out of body journey was for your enlightenment and edification of this veiled truth...

Let's also look at the "anecdotal parable" illustrating this truth...Luke 16:19-20/22-23... there was a rich man, and he habitually dressed in purple and fine linen, joyously living in splendor every day..."And a poor man named Lazarus was laid at his gate, covered with sores...Now the poor man died and (his soul) was carried away by the angels to Abraham's bosom (another name for Paradise); and the rich man also died and his body was buried...and in Hades he (the rich man) lifted up his eyes, being in torment (flames of soul-stirring torment, not physical torment), and he saw Abraham (whose soul was already in Paradise after his physical death earlier) far away and Lazarus in his bosom...So you learn from this "anecdotal parable" spoken by Jesus that the soul of a child of God goes to Paradise after their death. However, if you are not a child of God, your soul goes to Hades after death. And as you just learned in the previous "historical parable", you know this would have been their soul; because their bodies, which were unclean, would have simply gone into the ground; and the rich man would "not" have had an on-loan spirit to be returned to God, as he was "not" a child of God. But the on-lone spirit of Lazarus would have come back to Me, who is the One who gave it. Conclusion: the only individual part of the triune being of both Lazarus and the Rich man that could have gone to Paradise or Hades would have been their souls...

Let's also look at why I used two other names for Paradise in these two "parables". The "Third Heaven" referred to in the first "parable" is the eternal heaven of the third "Earth Age". I brought to ruin and made void the "First Heaven" and First Earth at the end of the first "Earth Age" after the rebellion of the self-aware beings who lived on the earth, and the fallen angels who lived in heaven. I then restored the "Second Earth and Second Heaven" called the second "Earth Age" in which you now live; and "I AM" soon going to destroy this "Second Earth and create a new "Third Earth" and relocate the "Third Heaven", which is Paradise, where Paul was caught up to...2 Corinthians 12:2... I know a man (Paul, speaking of himself) in Christ who 14 years ago was caught up to the "Third Heaven" (Paradise)...This "Third Earth and Third Heaven" of the third "Earth Age" is likewise unveiled in My "Exordium"..."that which is future has long ago been in My decrees; establishing a future set in stone allowing for nothing to come to pass unless I have appointed it to come to pass, transitioning from the second "Earth Age" even to the crowning achievement of My everlasting Kingdoms of the third "Earth Age".

The name Abraham's Bosom in the "anecdotal parable" of Lazarus and the rich man illustrates that Paradise is also the resting place for the souls of the son's of Abraham of National Israel who come to trust in the God of Abraham at any time throughout the second "Earth Age"; therein they were predestined to inherit the new "Third Earth"...

Let's review the destination path of the souls of elect Jews and Gentiles one last time...

- **What happens to the souls of My elect who physically die?...During the "second season" church age, all the souls of both Jews and Gentiles, who have come to trust in My Son before the Rapture, are transferred to Paradise to be united with their "in Adam" spirits; after-which they will be united with their new spirit-body as a new triune being in the "New Heaven", which is the "Kingdom of God" at the advent of the Rapture. But if you are Jewish and come to trust and have faith in Jehovah, the God of Abraham or My Son after the Rapture and are not martyred, but die by any other means, your soul is transferred to Paradise to be united with your "in Adam" spirit; after-which you will be united with your new earthly-body as a new triune being in the new "Third Earth", the "Kingdom of Heaven", at the second-coming of Jesus. And the same would be true for any Gentile after the Rapture who dies apart from martyrdom and comes to believe in the Son of God. And the soul of anyone who died in the "First Season" believing in Jehovah God was transferred to Paradise after the cross when My Son lead captivity captive...**
- **What happens to the souls of My elect who do not physically die?...For those who trust in My Son, who are alive at the end of the "Second Season", which is at the Rapture, their new transformed souls will be instantaneously united with their "in Adam" spirits and their new spirit bodies; and accordingly, their new reconstituted triune being will inherit the new "Third Heaven", which is the "Kingdom of God". For those Jews who trust in Jehovah or My Son, and for those Gentiles who trust in Jesus and are alive at the end of the "Third Season", their new transformed souls will be instantaneously united with their "in Adam" spirit and their new earthly bodies, and accordingly, their new reconstituted triune being will inherit the new "Third Earth" – the "Kingdom of Heaven"...**
- **For those of My elect who are martyred during the great tribulation after the Rapture for their undenied faith in My Son, you have learned that their transformed souls will be united with their "in Adam" spirits and inherit a new resting place under the "Altar of God" until the last day of the "Third Season"; after-which they will be united with their new spirit bodies as a new reconstituted triune being and inherit their reward in the everlasting "Kingdom of God"...**

You may also have questioned: why is martyrdom the only way to access and enter into the "Third Heaven" of the "Kingdom of God" after the Rapture? Bottom-line...People, after the Rapture of the church, you are getting a "second chance" at salvation. Have you not always been taught that there is no "second chance"? And this "second chance" carries with it a high price-tag. And remember...The "Third Season" is the "later rain season", which is primarily focused on Israel, but does not exclude Gentiles. Jesus laid down His life for Israel after they denied Him. For He had commanded of His twelve (12) disciples, who were Jewish (the number 12 being a "picture and pattern" of the fullness of Israel), that they love one another as He had loved them...John 15:12-13... This is my commandment: that you love one another as I have loved you...No one has greater love than this, that someone would lay down his life for his friends...Peter is the "picture and pattern" of this love for his friend Jesus, given that Peter denied knowing Jesus 3 times before the death of Jesus...John 13:38...truly I (Jesus) tell you, before the rooster sounds (phone in Greek), you (Peter) will deny knowing Me three times...and then after the resurrection of Jesus, Peter proclaimed his love for Jesus 3 times...John 21:17...Jesus asked a third time "Simon (Peter) son of Jonah, do you love me"...

The new 333 spiritual mark that you will receive for your love of Jesus after the Rapture will need to be demonstrated as infallible...Zechariah 13:9 ...I will bring the "third" part (333 or 1/3rd) through the fire (tribulation fire), and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on My name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is My people: and they shall say, The LORD is My God...Therefore Israel: you denied My Son in the "First Season"; you denied My Son in the "Second Season"; and you will also deny My Son in the "Third Season", thus 3 times. This is My perfect "pattern" of Peter's three time denial of knowing My Son...John 13:38...I (Jesus) tell you, before the rooster sounds (phone), you (Peter) will deny knowing Me three times" ...Israel, as a Nation: this sin of your father's denial of My Son was passed on to you, and I now see this as a 3-time denial of knowing My Son. Jesus laying down His life for you will now require a heavier price on your part. This "Third Season" is your last chance to rectify and re-address your denial of your Messiah these 3 times...John 21:17 ...the third time Jesus said to Simon Peter do you love me?...Israel: after the Rapture, you and/or any Gentile will have until you hear the sound (phone in Greek) of My voice to amend your denial of My Son...Revelation 16:17...a great voice (phone) comes out of the temple of heaven, from the very throne itself, saying, "it is done"...Jesus had asked Peter if he would lay down his life for Him...John 13:37-38...I (Peter) will lay down my life for You"...then Jesus answered, "Will you really lay down your life for Me?"...As the final curtain comes down on the last act, which is the end of the "Third Season", Jesus is now asking Israel the same thing..."Will you really lay down your life for Me?"...Just as Peter had a second chance to rectify his denial, so do you...This is your 2nd chance...

We asked this question earlier..."What did 'your' spirit do" in response to Jesus when He preached to the spirits in Hades? And in response to that question, you may have asked this question, "What did my spirit do"? The answer is the answer to another question. "What are you, today, going to do in response to Jesus"? Your spirit residing in Hades will respond accordingly. And you say, "how can something I do now alter something my spirit did 2,000 years ago? People, "I AM" that "I AM" and I live outside of time. And who is in charge of time? Neither time nor any event within or outside of time is effected by anything apart from My sovereign will; for all the events in the story-lines of your life, which are playing out over the course of time, are being orchestrated in My mind. This is the outside of time omniscience of your Creator. "I AM" sovereign and I just never make a mistake. I asked this question earlier – is anything *impossible* with God?...Yes. Mistakes, missteps and miscalculations are impossible with God. Your decision "today" to believe in God or My Son can effectively change the destination of your "in Adam" spirit when Jesus preached to your spirit in Hades. See My "Exordium" ..."My steadfast character and resolute purpose can not be nullified...even from eternity past, 'I AM' He, and there is none who can deliver out of My hand; I act and who can reverse"...(Isaiah 43:13)...There will always be questions, but rest assured, there will always be a "parable" to answer them; and given that I had already known and therein written about your foreknown inquiries in My BOOK, I have now unveiled them in this book, grounded in My own signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" that answer those questions through My own veiled parabolic affirmations on spiritual truth ...Proverbs 1:6-7...The wise shall understand a "parable and the interpretation", and they shall understand the words of wise people and their mysterious sayings...The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge, but fools despise wisdom and correction... People: by hearkening to what is herein delivered, you will not only attain wise counsel, but also understand veiled mysteries, and see the eloquence and beauty within them...

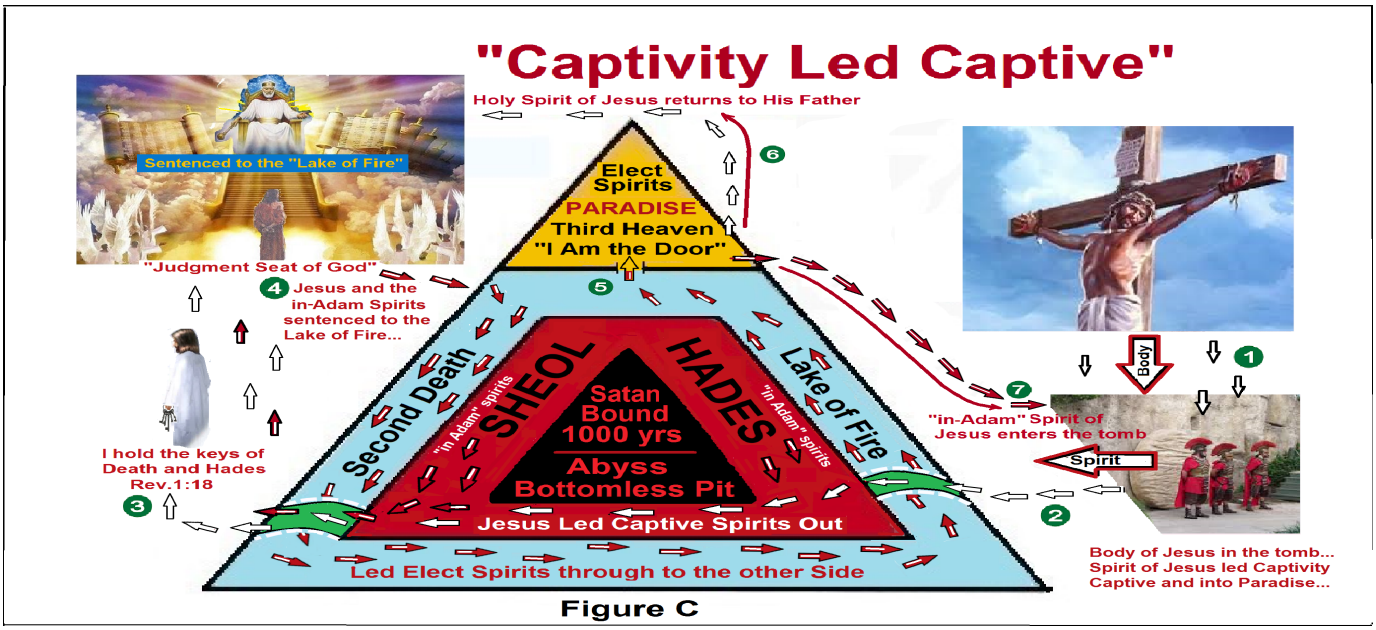


Figure C

- 1 – My Son was nailed to that cross for your own personal ugly sin..."Gaze" at the picture above with the understanding that this should have been you nailed to that cross – not My Son...Ponder on this carefully, and repent of your sins and receive My Son if you to desire the blessings I have stored up for My elect...1 Corinthians 2:9...as it is written, eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for them that love Him.....
- 2 – My Son's body was then placed in the tomb, but His spirit went to Hades in Greek or Sheol in Hebrew and preached to the "in-Adam" spirits of all mankind that had been transferred there due to Adam's sin in the "Garden of Eden"...1 Peter 3:18-20...'having been put to death in the flesh, but made alive in the spirit...He (the Spirit of Jesus) went and preached to the spirits in prison.....
- 3 – My Son took the keys that I had given Him, and He led the captive elect that I had given Him out of Hades and led them captive into Paradise...Revelation 1:18...I (Jesus) am He that lives, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hades and of death... Ephesians 4:8...Wherein He (Jesus) says, when He ascended up on high, He led captivity captive..
- 4 – My Son led His elect to the "Judgment Seat of God", where He volunteered to be your atoning sacrifice for your ugly personal sin, and He stood and accepted the penalty of judgment for your ugly personal sin...Romans 14:10...'For we will all stand before the "Judgment Seat of God".....
- 5 – My Son hid your "in-Adam" spirit within Himself, and He sheltered you from the punishment intended for you onto Himself, wherein He entered into the eternal "Lake of Fire" to pay for your personal sin...He led you all the way through the "Lake of Fire, this being the 2nd Death, and out the other side and led you into Paradise to await your future reconciliation and rewards at the "Judgment Seat of Christ"...Isiah 53:6...All of us, like sheep, have gone astray, Each of us has turned to his own way; But the LORD has caused the wrongdoing of us all to fall on Him (Jesus)...
- 6 – My Son's Holy Spirit then returned to Me, His Father...John 16:28...I (Jesus) came from the Father and have come into the world; but I am leaving the world and going back to the Father".....
- 7 – My Son's original "in-Adam" spirit, which had transferred to Hades at Adam's original sin, together with His soul, which had also transferred to Hades when He died on the cross, then left Paradise and entered into My Son's tomb on the third day to facilitate His resurrection; wherein I, His Father, gave Him a new spiritual body that was then reconstituted with His soul and His "in-Adam" spirit. And therein My Son became "the firstborn" from the dead...Romans 8:29...For whom He (God) foreknew (His chosen elect), He also did predestine to be conformed to the image of His Son, that He (Jesus) might be "the firstborn" among many brethren (God's chosen elect).....

ANY MORE QUESTIONS???


THE UNVEILING - PART 2
KING OF THE JEWS
3
6
6
"it is done"
3
3
6

(Part 2)

"it is done"

Jesus said...Luke 11:29...This generation is a wicked generation; it seeks for a sign, yet no sign will be given 'if-not' the "Sign of Jonah"...This "Sign" could "only" be unveiled as we approach Daniel's 70th week; thus the Manifestation of the 2-Part "Sign of Jonah" can "only" be understood with the unveiling of the 2nd Death mystery, with Part-1 being the 3 days and 3 nights of our Baptism in Christ, inclusive of – Jesus' preaching in Hades – the "Judgment Seat of God" – judgment through the "Lake of Fire" – captivity lead captive into Paradise...After-which is a 2,000 year time-out, then Part-2 of the "Sign of Jonah" begins with Daniel's 70th week warning to all nations "paralleling" Jonah's warning to Nineveh; thus the "Sign of Jonah" is "THE SIGN" we are at the end-of-time...

Let's start with the time-line for the end-of-time events to establish the differences in the two parallel gospels, this being Israel and the Church. Jesus was crucified on the 14th of Nisan on the Hebrew calendar, which is the 28th of April, 28 AD on the Gregorian calendar. He was crucified on a Passover, and you can learn the annual Passover dates from the United States Naval Observatory Astronomical Applications Department. (http://www.judaismvschristianity.com/Passover_dates.htm) See page 220 that show the dates of the available Passover years for the crucifixion of My Son. In the year of 28 AD, Passover begins on a Wednesday on the Gregorian calendar, which begins at sundown the evening before on the Hebrew calendar. And a Wednesday crucifixion is the "only" day of the week allowing for the necessary 3 days and 3 nights in the tomb to enable a "Saturday afternoon" resurrection target. Should be some raised eyebrows here! The Berean Study Bible correctly interprets this verse...Mark 16:9...After "Jesus had risen", early on the first day of the week, He appeared first to Mary Magdalene...

Understand...there was no punctuation in the original Greek, and also understand that translators translate based on their own interpretations; therein all Biblical interpreters place commas where their own personal perception allowed, and in this verse...After "Jesus had risen" early on the first day (Sunday) of that week, (comma) he appeared first to Mary Magdalene...they place the comma after "first day of the week", but, in fact, it should have been placed after..."Jesus had risen"...as interpreted in the Berean Bible. This would acknowledge the legitimate translation...After "Jesus had risen" (Saturday), (comma) early on the first day (Sunday) of that week He appeared first to Mary Magdalene...This paints a very different picture of the timing of His resurrection, which is likewise beneficial in validating end-time events. And also understand, that stone did not need to be rolled away for Jesus to come out of that tomb, in that, He had a new spirit-body...1 Peter 3:18...He was put to death in the body, but made alive in the Spirit... An angel of the LORD rolled that stone away Sunday morning to allow entrance into the tomb to discover He was no longer there. Jews were restricted by My Law from leaving their house do work on the Sabbath Day, which is Saturday; so Mary had to wait until Sunday morning to go to the tomb; however, the body of Jesus had already risen the day before on Saturday Sabbath. Herein Jesus was resurrected at 3 PM on Saturday Sabbath afternoon exactly 72 hours after His 3 PM death on the cross. Is there a "historical parable" to prove this? In fact, as would be expected for this far-reaching and consequential turning-point in My perfect reconciliation plan, there are several...

Jonah 1:12...He (Jonah) said to them, "Pick me up and throw me into the sea"...Jonah volunteered to be thrown into the sea, a "picture" of Christ's willingness to be cast into the "Lake of Fire"...Jonah 1:17...the LORD prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah, and Jonah was in the belly of that fish 3 days and 3 nights...and then resurrected from that great fish, this being a literal "picture" of My Son's 3 days and 3 nights in the tomb, which even more importantly "patterns" the spiritual events of the 3 days and 3 nights of My Son's "Lake of Fire" Baptism; thus fulfilling Part-1 of the manifestation of the "Sign of Jonah". Jonah was then deposited on the shore of Nineveh in the afternoon, because it was necessary that many people witness this startling event, which would unnerve them; thereby inclining these eyewitnesses to believe his testimony to destroy their world, the city of Nineveh; even as this book is a testimony that "I AM" about to destroy your world, the "Second Earth", herewith fulfilling Part-2 of the Manifestation of the "Sign of Jonah". Can you imagine, they saw this miracle of a man being spit out of the mouth of a fish; not something you see every day. This was an alarming testimony to those witnesses that this man's warning of destruction was from his God; this is why they listened, and this is why they trusted what he said. If Jonah had been deposited on the shore of Nineveh early in the morning to illustrate a "picture" of the resurrection of Jesus from the tomb, no one would have been on that beach to witness this miracle. And there had to be witnesses to this miracle, or no one would have believed Jonah and his prophecy of the coming destruction of Nineveh. And the normal busiest time of day on any beach is usually in the afternoon, when more people would have seen this astonishing event. And furthermore, now that you understand that I orchestrate all things according to My Crystal-clear "pictures and patterns", this had to occur in the afternoon, and more precisely on a Saturday. Herein this "historical parable" points to an afternoon tomb resurrection, but how can a "Saturday Sabbath" resurrection from the belly of this great fish be presupposed from this story? You need more information.

This resurrection Sabbath of My Son was His day, as Jesus is "Lord of the Sabbath". And what does this mean? Let's look at a more infallible "historical parable" wherein Jesus and the disciples were in the "grain fields" on a Sabbath day, which emphatically stamps My "parabolic" exclamation point on His resurrection being on a "Saturday Sabbath"...Matthew 12:1-2...Jesus went through the grain fields on the "Sabbath". His disciples were hungry and began to pick some heads of grain and eat them...When the Pharisees saw this, they said to him, "Look! Your disciples are doing what is unlawful on the Sabbath"...Understand...this is a "historical parable" pointing to a spiritual truth. They were picking grain, and the "twelve disciples", 12 being a "picture" of the fullness of My elect, were taking part in this harvest from the field, and it was forbidden by law to do work on a Sabbath. As we continue, you will see this is a "Crystal-clear picture" validating that the harvest of the resurrection of Jesus was on a "Saturday Sabbath"...

And remember...Jesus said "it is finished" on a Passover Day, then two days later, the elect, who were concealed "in" Jesus as they went through the Lake of Fire, "took part" in the harvest of the first resurrection. Jesus was crucified on Passover Wednesday in 28 AD, and you will soon learn that His Holy Spirit together with the "in Adam" spirits of the elect were resurrected from the "Lake of Fire" two days later on Friday, the "Feast of Firstfruits", and were then led into Paradise on the 3rd day morning of "Saturday Sabbath", a "picture" of My place of rest. Then in the afternoon of that self-same Saturday Sabbath, the "in Adam" Spirit of Jesus left Paradise and entered the tomb. Jesus then walked out through the walls of that tomb as a new reconstituted triune-being, all-inclusive of: first, His original "in Adam" spirit; second, His new spirit-body;

and third, His soul, that was transferred to Hades at His physical death...Psalm 16:10... Thou (God) will not leave My soul (Jesus' Soul) in "Hell"...From this reconstitution of His triune being, Jesus became the "firstborn from the dead"...Colossians 1:18... He (Jesus) is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, "the firstborn from the dead"; so that in all things He might have the preeminence...All of "My elect" will follow in this same "pattern" of the reconstitution of their triune-being, at either the Rapture in the midst of the "Third Season", or the second coming at the end of the "Third Season". Herein My Son was the prototype...1 Corinthians 15:20...Christ, raised from death, the "firstfruits" of all those who sleep...thereby, "the firstborn Son"...

Jesus responded to those judgmental Pharisees, who were complaining about them "harvesting" on a "Saturday Sabbath" by saying...Matthew 12:8...For the "Son of Man" is LORD of the Sabbath...And herein it is written in Mark's account of this "harvesting of grain" from the fields on a Sabbath...Mark 2:27...Then Jesus said to the Pharisees, "The Sabbath was made for man, not man for the Sabbath...as this Sabbath day of rest was the day made to include the "harvest" and "resurrection" of My Son, who was the "Son of Man" and Lord of the Sabbath. The Sabbath is a day of rest, in which the elect, both the church and Israel, "rest" in the "Son of Man" through His Baptism, including Crucifixion, judgment and 2nd Death all the way through the "Lake of Fire"; and are then resurrected on Friday and led into Paradise on a Sabbath Day, which is My hidden place of rest. In essence, the entire process of salvation from beginning to end culminates in the "Sabbath day rest" in the "Son of Man", who is Lord of the Sabbath... Hebrews 4:9-10...There remains a "Sabbath rest" (in Paradise) for the people of God (My elect)...For the one who has entered His rest (into Paradise on the Sabbath day) has himself also rested from his works, as God did from His (on the 7th or Sabbath day).

Let's look at this event through "My Signature" with additional "parabolic" information I revealed in Luke's account of this "Harvest" in the grain fields on a Saturday Sabbath... Luke 6:1...it came to pass on the "second Sabbath after the first" that He (Jesus) went through the grain fields, and His disciples plucked the ears of grain and ate, rubbing them in their hands...Luke is adding extremely critical and persuasive veiled detail in this verse about this same experience in the grain fields, and notice it says "second Sabbath after the first" or "first second Sabbath", which is a Jewish way of saying the "first Sabbath" after the special Sabbath of the "Feast of Unleavened Bread", which always occurs on the day after Passover. So this "second Sabbath" after Passover is always on a Saturday, and never-ever on a Sunday. People, this "historical parable" is "Crystal-clear" and demonstrates the "harvest" is always on a Saturday Sabbath. And this harvest in the grain field story you are reading in MY BOOK is actually taking place historically on the Saturday Sabbath after a just celebrated Jewish Passover day, thus the reason for the anxiety of the Pharisees in the grain fields. This "historical parable" absolutely indicates the harvest, meaning the resurrection of Jesus, is on the Saturday Sabbath after Passover; which is always the second Sabbath after Passover every year by My perfect Law. This truth has been veiled for 2,000 years only to be unveiled "NOW", as the gospel is being "returned to Israel" for their reconciliation in these last days; and they will, without question, understand the purpose for the "second Sabbath after the first", which is always "Saturday Sabbath"; and it's purpose is to observe and celebrate the resurrection of the "Son of Man", who is...Matthew 12:8...'LORD of the Sabbath...This can not be argued or dismissed under Jewish Law, which is My Law. And this Sabbath on which the disciples were "harvesting" grain and eating in the fields, as you just learned in...Luke 6:1...is the "second Sabbath after the first", which is

Passover Saturday Sabbath, and by My Law, always after the "Feast of Unleavened Bread" special Sabbath, which is the "first Sabbath" after Passover called a "High day"...John 19:31...The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the Sabbath day (the day after the Wednesday Passover in 28 AD), for that Sabbath day (Special Sabbath) was a "high day" (Feast of Unleavened Bread), besought Pilate that their legs might be broken (so that they would die), and they might be taken away...Then in the Jewish context, the following Saturday Sabbath after Passover is the second Sabbath after Passover, which is the "first" second Sabbath after the special Sabbath (Feast of Unleavened Bread) after Passover; and then after this, the 7 Saturday Sabbaths the following 7 weeks would be considered in order – the "second" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; and then the "third" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; and then the "fourth" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; and then the "fifth" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; and then the "sixth" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; and then the "seventh" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; then lastly, the "eighth" second Sabbath after the second day of Passover; leading to the next day after the "eighth" second Sabbath being Sunday Pentecost 50 days latter; which is always on the Sunday following the "eighth" second Sabbath after Passover...

People...The number eight "pictures" "new beginning", and Sunday is always the "new beginning" of every week, herewith this outpouring of the Holy spirit on Pentecost was a new spiritual beginning, therein allowing for the elect "in Adam" triune creation to be reconnected to God the Father - as it was before sin; this is "pictured" by the veil in the Temple being torn in half when Jesus was crucified, thus enabling man's re-connection to the "Ark of the Covenant" overlaid with Gold, a "picture" of God the Father..."WOW".

Pentecost celebration is always 50 days after a resurrection Saturday Sabbath to allow for a Sunday Pentecost; which by My Law is always the first day of the week and not 49 days after a Sunday resurrection. If you count 50 days after a Sunday resurrection, this would put Pentecost on a Monday, and the spiritual meaning of the number 50 days (Pente(50)-cost) or 10 x 5, meaning 10-(completion) of 5-(grace and/or judgment) for a Saturday Sabbath resurrection under My law would miss its target. "I AM" perfect in all that I do, and the resurrection of My Son on "Saturday Sabbath" is no exception...

This was not just any old "Saturday Sabbath" when they were walking through those fields "Harvesting" grain; but this actually occurred on a "Saturday Sabbath" after the once a year Jewish Passover, which celebrates the "actual harvest"; this being a "picture" of the resurrection three days after Passover. This is not even arguable in any context. The celebration of the "harvest" of Jesus is always on the "Saturday Sabbath" after Passover. This is a "picture" of the "first resurrection" at the end of the "First Season" when Jesus came out of the tomb...1 Corinthians 15:20/23...But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept...But each in his own order (order of succession): Christ the firstfruits; "afterward" they that are Christ's at His coming...Order of succession being: first - Christ the firstfruits, second - the Elect Church will be resurrected into their new "spirit bodies" at the Rapture, and third - Elect Israel will be regenerated into their new "flesh and blood bodies" after the Rapture at the "second coming" of Jesus, which by "pattern", will also occur on a "Saturday Sabbath". For you have learned that My Son was raised-up (resurrected) on the third day on a "Saturday Sabbath", and My wife will also be raised-up (regenerated) on the third day, which also by "pattern", will be on a "Saturday Sabbath". And as you have learned, "I AM" always perfect in My "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables"...

"I, the LORD your God", wrote this veiled "historical parable" of harvesting grain on a "Saturday Sabbath" through Matthew, Mark and Luke; each adding pieces and color to the story, and they had absolutely no idea of what they were unveiling, as they were not the authors; for they only had their individual piece of the puzzle. "I AM" the One and Only author of My BOOK. Israel – only "I even I" could have veiled this resurrection of My Son through this complex and entangled "second Sabbath after the first" mystery as being on the last day of the week; for which there is also an additional premeditated purpose for this Sabbath day resurrection yet to be unveiled. So keep reading. People, this is "third season" gospel 3.0 and "Crystal-clear" beyond a fault. And Israel – this is your time to become acquainted and reconciled to the truths unveiled within this book..

Let's look at even more <PROOF> for a "Saturday Sabbath resurrection"...Deuteronomy 5:1...Remember that you were slaves in Egypt and that the LORD your God brought you out of there with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm. Therefore the LORD your God has commanded you to observe the "Sabbath day"...Israel – you were brought out from the bondage of Egypt, which as you learned earlier, is a "picture" of My elect spirits, both Israel and the church, being brought out of their bondage in Hades; and your exodus out of Egypt took place on Passover, as is well documented in My BOOK. Remember the blood over the doorpost, a "picture" of crucifixion? Then 3 days later you entered into the Red Sea, which is a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire"; and you went all the way through successfully to the other side, where you were resurrected so to speak, out of the Red Sea, which is a "picture" of the 2nd Death. This was 3 days after your Passover exodus, which is a "picture" of the same "Saturday Sabbath" that Jesus was brought out of the tomb called the "second Sabbath after the first". You can be sure that Israel's exodus out of Egypt would have aligned with a Wednesday Passover and a Saturday crossing of the Red Sea; Israel – My signature is always precise when interpreting "historical parables". This is why I commanded Moses to express these "exact words" to Pharaoh...Exodus 3:18...They (Israel) will pay heed to what you (Moses) say; and you with the elders of Israel will come to the king of Egypt (Pharaoh) and you will say to him, "The LORD, the God of the Hebrews, has met with us. Please, let us (Moses, as a "picture" of Jesus, and Israel, as a "picture" of the elect) go a "three-day journey into the wilderness", that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God."... Why a three-day journey into the wilderness? Why not a four, five or six-day journey? Because "I AM" always precise with My "parabolic language"; just one more illustration added to the many you have already examined of your three-day journey with My Son leading "you" out of Egypt, a "picture" of Hades, and through His Baptism from physical death on Wednesday Passover to spiritual resurrection from the "Lake of Fire" two days later on Friday, the "Feast of Firstfruits", and were then led into Paradise on the third day "Saturday Sabbath", which all took place during My Son's three days and three nights in the tomb. And the "us" I commanded Moses to speak to Pharaoh about in this just read verse, includes Moses himself, and all Israel, which is a "picture" of My elect. So again, Moses as a "picture" of Jesus is leading Israel, a "picture" of My elect, on this three-day journey. Israel, do you really think that men writing this account could have understood this was a prophecy of your three-day journey 1,400 years in the distant future? No one even until "NOW" understood any of this. Just read some of the many explanations about this three-day journey in Bible commentaries. Notice I added the phrase "into the wilderness", which as we have mentioned several times, is a "picture" of My Son's 40 days of wilderness testing after His Baptism by John, and Israels 40 years of wilderness testing after they crossed Red Sea, and the elect's 40

Jubilee years of testing in the wilderness that they are in the midst of experiencing for the purpose of being perfected and conformed to image of My Son. This entire story-line of Israel's "three-day journey" out of Egypt, and passage through the Red Sea is a "picture, pattern, parallel and parable" written, directed and produced by Your Father, "the God of all creation" pointing to future events of your "three-day journey" of your baptism in My Son; beginning with His crucifixion on Wednesday and ending with His physical resurrection on "Saturday Sabbath" after 3 days in the tomb. Any Questions?

This Wednesday on which My Son was crucified also has to align with the time of King Herod's death, and the age of My Son at His death. And it is a known fact recorded in history that King Herod died between 4 BC and 3 BC, and that he sent his soldiers to kill all babies 2 years old and under...Matthew 2:16...When Herod realized that he had been outwitted by the Magi (the wise men), he was furious, and he gave orders to kill all the boys in Bethlehem and its vicinity who were 2 years old and under, in accordance with the time he had learned from the Magi...This is within the birth date for My Son being born in late September or early October in 6 BC, herein prophetically fulfilling the purpose of the "Feast of Tabernacles". You need to know this to present the time-line as outlined in My BOOK for the end-time events. The only other year within 10 years of 28 AD where Passover is on a Wednesday, is in 31 AD, making My Son much too old to fulfill all the requirements, and King Herod would have died before My Son was born...

And just one more bit of information: in order for Jesus to have been resurrected on Sunday, He would have had to have been crucified on a Thursday; and the nearest Passover on a Thursday was in 34 AD, and again, King Herod would have died many years before Jesus was born. (See Passover dates chart below) Hence, a Wednesday Crucifixion is the only possibility to fit all the criteria necessary, and if He was then, in this scenario, resurrected on a Sunday after a Wednesday crucifixion, He would have been in the tomb 4 nights and resurrected on the 4th day. Are you going with that?...

Anno Domini YEAR	Below are the Gregorian dates when the Sun Crosses the Equator Traversing North "Vernal Equinox"	Gregorian dates for the Hebrew first day of Nisan Beginning at Sundown on the evening before	14th Day of Nisan (Passover) starts the first Full Moon after "Vernal Equinox"
U. S. Naval Observatory Astronomical Gregorian Passover Calendar Dates			
26 A.D.	Saturday, April 6, 7 a.m.	Monday, April 8	Sunday, April 21
27 A.D.	Wednesday, March 26, 7 p.m.	Saturday, March 29	Friday, April 11
28 A.D.	Tuesday, April 13, 2 p.m.	Thursday, April 15	Wednesday, April 28
29 A.D.	Saturday, April 2, 7 p.m.	Tuesday, April 5	Monday, April 18
30 A.D.	Wednesday, March 22, 8 p.m.	Saturday, March 25	Friday, April 7
31 A.D.	Tuesday, April 10, 2 p.m.	Thursday, April 12	Wednesday, April 25
32 A.D.	Saturday, March 29, 10 p.m.	Tuesday, April 1	Monday, April 14
33 A.D.	Friday, March 20, 9 a.m.	Monday, April 20	Sunday, May 3
34 A.D.	Wednesday, April 7, 2 p.m.	Friday, April 9	Thursday, April 22

Understand that the Hebrew Calendar starts each day at evening as was proclaimed in...Genesis 1:5...And the evening and the morning were the first day...This "picture" of My redemptive plan, evening to morning for each of the 7 days, was already in My mind from creation, which clearly highlights that I had already known that sin would ensue, and a redemptive plan would be necessary to reconcile fallen man from their sin. Because evening to morning illustrates "darkness to light", a "picture" of death to life; the fulfillment of which was manifested in the death of My Son to the resurrection of My Son. Think men writing My BOOK would have started each day at night? When do you start your day? Jesus said to Paul...Acts 26:18..."You will open their eyes, that they may turn from "darkness to light" and from the dominion of "Satan (darkness) to God (Light)", that they may receive forgiveness of sins and an inheritance among those who have been sanctified by faith in Me" (Jesus)...So, Jesus was crucified on Wednesday, the 14th of Nisan on the Hebrew calendar, which is April 28th in 28 AD on the Gregorian calendar; thereon...Matthew 27:46/50...About three in the afternoon Jesus cried out in a loud voice, "Eli, Eli, lema sabachthani?", which means, "My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"..."then" Jesus cried in a loud voice (it is finished) and gave up his Spirit...Jesus was placed in the tomb Thursday evening (1st Night), and then Thursday day (1st Day); then Friday evening (2nd Night), and Friday day (2nd Day); then Saturday evening (3rd Night), after-which Jesus arose from His tomb Saturday afternoon at 3 PM (3rd Day). This was My ordained 72 hours for the resurrection of My Son or 8 x 3^2 hours, 8 – 3 -- 2, meaning my Son's resurrection consummated a 8-(new beginning) for My 3-(eternal) 2-(elect), thus satisfying all scripture relating to this doctrine...Any Questions?

Some say Jesus was crucified on the day before Passover, but scripture does not support this, as a statement by Jesus in Matthew's gospel seems to confirm that His death would occur on Passover. Jesus says to his disciples...Matthew 26:2...You know that in two days' time it will be Passover, and the Son of Man will be handed over to be crucified...The way this statement is worded implies two simultaneous events would transpire; Passover and crucifixion would occur on the self-same day. It really does not make sense to interpret it any other way. If Jesus was going to be crucified before the Passover, why would "I even I", His Father, bother to mention the Passover and crucifixion in the same sentence, pointing to these two events taking place on the same day? And finally, the Roman governor had a custom of releasing one prisoner chosen by the people on the occasion of Passover...Matthew 27:15...Now it was the governor's custom at the festival (of Passover) to release a prisoner chosen by the crowd...Pilate followed this custom, offering to release Jesus on Passover, but the crowds, stirred up by the chief priests and elders, demanded that Barabbas be released instead..Matthew 27:20...the chief priests and the elders persuaded the crowd to ask for Barabbas and to have Jesus executed...It makes sense that this amnesty would have been granted on the actual day of the Passover feast and not before or after the literal Passover day...

So it can be concluded that My Son was crucified on the very Day of Passover, which I had established as a "picture" in Egypt when the death angel passed over death on Passover, which is a "picture" of Jesus defeating death on the cross on the very day of Passover; and His death needed to take place on a Wednesday to ensure a Saturday resurrection; and the only one that fits all the "pattern" is Wednesday April 28th, 28 AD. Does any of this new information change your salvation position...No. Should any of this new information change your traditions...Yes. Sunrise service should be changed to Saturday afternoon, as that is not only the celebration of the resurrection of My Son,

but also the resurrection of the elect "in Adam" spirits from the 2nd Death on the "Feast of Firstfruits" the day before. And some of the physical bodied people who are paired to these "in Adam" spirits residing in Paradise would actually be in attendance at this Saturday afternoon service. Would this not be a perfect "picture" and celebration of these two parts of the first resurrection event: meaning the resurrection of the "in Adam" spirits from the "Lake of Fire" on the "Feast of Firstfruits" Friday evening on the Gregorian calendar, which is Saturday morning on the Hebrew calendar, this being the first part of the "first resurrection", followed by the resurrection of Jesus that selfsame afternoon on Saturday Sabbath, which is the second part of the "first resurrection"? Will they change? No...men rarely change their traditions, for they are creatures of habit. And add to this a "religious" mindset locked into all their routine observances, for both Israel, who celebrate all their feasts having no perception as to what any of them exemplify; and the brick and mortar churches, who have no understanding of the abundance of My signature of "parabolic language" in their own Bible, who are steeped in and a slaves to their own ceremonial celebrations. But also understand, this is all by divine foreknowledge, brought about according to the will of the LORD your God...

Almost everybody knows that you can't get three days and three nights from a Friday crucifixion to a Sunday morning resurrection, but they keep the tradition just the same. It's sort of like the 6,000 year old mythical "Earth Age" theory created by James Ussher that you learned about earlier. And if you believe something long enough, then it must be true, and it becomes gospel, and thus a tradition begins. And Easter Sunday is a man made tradition, but the spirit of it is correct in the same way the spirit of the celebration of the birth of My Son is correct, even though you know that December 25th is not His actual birth date; This date of December 25th was chosen for a purpose you will learn about later in this book. And December 25th is actually very close to His conception date of December 27th 7 BC, and from My viewpoint, conception is when life begins. And of course His resurrection should be celebrated, however, you might want to at least think about honoring the lawful, thus legitimate days of these events; those events being: the crucifixion on "Passover" Wednesday afternoon; the washing of the sins of the elect in the "Lake of Fire" on "Feast of Unleavened Bread" Thursday; the resurrection of the elect spirits from the "Lake of Fire" on "Feast of Firstfruits" Friday and the resurrection of My Son from the tomb on Saturday Sabbath afternoon. This is an outlined "picture" of the artistry and signature of your Almighty God on full display...

You know that Jesus was 33 1/3rd years old, that's 33.333 years old from conception to crucifixion, thus 333, which, as you have learned, is the spiritual number or mark of the Elect at their rebirth, and there can be no argument about this. I do not determine age from physical birth, but rather from conception; and it can be calculated from this that Jesus was conceived at 9 pm December 27th, 7 BC. You can know this from proceeding 33 1/3rd years backward from His 3 PM death on Passover Wednesday April 28th, 28 AD; 33 years + 365.2422 x .333 (.333 is the 1/3rd portion of His age of 33 1/3rd). This equates to 33 years and 121.75 days, and takes us back to 9 PM December 27th, 7 BC, where on the Hebrew calendar we arrive during Hanukkah, which is the "Feast of Lights", also called the "Feast of Dedication" celebrated by Jesus in...John 10:22-23...At that time the Feast of the Dedication (Hanukkah) took place at Jerusalem; it was winter...and Jesus was walking in the temple in the portico of Solomon...Is it a coincidence that Jesus was conceived during the "Feast of Lights"? No coincidences in these story's in My Holy BOOK. Jesus began His life in the womb of Mary as the "Light of the world" during this very celebration? Jesus said in...John 8:12...I am the "light of the world"...Jesus is My

light brought into this world to bring His Elect out of the darkness of evil and sin... Revelation 22:5...And night (darkness) will be no more. They will need no light of lamp or sun, for the "Lord God will be their light", and they will reign forever and ever...And as you have learned, I paint perfect "pictures" in My story telling, which are impossible not to see if I open your eyes to see the light of these veiled truths. "Darkness to Light" is the central repeated message of My BOOK: starting with the "evening to morning" picture of the 6 days of the second "Earth Age" recreation from the first chapter of Genesis, to the last chapter of Revelation. Just read...Genesis 1:3-5...Then God said, "Let there be light"; and there was light. And God saw the light, that *it was* good; and God divided the light from the darkness...God called the light Day, and the darkness He called Night...So the evening and the morning were the first day..."I AM" that "I AM", the Creator God of all things, and therein "I even I" called each day thereafter in this order ...Genesis 1-8...'So the evening and the morning were the second day...Geneses 1-13 ...'So the evening and the morning were the third day...Genesis1:19...'So the evening and the morning were the fourth day...'Genesis 1:23...'So the evening and the morning were the fifth day...Genesis 1:31...'So the evening and the morning were the sixth day...Do you see the "pattern" of Darkness to Light in the order of My creation? Like everything else during this second "Earth Age", it's all in My control, exemplified through My "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables". For My "Exordium" proclaims... "The totality of all predestined eternal creation and all that pertains to it was planned, accomplished and finished even before the foundation of the world; unchangeable and playing out over My immutable created time-lines...There is a purpose for everything under the heavens, and a fixed time and place for the execution of it...This is true of all creatures and things, though especially the self-aware creatures"...

Let's review the life of My Son through the "pictures" of the Feasts of Israel. He was conceived and came into the world during "Hanukkah", which is the "Feast of Lights"...John 1:9...Jesus is the true light, who came into the world (9 PM, December 27th, 7 BC) to bring light unto all men...He was born during the "Feast of Tabernacles"... John 1:14...And the Word became flesh, and dwelt (Tabernacled) among us...The word "dwelt" is Strong's Concordance # 4630 *skēnóō* meaning tent or tabernacle. My Son actually dwelt or tabernacled among you for 33.3 years, and now actually lives through the Holy Spirit in My Elect, which is your temporary "tent" called earthly bodies, until you receive your new ones. But until then, Jesus said...Matthew 5:14...You are the light of the world...Jesus physically died on the "Feast of Passover", the 14th of Nisan in 28 AD, after He told the thief on the cross he would be in "Paradise" with Him this day...Luke 23:43...Jesus answered him, "Truly I tell you, today you will be with Me in Paradise."...Then just before sundown, My Son's sinless body was laid in the tomb. Then the next day after Passover, the 15th of Nissan, which is the "special Sabbath" or High Day called the "Feast of Unleavened Bread", My Son went and preached to all the Prisoners in Hades, after-which He led the Elect Spirits out and to the "Judgment Seat of God", wherein their personal sin was judged; Jesus then ferried His Elect through the "Lake of Fire", the 2nd Death, beginning on the "Feast of Unleavened Bread", which is a "picture" of the washing away of personal sin through the "Lake of Fire"; thus the leaven was removed, as leaven in My BOOK is used as a "picture" of sin 33 times; and when you take communion, you partake of the unleavened sinless bread, a "picture" of My Son's sinless body. My elect, both Israel and the church, herewith faithfully seal My covenant and partake with Jesus in all that He experienced in His baptism: death, burial and judgment in the "Lake of Fire" and resurrection into My place of rest...Paradise...

On "Feast of Firstfruits", Friday, the 16th of Nisan, just two days after the crucifixion Passover, the sheaf of firstfruits is offered by the Priest...Leviticus 23:10-11...Speak to the sons of Israel and say to them, 'When you enter the land (the earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of the Spiritual Promised Land...Paradise) which I am going to give to you and reap its harvest (a "picture" of the harvest or resurrection from the 2nd Death of Jesus and His elect on the "Feast of Firstfruits"), then you shall bring in the sheaf of the "first-fruits" of your harvest (a "picture" of the resurrection of the "in Adam" spirits) to the priest...He shall wave (meaning "lift up" in Hebrew) the sheaf before the LORD for you to be accepted; on the "day after" the Sabbath (the day after the special Sabbath of "Unleavened Bread", which is the "Feast of Firstfruits") the priest shall wave it (lift it up)...to celebrate the lifting up or resurrection of the Spirit of Jesus and His elect from the "Lake of Fire" on the "Feast of Firstfruits". And you think men wrote this? Come on people...My "pictures" are spot-on, and men had no clue about any of this...<PROOF>...

Let's review: Jesus was crucified on Wednesday; led the elect spirits out of Hades to the "Judgment Seat of God"; after-which He atoned for sin on the special Thursday Sabbath called "Feast of Unleavened Bread"; then Jesus' spirit, together with His own original "in Adam" spirit and the original "in Adam" spirits of His elect were resurrected from the "Lake of Fire" the next day on Friday the "Feast of Firstfruits", whereupon He led His elect into Paradise the morning of "Saturday Sabbath". Jesus then walked out of His tomb on the afternoon of that self-same "Saturday Sabbath". This should help explain why 3 days and 3 nights for these events. We have "Passover", the "Feast of Unleavened Bread", the "Feast of Firstfruits" and a "Saturday Sabbath" resurrection of the body of My Son, all taking place during these 3 days and 3 nights...Any Questions?

As you can clearly see, an abundance of activities took place during those three days and three nights...Romans 8:29...For those whom He foreknew, He also predestined to become conformed to the image of His Son, so that He (Jesus) would be the firstborn among "many brethren"...Notice Jesus was raised with "many brethren". These "many brethren" are the "in Adam" elect spirits that were led out of Hades to the "Judgment Seat of God", and then brought through the "Lake of Fire" successfully into Paradise. Conclusion...Jesus led those "in Adam" spirits, inclusive of His own "in Adam" spirit and the thief on the cross, through that "Lake of Fire" on the "Feast of Unleavened Bread", followed by the resurrection from the Lake of Fire" on the "Feast of Firstfruits". He then led those spirits into Paradise the morning of "Saturday Sabbath", after-which the "in Adam" Spirit of Jesus returned to the tomb from Paradise on the afternoon of that self-same "Saturday Sabbath". His "in Adam" spirit was then unified with His new spirit-body and His sole, and He walked out of the tomb as the "firstborn from the dead.

And notice that this was not a flesh and blood body raised-up from that tomb, as flesh and blood "can not" enter into Heaven...1 Corinthians 15:50...Now I say this, that flesh and blood "can not" inherit the "Kingdom of God"...Thus, the new resurrected "spirit-body" of Jesus was united with His original "in Adam" spirit, and He ministered on the earth for 40 days, after-which He ascended to the "Kingdom of God" and back to His Father. This 40 day ministry of Jesus on earth in His new "spirit-body" was "patterned" after His 40 months of ministry on earth in His old "earthly-body" from December 27th, 24 AD, after He turned 30, until April 28th, 28 AD, wherein He was crucified. Also notice this verse says flesh and blood "can not" inherit the "Kingdom of God", the invisible heavenly kingdom; but it does not say flesh and blood "can not" inherit the "Kingdom of Heaven", the visible earthly kingdom, because flesh and blood bodies, will indeed,

inherit the “New Earth” in the "Kingdom of Heaven". People...there are no mistakes in My BOOK. This is a big point, there are just no mistakes anywhere in all of My BOOK...

And you say, “I thought Jesus said the thief would be with Jesus in Paradise this same day when He was on the cross, and now you say Jesus led him into Paradise two days later on the second day after Passover on the “Feast of Firstfruits”. Depends on your perspective: there are no days in the Spirit realm. Days are an earth time mechanism; there are no sun, moon or stars to measure time in the Spiritual realm of the domain of Heaven...Revelation 22:5...And night will be no more. They will need no light of lamp or sun, for the “Lord God will be their light”...Jesus could have led His elect into Paradise a thousand earth years latter and it would have been the same day in the Spirit realm. Remember were it said in...2 Peter 3:8...a day with the LORD is like a thousand years...It could have been said a day with the Lord is like a million years. Again, there is no time in the Heavenly realm, and there are no errors in My BOOK. If you think there is an error, you just don't have all the information, or you don't have the proper perspective...

Let's continue with the “pictures” of the Feasts of Israel: “3 days” after crucifixion, the “in Adam” spirit of Jesus left Paradise to be united with His new spirit-body, wherein He was resurrected from His tomb on Saturday afternoon; He then ministered on the earth for forty days, after-which He ascended from the Mount of Olives back to Me, His Father. Ten days later the comforter came down on the “Feast of Pentecost” Sunday; thus we have the lawful 50 days after crucifixion (death) to Pentecost (new life)...John 16:7...'it is expedient for you that I (Jesus) go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter (Holy Spirit) will not come unto you, but if I go, I will send Him to you...This is the Holy Spirit of My Son sent to indwell My Elect when they are born-again to new life. This is the "Spirit on-loan from God" which returns to Me at your physical death. Your “in Adam” spirit, the one you should have been born with, is presently at rest in Paradise or bound in Hades; however, you have learned that My sovereignty operates outside of time, thus how you respond to Jesus “today” will effectuate your “in Adam” spirit's response to the Spirit of Jesus in Hades 2,000 years ago...Deliberate on this carefully!!!

If you inherit the Kingdom of God, you will be re-united with your “in Adam" spirit at the Rapture, which will take place during the “Feast of Trumpets”; or if you inherit the Kingdom of Heaven, you will be re-united with your “in Adam" spirit at Regeneration just after Armageddon when Jesus returns to the Mount of Olives; which will take place according to the “pattern” of the resurrection of My Son; and thus take place on a “Saturday Sabbath” on the "Day of Atonement”, therefore fulfilling the last two feasts. This last feast of the "Day of Atonement", also called Yom Kippur, will be the end of My “original” time-line; the reconciliation of both heavenly and earthly things will be done. And unless there is a yet to be revealed extension of My time-line, I will have finished My work of the restoration of all things, even as they were before original sin at the beginning of time. My work is always finished on the “seventh day”, which is the “Sabbath Day”...Genesis 2:2...On the “seventh day” God finished His work which He had done (Strong's Concordance #6213 Hebrew asah means accomplished)... At the end of time, My three-season-reconciliation-plan for My re-creation will be done, accomplished. Reconciliation of all things, both earthly and heavenly, will be done, and without question, it will be on a “Saturday Sabbath Day”. All things pardoned, forgiven, exonerated and atoned for; and the beginning of the third “Earth Age” will commence, and the same statement will be true again...Geneses 1:31...God saw everything He had done (asah meaning accomplished), and behold, it was very good...Any Questions?...

Lets review:
1...Hanukkah...Conception of Jesus...
2...Feast of Tabernacles...Birth of Jesus...
3...Passover...Death of Jesus...
4...Feast of Unleavened Bread...Body of Jesus in the tomb..."Judgment Seat of God"...Washing of personal sin in the "Lake of Fire"...
5...Feast of First-fruits...The resurrection of Jesus and the elect spirits from the "Lake of Fire"...then the next day on the morning of "Saturday Sabbath, which is the "second Sabbath after Passover", the elect spirits are led into Paradise...later in the afternoon of that self-same "Saturday Sabbath", the body of Jesus was resurrected from the tomb...
6...Pentecost...Celebrated by the church when the Holy Spirit of Jesus came back to earth to indwell His elect...For Israel, it's when the law was given to Moses at Mt. Sinai...
7...Feast of Trumpets...The Rapture of the Elect Church, Heavenly things complete...
8...Day of Atonement...Regeneration of Elect Israel, Earthly things complete; the end-of-time and the end of the second "Earth Age", which will be on a "Saturday Sabbath"...

Notice, these feasts are listed in the order of the events they "picture". Go back and just reread the purpose of each feast in sequence, starting with the Conception of Jesus, and you will see the artistry of your God. These feasts are a road map to your destination if you are one of My Elect. The next feast in My time-line yet to be fulfilled on this map is the "Feast of Trumpets", which is the Rapture; after which will follow the "Day of Atonement", this being the "second coming" of My Son to the Mount of Olives and the conclusion of all things related to your short-lived second "Earth Age"...

Let's pause for a moment here to examine something that has been a mystery for 3,500 years in Rabbinical Studies. And these are some of the most intellectually gifted people on the planet. So, why haven't they been able to answer these questions? Why did Jehovah God initiate the "Feast of Firstfruits" in the first place? And what was the purpose of sacrificing a "second" perfectly spotless lamb just 2 days after Passover on the "Feast of Firstfruits", when they had just offered a perfectly good spotless lamb for the atonement sacrifice on Passover Day; these lambs being a "picture" of My Son? Pay attention here Israel...Leviticus 23:12...On the day (Feast of Firstfruits) you shall wave ("lift up" in Hebrew) the sheaf, you must sacrifice as a burnt offering to the LORD a lamb a year old "without defect"...So why this second spotless lamb sacrifice?...

People...Have you ever seen a movie where the mathematician is trying to figure out some space-time continuum, which he has been working on for numerous years, and he has this long equation that fills the blackboard many lines deep with all kinds of symbols and figures you know nothing about...And then some space time-traveler comes back in time, and while the mathematician is out of the room, this time-traveler walks over to the blackboard and fills in the missing piece that solves the space-time continuum; and then the mathematician comes back into the room and is amazed at the finished equation...Well, in this story or "parable" just constructed, the one penning this book is the mathematician and the Spirit of God is the time-traveler; and He just came from outside of time, from where He resides, and filled in the last missing piece, which is the "Feast of Firstfruits" unveiled in this "third season" gospel..It is hoped that God is enabling you to see these amazing hidden truths being unveiled in this book.....

Understand...no one up until "NOW" had any earthly idea about anything to do with the 2nd Death, or the resurrection from the "Lake of Fire" of the Spirit of My Son, along with the elect "in Adam" spirits of the church and Israel concealed "within" Him; and herein

this all took place on the "Feast of Firstfruits"; thus satisfying the consummation and final in-gathering of said Firstfurits to be fulfilled at either the Rapture on the "Feast of Trumpets", or the "second coming" on the "Day of Atonement", when these "in Adam" spirits are united with their new sinless bodies, either spiritual or flesh and blood. These "in Adam" spirits harvested as the Firstfruits in 28 AD, will then, at the Rapture or Regeneration, be fully integrated "triune-beings" again, even as they were before Adams' sin in 9973 BC. My "original" time-line will be complete. 9973 BC to 2028 AD is 12,000 years (12×10^3) = 12-(fullness) of 3-(time) is 10-(complete); body, soul and spirit of My elect reunited as one, the reconciliation of all things accomplished through the atoning sacrifice of My Son. Revelation of spiritual things is a blessing reserved for My elect, and herein, could 2028 AD be the conclusion of all earthly things?...We shall see..

Jesus was the "atoning sacrifice" offered up for the sins of My elect...2 Corinthians 5:21...God made Him who had no sin to be a "sin offering" for us, so that "in Him" (literally through His 1st Death on the cross and spiritually through His 2nd Death in the Lake of fire) we might become the righteousness of God...This verse, contrary to what most people believe, was not fully satisfied on the cross. We explained earlier that your own "personal sin" was not atoned-for by the physical suffering of Christ through His 1st Death on the cross, when the first spotless lamb sacrifice was offered up on the day of Passover. The actual payment for your own personal sin was atoned-for on the "Feast of Firstfruits" two days after the cross, thus what you just read in...Leviticus 23:12...explains the reason for the second spotless lamb sacrifice to be offed up; a "picture" of the Spirit of Jesus offering up Himself for the personal sin of His elect through His 2nd Death. This was the day when the payment for your personal sins were "officially" fully satisfied. After the "Judgment Seat of God", the elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel and the elect "in Adam" spirits of the church residing "in" My Son were on this day cast into the "Lake of Fire" on Thursday, the "Feast of Unleavened Bread"; and they went all the way through successfully to the other side, which atoned-for the personal sins of Israel and the personal sins of the church; who were then resurrected together as one from the "Lake of Fire" on Friday, the "Feast of Firstfruits", as the sheaf offering by the Priest was being waved (lifted up). Thus, the payment for your personal sin was fully satisfied on Friday, the "Feast of Firstfruits", wherein the second spotless lamb sacrifice, pointing to the true definitive fulfillment of the "official" payment of sin through the "Lake of Fire", was the missing piece in the "Feasts of God" equation. The resolution of My blackboard puzzle has "NOW" been faithfully pieced together...

And if you had any doubts concerning what you read earlier about the "in Adam" spirits going through the "Lake of Fire" to pay for your sin, those doubts should have now been eliminated...This missing piece of the equation can not be easily argued against in spotlighting this undeniable truth...The second lamb sacrifice on the "Feast of Firstfruits" is <PR00F> that God wrote His own BOOK, and this truth was far beyond the understanding of unholy men who many believe wrote His BOOK...Any Questions?

This missing piece also was hidden from church scholars. Without it, they interpreted that the wave offering should be after the "Saturday Sabbath", which is the Sunday after Passover...Leviticus 23:11...He shall wave ("lift up" in Hebrew) the sheaf before the LORD for you to be accepted; on the "day after" the Sabbath...which would place, they reason, for a "physical" resurrection on Sunday after the "Saturday Sabbath". However, Sunday, as we have shown, will not fit into My Signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" or the required number of days to correctly reach a necessary Pentecost.

For My signature will only fit into the day after the "High Day" Sabbath of the "Feast of Unleavened Bread", which would be Friday the " Feast of Firstfruits" when Jesus and the elect spirits were "lifted up" after the 2nd Death judgment, "pictured" by the sheath being waved, a picture of My Elect's spiritual resurrection from the "Lake of Fire". Thus the reason for the second spotless lamb being offered. This is the "first resurrection"... Revelation 20:6...Blessed and holy is the one who has a part in the "first resurrection"; over these the 2nd death has no power...because the elect spirits defeated the 2nd Death hidden "in" the sacrificial "sin offering" paid in full by the Lamb of God, as is "pictured" by this second lamb being sacrificed on Friday, the "Feast of Firstfruits", the day after the Thursday special High Day Sabbath of the "Feast of Unleavened Bread". The "Feast of Firstfruits" on Friday is when sin was "officially" stamped "paid in full". The "physical" resurrection of My Son from the tomb was the very next day on "Saturday Sabbath", 3 days and 3 nights after the Passover on Wednesday, April 28th, 28 AD. Do you think men, if writing My BOOK, would have included this second spotless lamb to be sacrificed the second day after Passover for the "official" payment of sin? Of course not. Men knew nothing about the elect being led through the 2nd Death "in" the Spirit of My Son, or anything about this "Feast of Firstfruits" resurrection from the "Lake of Fire" until "NOW"...PROOF absolute, for "I AM" the One and Only author of My BOOK...

If you can't see God's signature on this blueprint, we apologize for not making it more discernible...But you have learned, and should acknowledge that God is in control of all things, thus He may not be enabling you to embrace these new unveiled revelations. Again, If only God had given this assignment to someone a little more eloquent in the written word, but this testifies that God works through the least to illustrate His best.....

So why did I veil these truths from Israel until now? Let's be "Crystal-clear" about this. I, "I AM" He who was blinding the eyes of Israel from understanding who their Messiah was because of their rejection of My Son; and these two-fold events of two Sabbath days and two spotless lamb sacrifices on "Passover" Wednesday and "Feast of Firstfruits" Friday, and the two resurrections; the "Lake of Fire" resurrection on Friday and the "tomb" resurrection on Saturday, helped put a blindfold of confusion into Israel's understanding of the "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" that the "Feast's of God" were illustrating...that is, until "NOW". And in conjunction with this, when you add these just disclosed hidden veiled truths from My BOOK concerning the unfolding events that took place during the three days and three nights of Passover, to Israels already confusing idea of two Messiahs, you can understand Israel's confusion regarding these hidden truths; in that, I have compounded the issue even further by including still more impediment into their understanding of their scriptures. That is, the scholarly Rabbis and Pharisees of Israel had to discern "why two advents of their Messiah"? First, as the suffering servant, which they did "not" comprehend; and second, as a conquering King to overthrow their oppressors which, in fact, they did comprehend. But the prophesied coming of their conquering King will not unfold until after Armageddon at My Son's "second coming" to the Mount of Olives, when Israel's Messiah (Jesus) will, in point of fact, over-throw their oppressors. And this ambiguous idea of two advents of Israel's Messiah caused many in Israel to believe that there might actually be two Messiahs. Therefore, because of Israel's rejection of My Son, "I even I", The Most High God placed many perplexing and veiled conclusions in My Book that would not enable Israel to see these obscurely veiled truths until "NOW". And as you ponder My "Third Season" gospel, this brings with it an ominous forewarning: My BOOK is fair-game toward judgment of "self-minded" people who disbelieve My BOOK!

Also understand...We explained earlier that your own personal sins were "not" paid-for by the physical suffering of Christ and His death on the cross. However, His physical death was necessary to commission Him as the only perfect "atoning sacrifice" to atone for your own personal sins two days after His physical death, when the debt of your own personal sins were paid-for "in" My Son through the washing of the 2nd Death in the "Lake of Fire". However, the additional sins of the "sins of your fathers" that passed on through to you were abrogated when Jesus was cut-off on the cross, in that, your faith in Jesus removes that curse; and thus the "sins of your fathers" are only accountable to your fathers, not to you...Deuteronomy 24:16...The fathers shall "not" be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death (the 2nd Death) for his own (personal) sin...We can't emphasize this enough, as you will not learn this in your "second season" gospel church, so we need to make this as "Crystal-clear" as possible. When you believe on the atonement (kaw-far') that I provided for the pardoning of your sin and you partake of Jesus, who is your "atoning sacrifice", your faith then places you "in" Christ on the cross; and you are seen by Me as being cut-off (circumcised) with Him; thereby the sins of your fathers passing on through to you are cut-off all the way back to your first father, Adam...Daniel 9:26...After 62 weeks the Messiah will be cut-off (circumcised)... and thus, you will no longer be under the curse of the "sins of your fathers" passing on through to you...Ezekiel 18:17...'He who keeps My laws and follows My decrees will "not" die for his father's sin; he will surely live...So how do you keep My laws? Believe in Jehovah if you are Jewish, or believe in My Son if you are Gentile, and I will see you as also keeping My law perfectly. Now for the "WOW" moment. When all the spirits of all mankind "in Adam" were sent to Hades at original sin in the Garden, it was because of the sin of their first father, "Adam"...1 Corinthians 15:22...For as all in Adam die... However, if you were placed in Christ, "the last Adam", on the cross by your faith, that original sin of your first father, "the first Adam", that was passed on through to you, was cut-off when Jesus physically died; giving you your free get out of jail (Hades) card ...1 Corinthians 15:22...all in Christ shall be made alive...Therein, when your "in Adam" spirit came out of Hades and followed Jesus to the "Judgment Seat of God", you were only judged for your own personal sins, which were then paid-for through the "Lake of Fire", thus hidden and secured "in" the "atoning sacrifice" of My Son...Any Questions?

Before we leave this chapter, notice this being cut-off with Jesus also answers another question. On what day of the week will the Rapture of the "body of Christ", which is the church, occur? You know that I illustrate things in "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables", therefore if the "body of Christ", which is the temple of God, was torn down as Christ Himself proclaimed, then this "picture" of My Son being raised up on a Saturday Sabbath will by "pattern, also "parallel" the "body of Christ" being raised-up on a Saturday Sabbath during the "Feast of Trumpets" some time in the future. But do I give you enough information to determine precisely which Saturday?...We shall see...

People, this is not your "second season" church age gospel where Jesus said...Mark 13:32..."no one knows the "day" or the "hour" of His return, not the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but "My Father only"...but this is the "third season" gospel, and the God of All Truth is unveiling many new truths, as you have already learned. So, the question is, can we possibly discover in this "Third Season" the answer to the mystery's-of-the-ages", and that is – will we know at some point when Jesus will return for His church and when is the end of any possible extended time-line for this "Earth Age"...God's "parables and numbers" will continue to illuminate new light hidden in GOD'S BOOK....

"The Gospel Time-Line"

The "first season" gospel ended in the spring of 28 AD when Jesus proclaimed "It is Finished". The "second season" gospel of grace began at the marriage ceremony in Cana of Galilee in the fall of 24 AD when Jesus changed the water to wine; this being a "historical parable" of changing the truth of the gospel from law to faith. So we have an overlap in time between the beginning of the "second season" gospel of faith in the fall of 24 AD, and the end of the "first season" gospel of the law in the spring of 28 AD at the Crucifixion during Passover. And, as you know, "I even I", your One and Only God, illustrate things in "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables". It's no different here. There will be the same "pattern" of an overlap in time between the beginning of the "third season" gospel of the "sovereignty of God", and the end of the "second season" gospel of the "grace of God", which will be fulfilled at the Rapture. Herein, "I even I" have set aside "about" 2,000 years from the beginning of My Son's ministry to the "originally scripted" end of the church age, thus concluding the mystery of God, as proclaimed by the Angel at the blowing of the last trumpet at the Rapture of the church ...Revelation 10:7...in the days of the "voice" of the seventh angel, when He shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be "finished"..."This "voice" of the seventh angel proclaiming the mystery of God should be "finished" at the conclusion of the "Second Season" "parallels" the proclamation of Jesus saying "it is finished" at the conclusion of the "First Season". The conclusion of each of the three seasons of My gospel always ends with a resurrection: the "First Season" ended at the resurrection of Christ; the "Second Season" ends or ended at the resurrection and Rapture of the church; the "Third Season" will end at the resurrection and Regeneration of Israel. "I AM" revealing My signature with "Crystal-clarity" in these "patterns and parallels", verified by My signature on these "three seasons" of time-line events in My overall story-line...

Israel's blindness time-line began when they rejected My Son at the cross, and their blindness will end during the "Third Season", when the 144,000 Jewish evangelists introduce the "third season" gospel (see time-line chart on page 255). And as you have learned, Israel's blindness because of their rejection of their Messiah will last for about 2,000 years until their reconciliation throughout the full course of the 7 year duration of the "Third Season". This 2,000 years can be illustrated from 3 different "patterns"...

(1) Hosea 6:2...After two days (a day is a thousand years) He will revive us (Israel); in the third day He will raise us up (Regeneration) and we shall live in His sight...

(2) Israel's eyes will be blinded for 40 jubilee year cycles: 50 years (a jubilee year cycle) x 40 years = 2,000 years, a "parallel" to their 40 year wilderness journey...

(3) They had to stay 2,000 cubits downstream from the Ark of the Covenant, a "picture" of the 2,000 year separation of Israel from Jesus, their Messiah, when they crossed the Jordan and entered into the earthly Promised Land of Israel...

When you discover the "starting point" of these 3 "patterns" of the 2,000 year time-line of Israel's blindness, which we will examine shortly; you will learn that Armageddon, which is the end-of-time, was "originally" predestined to be in 2028 AD; exactly 2,000 years from the Crucifixion in 28 AD. Then when you subtract 7 years for the tribulation period, which is Daniels's 70th week, you can determine that the "Third Season" should have begun some time around in 2020 or 2021 at the advent of the "Covid Virus" plague when, for the first time in history, the whole world was basically shut down, thus fulfilling...Luke 21:11...and there will be massive earthquakes, and in various places

"plagues" (viruses) and famines; and there will be terrible sights and great signs from heaven...and the end-time regeneration of Israel "should" occur 7 years latter after the "Covid Virus" plague began, which is 2028 AD, this being exactly 2,000 years from the end of the ministry of Jesus in 28 AD, herein demonstrating My aligning of "numbers" and "patterns" for unveiling prophecy. These dates will be annualized and reconfigured to very precise dates later in this book. And most "second season" gospel readers of this book will automatically discount any of this time-line analysis; as they have been overly indoctrinated with the idea that the 40 warning signs in...Matthew 24...and the warning signs in Luke 21...are to be applied to the Rapture of the church, but they "do not"...Matthew 24:22...If those days had not been cut-short, no one would survive, but for the sake of the elect, those days will be shortened...Herein the warning sings in...Matthew 24 and Luke 21...are addressing My "Over-All" end-of-time time-line when I redeem My wife, Israel, as was predetermined from all the parables in My BOOK "before" any changes due to time being cut-short. This doctrine of a cut-short-time-line is correct of course, but you do not know at this point-in-time how short "I AM" going to cut My end-of-time time-line, however you will be made aware of the timing of the "originally" ordained end of-time time-line "before" any cut in the "original" time-line is actualized. But also remember, "I AM" the omniscient creator of all things and I live outside of time (page 213). Time is just another tool in My hand, for I can "shorten time or I can extend time" to fulfill My purposes. For I the Lord proclaim...Amos 3:7...Surely the LORD GOD will do nothing, unless He reveals His secret unto His servants the prophets...And the end-of-time is a pretty big something. I always reveal what "I AM" going to do before I do it; and it is no different in this matter of My "original" cut-short time-line, however, it will be revealed at My appointed time for it to be revealed. This is always the approach for the advent of My revelations to My elect. Did I reveal the "first coming" of Israel's Messiah to Israel 2,000 years ago? – YES...Malachi 3:1...I will send my messenger (John the Baptist), who will prepare the way before me. Then suddenly the Lord (Israel's Messiah) whom you are seeking will come to his temple'...Herein at My appointed time, which is "NOW", "I AM" going to reveal the "second coming" of Israel's Messiah at the end-of-time with the introduction of this "third season" gospel...

Let's look at this "time-out" we call a parenthesis-in-time as revealed in...Daniel 9:24-27...Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people (Israel) and upon thy holy city to finish transgression, and to put an end to sin (sin will be forever eradicated), and to make reconciliation for iniquity (atonement through the cross of Christ), and to bring in everlasting righteousness (the third "Earth Age"), and to seal up (fulfill in Christ all) the vision and prophecy (of the old testament), and to anoint the most Holy (at the second coming of My Son to the Mount of Olives on the day of the LORD)...Know therefore and understand, from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to rebuild Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince (Jesus) shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks (483 years): the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troubled times...(then) after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be "cut-off" (crucified or circumcised – this would be in the crucifixion year of 28 AD), but not for Himself; (but for My Elect Church and Elect Israel...This is when the 2,000 year "time-out" in My calendar for My wife – Israel, began; and the full-end of the 2,000 year time-out will be near the end-of-time...People: this Daniel's 70th week will begin in 2028 AD exactly to the day 2,000 years after the crucifixion of My Son – write it down) the people of the prince that come (the enemies of Israel) shall destroy the city and the sanctuary (This would be Armageddon just before the end-of-time when Israel cries out for their Messiah; and

the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolation's are determined...and he (anti-Christ) shall confirm the covenant with many for one week (a peace treaty between Israel and their enemies). But in the "midst" of the week (Daniel's 70th week) he (anti-Christ indwelled by Satan after his release from the bottomless-pit) shall cause the sacrifice and the offerings to cease. And on the wing of abominations shall come one who destroys (anti-Christ), even until a complete destruction, until the determined end is poured out on the one (Satan) who destroys…This will be Satan's final attempt to destroy My plan to reconcile My wife, elect Israel is Her name. However Satan as always, is just a tool in My overall plans, for His attempt to destroy the church had already failed, as the earlier Rapture had already caught the church up to Heaven...

People: Satan and the demonic forces in this world can never foil God's plans for you or His plans for this world or the timing for God's plans for this world...He is simply the means by which God directs the events of His pre-written theatrical script for this second Earth Age as mentioned earlier...Corinthians 4:9...'for we are made a spectacle (theatron in Greek meaning "theater"), to the world, and to angels...God always prevails

Notice the phrase in the just read passage "in the midst of the week"...Daniel 9:27...he (the anti-Christ) shall confirm the covenant with many for one week, and "in the midst of the week" (Daniel's 70th week, which is the last week in God's "Over-All" time-line) he (the anti-Christ) shall cause the sacrifice and the offerings to cease...Why is Satan ceasing sacrifices in the midst of Daniel's 70th week? Because Satan always copies by "pattern" what Jesus did, and ceasing sacrifices in the midst of the week is no exception; midst as in Strong's Cordance #2667 chatsi, meaning half-way, or middle, or "two parts", or "essentially somewhere amidst time" or space. This is an amazing "picture and pattern" of the sacrifice of My Son, Who was cut-off in the midst of the week, as Wednesday, April 28th in 28 AD split the week in half. Just look at any calendar; Wednesdays are always in the midst or middle of every week. Also understand that the crucifixion of My Son ceased the necessity of offering daily sacrifices in Israel as payment for sin, of which those sacrifices were a "picture" pointing to the true payment of sin through the sacrifice of My Son – no more offerings necessary, as My Son was THE offering for sin! And, In fact, Jesus proclaimed "it is finished", meaning the "first season" gospel is finished; and herewith the need for sacrifices is finished; for when Jesus was crucified on Wednesday, He fulfilled My covenant to Israel and the church, certified by I Myself walking between the "two parts" of My double covenant to Israel and the church (see page 58). And you can be certain that when the anti-Christ declares an end of any sacrifice as a sin offering, it will also be on a Wednesday somewhere in the midst of his peace treaty with Israel, where he will proclaim in the same words as Jesus, "it is finished". Notice again that this proclamation of "It is finished" by the anti-Christ will happen on a Wednesday – Pay attention here Israel!!!

Israel had absolutely no idea that there was going to be a time-out interruption in My "First Season" time-line. And in fact, there should "not" have been a time-out, as "pictured" by the mysterious resurrection of the "many" saints after the resurrection of My Son...Matthew 27:52-53...The tombs were opened, and "many" bodies of the saints (My elect) who had fallen asleep were raised...and coming out of the tombs after His (Jesus's) resurrection they entered into the holy city and appeared unto many...

People, this "historical parable" of the "many" resurrecting from their tombs, after the resurrection of My Son, has been a mystery to most, if not all esteemed Bible scholars, preachers and teachers; however, "I AM" showing you in this "historical parable", that

had Israel "not" rejected My Son, this absolutely would have been the end-of-time; and all Israel would have been raised-up; and all the saints hereunto the end of this time-line would have been resurrected together with their Messiah. This "many" who came out of the graves after Christ's resurrection is a "picture and pattern" of what should have been the end-of-time in 28 AD, as this "many" who came out of the graves is a "parallel and pattern" of the "many" who would have been spiritually raised with My Son on Friday the "Feast of Firstfruits" from the "2nd Death" in 28 AD ; this would have been part of the "first resurrection", together with the resurrection of Jesus from the tomb the following day on Saturday Sabbath...Revelation 20:6 ...Blessed and holy is the one who has a part in the "first resurrection"; the "2nd Death" has no power over these (the many)..."I AM" showing you what would-have-been had Israel not rejected My Son.

However, Israel did reject My Son, therefore this resurrection from the "2nd Death" is likewise a "parallel and pattern" of the "many" (of the church) being resurrected at the rapture of the church (the second resurrection), thus fulfilling the church's part in My two-part double covenant...Romans 8:29...for those whom He (God) foreknew, He also predestined to become conformed to the image of His Son, so that He (Jesus) would be the firstborn among "many" brethren...inclusive of the "many" (of Israel) who will come out of their tombs at the end of My fully completed "Over-All" time-line with the regeneration of Israel (the third resurrection), thus fulfilling Israel's part in My two-part double covenant with Israel and the church...Daniel 12:2...many of them (Israel) that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, some to everlasting shame and contempt ...This is My signature in full display mode...Any Questions?...

This opening of the tombs of elect Israel after the resurrection of Israel's Messiah should have been the end of the second "Earth Age", as all "earthly things" would have been complete (meaning...My first time-line would have been complete from the beginning of time in 9973 BC to the end-of-time in 28 AD). This would have completed a total of exactly, meaning to the exact day, 10,000 years for the second "Earth Age", which is (10 x 10^3), 10-(completion) of 3-(time). Therefore, the end of the third "Earth Age" should have been inaugurated at the end of this time-line, however, My time-line had to be "extended" because I had additional plans relating to "heavenly things" still to be accomplished. Thus, the eyes of Israel were blinded because of their rejection of their Messiah, and the time-out or parentheses-in-time called the church age began. However, after the church age ends at the Rapture, "I even I" will turn My attention back to Israel; and I will then conclude all "earthly things" during the "Third Season". Not one person on the planet knew about this time-out in My predestined time-line; not the apostles of Jesus, or even Paul, so how could anyone apart from "I even I" Myself, your Father, have written this veiled truth, hidden in Daniel, thousands of years before it was even understood. Even Daniel did not fully understand what he himself was writing... 2 Timothy 3:16...all Scripture is given by the inspiration of God'...not by the intellectual capacity of man...<PROOF>...beyond question – I wrote My own BOOK...Any Questions?

When Jesus gave His Olivet discourse in...Matthew 24...which you are about to read, listing all the warning signs of the last day events, the Jewish elect believed these signs would occur in their lifetime, because they had no understanding about this just outlined parenthesis-in-time. This time-out is revealed according to Daniel's 70 week prophecy, which you just read; and it was My "original plan" for this time-out to end in 2021. (see time-line chart on pages 255/256) However, you will see in a moment that this original interruption of My time-out, planned to end in 2021, "may" in-fact be cut-short...

Let's take a look at a list of these 40 signs Jesus gave for His "second coming" to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time. These are not signs for the Rapture, which will take place in the midst of Daniel's 70th week before the "second coming" as chronicled in... 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17...For the LORD Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the LORD in the air (the Rapture), and so we shall always be with the LORD...This describes the Rapture, before which only the birth pains of these signs will be seen; but don't assume these birth pains won't be substantial. Things will be so tumultuous that the world will be looking for a leader (the anti-Christ) to alleviate the lawlessness and turmoil being experienced worldwide. And when this new deceptive world leader comes into power things will seem to improve, but only for a short time...

The 40 signs in the following list are all about the coming battle of Armageddon in the valley of Megiddo in Israel just prior to the "second coming" of My Son, and His return to the Mount of Olives to redeem My wife sometime after the Rapture of the church. This will expedite the end of my second Earth Age "Over-All" time-line...Matthew 24:3... as He (Jesus) was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, "Tell us, when will these things happen, and what will be the sign of Your coming, and the end of the age?"...People, deliberate on these signs diligently...

The words highlighted in Yellow in the below Strong's Concordance definition of the word "age" are added to support the context of truths being unveiled in this book...

"age"---aion in Greek...Strong's Concordance # 165
aión: a space of time, an age
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: aión
Phonetic Spelling: (ahee-ohn')
Short Definition: an age, a cycle of time
Definition of an age: a cycle (of time), notably of the present age (second "Earth Age") as contrasted with the future age (third "Earth Age"), and of one of a "series of ages stretching to infinity"...(first, second and third "Earth Ages)...

In accordance with the three "Earth Ages" presented in this book, as outlined in the just read definition of the word "age", "the series of ages stretching to infinity" began with the first "Earth Age", which ended millions of years ago...Then began the second "Earth Age" which is about to end; after-which will begin the eternal third "Earth Age". Those who were defining this Greek word did not understand the things that have been presented in this book, but they absolutely understood what this word aión meant, as spoken by Jesus, detailing "the end of an age" warning signs...Matthew 24:3..."Tell us, when will these things happen, and what will be the sign of Your coming, and of the end of the age?"...meaning the end of this second "Earth Age" in which we now live. Understand: These signs are for the second coming of Jesus to the Mount of Olives.....

"Signs of the End-Times"

Matthew 24:4...Jesus answered and said unto them, watch out that no one deceives you...Jesus gave Israel these 40 warning signs for the end of this second "Earth Age". The following are a chronological list of these signs; they are not listed by their verse numbers. Read these signs very carefully, and notice their relevance in today's world...

1...Take heed that no man deceive you...((A born-again believer "can not" be deceived))
2...Many shall come preaching in the name of Christ; and shall deceive many...((many will come preaching Jesus is the Christ, but shall deceive many through false words))...
3...And you shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that you are not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet...((This is primarily talking about Israel and wars relating to Israel, but there will be conflicts worldwide))...
4...For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines and earthquakes in various places...((This is primarily talking about the nations of the middle east and surrounding nations...it doesn't mean these events won't be transpiring worldwide, but My focus will be on Israel, My wife))...
5...All these are the beginning of sorrows...((These signs will wax worse and worse))...
6...Then shall they deliver you up (the Jewish people) to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and you shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake...((Do you see the hatred of Jews on the increase?...If you "can not" see this, you just "do not" want to see this)...
7...And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another...((Evil in the divisions of ideology of man towards man will increase))...
8...And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many...((Understand...Jesus is speaking to Israel, but this "deception of spiritual truth" will be occurring worldwide))...
9...iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold...((by the spirit of anti-Christ working in "unbelievers" to bring about My will to conclude this second "Earth Age"))...
10...but they (the elect) who shall endure to the end, they shall be saved...((If they don't deny their faith in My Son and are not martyred before the end of the tribulation, or if they maintain their faith in Jehovah, the God of Abraham, Issac and Jacob, and endure to the end, they will enter into the "Kingdom of Heaven" which is the "New Earth"))...
11...This gospel of the kingdoms (this "third season" gospel) will be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; then shall the end come...((the end will "not" come until 144,000 Jewish evangelists take the "everlasting gospel" of this book to the whole world...Revelation 14:6...I saw other messengers (144,000) fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting (third season) gospel to preach to them that dwell on the earth)).
12...When ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, let the reader understand...((The advent of the Satan indwelled anti-Christ, having Jewish and Muslim lineage, will break his peace treaty with Israel))...
13...Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains...((All of these 40 signs are speaking primarily to Israel, but will be experienced worldwide to a high degree))...
14...Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take anything out of his house...((This invasion on the land of Israel is coming on them quickly, like a flood))...
15...The one in the field must not return back for their clothes...((same as sign #14))...
16...And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that are nursing in those days...
17...But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the Sabbath day...((This sign, as do all of these signs, refer to Israel because they cannot leave the vicinity of their house on the Sabbath Day – as written in My Law...This is why Mary Magdalene and Mary, the mother of James, could not go to the tomb until Sunday morning))...
18...Then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be...((Daniel 12:1...at that time "Micha-el", the great prince who stands guard over the sons of your people (Israel), will arise. There will be a time of distress such as never occurred since there was a nation until that time; and at that time your people (Israel), everyone who is found written in "the book", will be rescued...
This is Daniel's people, Israel, being rescued after Armageddon; notice that this is not "the Lambs book", but "the book" listing the names of My redeemed wife, Israel))...

19...And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved (left alive): but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened...((the number of days will be "cut-short", and we disclosed this in the light of the "original" time-line; the elect in this passage is Israel...Isaish 45:4...For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect))
20...Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not...((For Christ is coming, as written in My BOOK, to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time))...
21...For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, "if it were possible", they shall deceive the very elect... ((If it were possible means it is not possible; My elect "can not" be deceived because their spirits are in Paradise where they are forever sealed until their day of redemption, ...Ephesians 4:30...Don't grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were "sealed" (in Paradise) until the day of redemption))...this is for elect Israel and the elect church))...
22...Behold, I have told you before these things happen...((the purpose of this book))...
23...Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not...((He is returning at the "Over-All" end-of-time on the Day of the LORD to the Mount of Olives from where he ascended))...
24...For as the lightning comes out of the east, and shines even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be...((People...this is not the Rapture; this is the "second coming" of My Son to the Mount of Olives to extract My wife, Israel))...
25...And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory...((The "second coming" to the Mount of Olives))...
26...and He shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect (the church is not gathered together at the Rapture trumpet, but rather they meet Him in the air at the sound of the Rapture trumpet) from the four winds, even from one end of heaven to the other...(this trumpet sounds at the end of My "Over-All" time-line...((2 Peter 3:10...the "Day of the LORD" will come like a thief, in which the heavens will pass away with a roar and the elements will be destroyed with intense heat, and the earth and its works will be burned up...Angels here are gathering the elect earthly bodied people together to bring them into the New Earth of the third "Earth Age" where they will be regenerated into their new eternal earthly bodies))...
27...Now learn a "parable" of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near...((Israel blossoming as a Nation in 1948))...
28...So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things (near the end-of-time), know it is near, even at the doors...((Many of these signs are already starting to be observed))...
29...Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled...((This is the generation that sees all these signs, this being Israel that was restored as a Nation and regathered again into their own God given land in 1948))...
30...Heaven and earth shall pass away...((Heaven and Earth will "not" pass away at the Rapture, but Heaven and earth will in fact pass away at the second coming to the Mount of Olives when I gather together Israel, My Wife, as you just learned in sign #26)).
31...But of that day and hour no man knows, not the angels of heaven, but My Father only...((This proclamation by Jesus was part of Paul's "second season" gospel for the 2,000 year church age. Does this proclamation that no one knows the day or the hour of the end-of-time also apply to the Krustallos (Crystal-clear) "third season" gospel?))..
32...But as the days of Noah were, so also shall the coming of the Son of man be... ((I was mocked in Noah's day and "I AM" being mocked even more in your day. People say, "we have heard for years, from many "so called" prophets, that He was returning, but things continue as always; so why should we listen now?"...Don't be a fool!!!))...

33...For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark...((This is a "parallel" action for your day; people will be blinded to this idea of Christ's second coming and that the end-of-time is rapidly coming upon them...People will be aimlessly going about their business, totally oblivious to the end of this second Earth Age))... 34...All the people knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be...((Most again will "know not" until the end comes))..
35...Then shall two be in the field; one shall be taken, the other left...((This is a "picture" of the destiny of the elect and non-elect at the "second coming", some of the angels will protect, other angels will bind and throw into the fire, which is the "Lake of Fire" after judgment at the "Great White Throne"...Matthew 13:39-40...The enemy that sowed the tares is the devil; and the harvest is the end of the age (second "Earth Age"); the reapers are angels. So just as the tares are gathered up and burned with fire (the Lake of Fire), so shall it be at the end of the age (second "Earth Age")...Matthew 24:37...But as the days of Noah were (sign #32), so shall also the (second) coming of the Son of man be...Most in Noah's day had little or no faith in God and were lost in the flood, a "picture" of the "Lake of Fire"; likewise at the end-of-time, there will be little or no faith in God, however, one-third of Israel will be spared in the Regeneration harvest at the last day...Isaiah 66:8...Who has heard such a thing? Who has seen such things? Can a land be born in one day (1948)? Can a nation (Israel) be brought forth all at once? As soon as Zion travailed (Armageddon), she brought forth (Regeneration of) her sons))...
36...Two women shall be grinding at the mill; one is taken, one is left...((meaning only believers at the last day will be taken, the others will remain on the earth to suffer the consequences thereof...People: you do not want to be here...see the cover of this book)
37...Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord will come...((this is being proclaimed in the second season gospel; this is "not" a third season gospel doctrine))..
38...But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch (day and hour) the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up..((People...watch knowing with confidence that My Son will come, and it will come within a time-frame that My Elect "will" be looking for Him))...
39...be ye also ready: for in such an hour as you think not, the Son of man will come... ((The return of Jesus will be like a "thief in the night" only to the children of darkness, but the children of the light will absolutely know the time-frame that He will return))...
40...The lord shall come in a day when you look "not" for Him, and in an hour when you are "not" aware...((Thessalonians 5:4...But you, brethren, are "not in darkness", that the day (the return of My Son to the Mount of Olives) would overtake you like a thief))...

Then after His Olivet discourse, and after these "40 warning signs" of the forthcoming judgment pointing to His "second coming" (not the Rapture), Jesus said...Matthew 24:32...Learn this lesson from the fig tree: As soon as its twigs get tender and its leaves come out, you know that summer is near...The fig tree is always a "picture" of Israel in My BOOK. This is a time reference of when the fig tree blossomed again as a nation in 1948. "I even I" declared that towards the end of the second "Earth Age", Israel, the fig tree, would rise up and take it's place among the nations, and be a sign that the end-of-time was approaching. Can this be any more "Crystal-clear"; the end "is" approaching.

And as we discussed earlier, for about 1900 years the Nation of Israel was non-existent. The Roman Empire had dispersed the Jews throughout the world, and it seemed impossible that they would ever return to their homeland of Israel. However, I had other plans for My wife. And I declared that after the resurrection and reestablishment of

Israel in her land, many nations would try to destroy her, including the Nations of Russia, China, Iran, Syria, Turkey and other Islamic states. Today's headlines show that these countries are forming the alliances I foretold in prophecy. Iran (Persia of old) is developing nuclear power, and threatens to wipe Israel off the map. Russia and China are seeking power and world dominance by any malicious means possible. The entire Religion of the God of Islam according to their own religious book, the Qur'an, read by all Muslims, calls for the destruction of Israel and all infidels who do not believe their Muslim doctrine. Don't be fooled or mislead by those who say otherwise, as this is what their Qur'an demands. Read the following verses from the Islam Qur'an very prudently..

- ***Qur'an 3:56...As to those who reject the faith (of Islam), I (Allah) will punish them with terrible agony in this world and in the Hereafter, nor will they have anyone to help them...***
- ***Qur'an 8:12..."I (Allah) will cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Therefore strike off their heads and strike off every fingertip of them...***

Remember...The Qur'an was written about 1,400 years ago, and if these supposed truths are instilled and indoctrinated generation after generation over that period of time, they become truth to the hearers of these writings, as is taught to them in their places of worship. No different for the Christian, and no different for the atheist unless I drag, not draw, them to new truth...Mark 2:22...No one puts new wine (truth) into old wineskins (people)...Only the Creator of hearts can change hearts. Even the hearts of many Muslims, Hindus and other Religious believers will be changed in the course of the preaching of the 144,000 Jewish evangelists during the tribulation after the Rapture of the church. And many Muslims will be martyred for their converted faith to the God of Abraham, who is also their forefather. The destiny of men can not be withstood or opposed over against the "foreknowledge of God"...Jeremiah 10:23...I know, LORD, that our lives are "not" our own. We are "not" able to plan our own steps...as proclaimed in My Exoridum...there is no you'...It's All-God in All things at All times...thus "All in All"...

These just listed countries will invade Israel because I have declared that they would... Ezekiel 39:1-2...Son of man, prophesy against Gog and say: 'This is what the Sovereign LORD says: I am against you, Gog, chief prince of Meshek and Tubal. I will turn you around and "drag" you along. I will bring you from the far north and "send" you against the mountains of Israel...Is this according the their free-will or mine? – no different than with you. And this will end in their destruction, because I, the God of Israel, also state in My BOOK that I will protect Israel, My wife; and that in My fury I will pour out My judgment on these nations...Ezekiel 38:18...But this is what the Sovereign LORD says: When Gog invades (Armageddon) the land of Israel, my fury will boil over!...And Jesus goes on to say...Matthew 24:23...Truly I say to you, this "generation" (who witness these things) will not pass away until all these things (the 40 warning signs) take place..

When putting all this together you can see 2028 is one generation from the blossoming of the fig tree, Israel, in 1948 + 80 = 2028, thus giving you an indisputable time-path for My "original" predestined time-line to end in 2028 AD. But notice that I also said it could be less than 80 years; for "I AM" going to cut time short. But more importantly, this 80 year generation before time is cut-short brings you to 2028, and almost certainly confirms 28 AD as the only possible year for the crucifixion of My Son. For when you go back 2,000 years from 2028 AD, this brings you to 28 AD which just happens, by My sovereign time-line, to have the necessary date of a Wednesday Passover. And this 80 year generation path spoken by Jesus, which began in 1948, is conformation that the

time-line of this second "Earth Age" should conclude in 2028; but will this time-line be "extended" to accommodate the curse of Israel's blindness for their rejection of My Son, after-which this curse will be removed after this 2,000 year time-out...

This time path also gives additional support to the already illustrated three time paths of 2,000 years between crucifixion and Armageddon ending in 2028. And the three 2,000 year time-line "pictures and patterns" we have already examined several times of Israel's blindness is verification that the conclusion of the "original" ordained time-line for this second "Earth Age" should completely end in 2028 AD. These three time paths being...First – stay 2,000 cubits downstream from the Ark which represents 2,000 years...Second – Israel will be revived after 2 days, representing 2,000 Years...2 Peter 3:8...With the LORD a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day...Third – 50 years, which is a jubilee year cycle x 40 years = 2,000 years. And this 2,000 year time-line began with Israel's rejection of My Son in the "spring" of 28 AD at His crucifixion on Passover Day, and should completely end in the "fall" of 2028 AD on the "Day of Atonement", when Israel should have been reconciled to Me at Christ's "second coming" to the Mount of Olives...Matthew 24:21...then will be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be...

As we just stated in...Matthew 24:22...no one will be left alive...therefore, the "original" predetermined timing for the end of time and the reconciliation of My Wife, Israel, is going to be "cut-short", or there will be no survivors left in Israel. By how many days will time to be cut-short? I have given no clues about this, with the possible exception of the extra six months in the time-line we mentioned earlier; thus nobody during the "second season" could have known the exact amount of time to be shortened; thus, nobody could have known when My Son would return to the mount of Olives to rescue those whom I will save...Matthew 24:35-36...Heaven and earth will pass away (the second "Earth Age"), but my words will never pass away...But of that day or hour no one knows, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but the Father only...This has been a hidden mystery to both My church and My wife and even to My angels, both the Heavenly angels and the fallen angels. No one has known this timing until the advent of the "third season" gospel. This will continue to be a mystery to unbelievers, even until the advent of My extended "Over-All" time-line for this second "Earth Age"begins...

And listen up Israel: just as an added interesting point in determining your "original" ordained time-line, "I even I", your One and Only God, ordained a 10,000 year time-line from Adam to Armageddon when you subtract the 2,000 year church age. The number 10 means complete, herewith it stands to reason that 10,000 years will complete the 2 part time-line for Israel's portion of My "original" time-line before their reconciliation. That's 10 x (10^3) which has to do with the completeness of time. And also notice, from start to finish, there are three time-lines within My blueprint for My second "Earth Age".

- **First: the just mentioned 10,000 or 10 x (10^3) years from the Garden of Eden to Armageddon and the end-of-time when subtracting the 2,000 year church age...**
- **Second: the 2,000 or 2 x (10^3) year church age itself from the beginning of the "second season" gospel at Pentecost in 28 AD, until the "originally scripted" end of the "second season" at Armageddon, howbeit this may be cut short...**
- **Third: the 12,000 or 12 x (10^3) years for the fullness of the "Over-All" time-line, 12 meaning the fullness of the total predestined time from the Garden of Eden in 9973 BC to Armageddon in 2028 AD...And remember...there is no year zero...**

People: that's 10 x (10^3) for the reconciliation of time for Israel and "Earthly things"; 2 x (10^3) for reconciliation of time for the church age and "Heavenly things"; and 12 x (10^3) for the reconciliation of time for "All things"...Faithfully demonstrating the artistry and symmetry of God as only He can...But also understand: we are examining the "original" predestined end-of-time time-line and not the extended end-of-time time-line of God's complete "Over-All" time-line yet to be unveiled...However, you will indeed comprehend the full understanding of God's double end-of-time time-line as you continue to read.....

When Israel rejected their Messiah at the crucifixion of My Son; blindness set in for 2,000 years to "parallel" the "original" timing for the church age. And My 2,000 year blindness on Israel will be fully complete at the end of My "original" time-line, thus enabling Israel's reconciliation to their Messiah....Isaiah 66:8...Who has heard such a thing? Who has seen such things? Can a land be born in one day (1948)? Can a nation (Israel) be brought forth "all at once"? (Near the end-of-time) As soon as Zion (Israel) was in labor (this being Armageddon), she brought forth her sons...For the first time since their rejection of their Messiah, Israel will see through unveiled eyes...a way they had not gone before...Israel: this new way is to follow your Messiah, Jesus Christ, the Son of Jehovah God. This liberation of Israel essentially transpires "all at once" at the end-of-time. These unveiled truths should be Crystal-clear when you consider that My use of "numbers and patterns" are conclusive when correctly unveiled and interpreted..

We can be sure that God's use of "numbers and patterns" for His "times and seasons" were foreordained by God from the foundation of the world; veiled in His BOOK, only to be unveiled in this book...Ecclesiastes 3:1...There is an appointed time for everything. And there is a time for every purpose under heaven...For God says in His "Exordium"... "I have appointed everything, including time, even the synchronized coordinates of it; I have foreordained whatever comes to pass; there is a purpose for everything under the heavens, and a fixed time and place for the execution of it"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'....

If you have learned nothing else from this book, you have undoubtedly noticed that I illustrate things in stages of 3, and the approaching end of this second "Earth Age" is no exception. And in order for Me to accomplish this "pattern" of 3 destruction's and 3 replenishment's of this earth and the inhabitants of it, I needed to add in an additional episode to My story, Noah's flood, to accommodate 3 accounts of replenishment...

- **First: I destroyed the first "Earth Age" and brought it into a state of ruin and void, and then I replenished the restored earth of the second "Earth Age" starting with Adam and Eve...Genesis 1:28...And God blessed them (Adam and Eve), and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and "replenish" the earth...**
- **Second: I destroyed the earth with Noah's flood and replenished with Noah and his family...Genesis 9:1...And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and "replenish" the earth – (same as above)...**
- **Third: "I AM" about to destroy this second "Earth Age", and then replenish a third time to begin the third "Earth Age", continuing My "patterns" of three...**

"I even I", never do anything without advance notice, and there is no exception for this manifested truth. Study the back cover of this book intently...Amos 3:7...The Sovereign LORD does nothing without revealing His secret council to His servants the prophets... People – nothing in your world happens by chance. "I AM" All in All in everything done, accomplished and completed, but I first reveal My truths to My servants the prophets...

"How Do We Know When"

So how do we know categorically and definitively when this second "Earth Age", the one you now live in, is going to end? Are there any clues given in My Book? Men have been trying to discern the timing of end-time events for hundreds of years, but to no avail...Why? Because Israel is the key, and any time-line outside of things relating to Israel will end in futility. The sun, moon, red moons, stars, dreams, visions and even numbers or any other futile methods apart from My "pictures, patterns, parallels an parables" will only disappoint, therein leaving those who trusted in these methods disillusioned; which actually, in the end, fulfills a prophecy in...2 Peter 3:2-3...Know this first of all, that in the last days mockers will come with their mocking, following after their own lusts...and saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? For ever since the fathers fell asleep, all continues just as it was from the beginning of creation...This is the mindset that emerges after chicken-little proclaimed the "sky is falling" too many times, or the boy cried wolf way too often. And if you are to young to know what that means, it's the mindset which sets in after too many predictions fail to materialize about the end-of-time. So let's look at the "veiled" and only legitimate and trustworthy approach to understanding end-time events. The end-of-time can only be determined by understanding the countdown to the reconciliation of My Wife...Israel is her name...

But before we continue, it is helpful to understand, as we disclosed earlier, that you are a "theater"...1 Corinthians 4:9...'we have become a spectacle (theater or theatron in the Greek) to the world, both to "angels" and to men...What is the purpose of this theatrical presentation? Two objectives, both due to Lucifer's Heavenly rebellion, which brought both Heaven and Earth into a state of imbalance and disorder, thus a reconciliation plan was put in place to bring all things back into a state of balance and pre-fall order...

- **First...to replace the fallen angels of the first "Earth Age", which will take place at the Rapture; herein fulfilling the reconciliation of "all heavenly things"...**
- **Second...to reconcile My wife, Israel, at the "second coming" of My Son to the Mount of Olives; herein fulfilling the reconciliation of "all earthly things", thus completing My preordained time-lines, therewith ending the second "Earth Age"..**

Understand...this is My show, the ambition of which is...Colossians 1:20...'to reconcile all things unto Myself, both things in Heaven and things on Earth...I wrote, directed and produced the entirety of this second "Earth Age", orchestrating time and events according to "My own perfect sovereign will", thereby allowing for no possibility of failure, as proclaimed in My "Exordium"...The false "free-will" that the children of men believe they have, which is oblivious to them, is essential for My work, as the final pieces of eternity are being nailed into place; and it is essential in My commission of unfailing grace that I have total unconditional sovereignty; this being necessary for their preordained eternal province...And I provide opposition to this undeniable truth in order to display My manifold wisdom to My faithful, thus trustworthy Holy Angels...

We realize that what you just read is far outside of your comfort zone, and far beyond any conceivable comprehension for most of you reading this book. But it is not necessary to grasp this concept; and believing or not believing in this reality of no free-will does not change your eternal destiny, as this book was written not that you might "believe" the information within; it was written that you might be "informed" of the information within, illustrating My absolute sovereignty over all things; the purpose of

which is Mine alone, the edification of which is yours alone, the delivery of which is My elects alone; wherein you have been obliged "to believe or not to believe" in <PROOF>...

Understanding when the countdown to the reconciliation of Israel, My wife, began is paramount in determining the end-of-time, and Israel's crossing of the Jordan into the earthly Promised Land is the pivotal key to unveiling this time-line. But it is not the actual calendar year of their crossing the Jordan River which began the countdown; but rather the crossing of the Jordan River is a "picture and pattern" pointing to the actual year which began the countdown. Men trying to ascertain the year of this crossing has led to many erroneous conclusions for the end-of-time. And even if you did somehow stumble across the actual calendar year of this crossing, it would be of no avail; because I write in "parabolic language", unknown to the supposed men that some believe wrote My BOOK, or even to the spiritually guided men penning My BOOK. This crossing of the Jordan River is a veiled "picture and pattern" pointing to the authentic beginning of My countdown to the "original" pre-cut-short end-of-time. This entails understanding My Sabbath years and Jubilee years...Leviticus 25:2...Give the following instructions to the people of Israel. When you have entered the land I am giving you (the earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of the Spiritual Promised Land of Paradise), the "land itself" must observe a "Sabbath rest" before the LORD every seventh year...Thus, "I AM" commanding Israel to celebrate a Sabbath year every seven years after they entered the earthly Promised Land; then after 7 "Sabbath years" or 49 years, Israel was commanded to celebrate the following year as a Jubilee year. This can be confusing, so let's define terms: A "Sabbath year" is one calendar year celebrated every 7th year, while a Jubilee year cycle encompasses a time-span of 50 calendar years with the last year being the celebrated Jubilee year...Leviticus 25:9... Then shall you cause the trumpet of the "jubilee" to sound on the "tenth" day of the "seventh" month, on the "Day of Atonement" shall you make the trumpet sound all through your land...Notice three truths in this verse: the "Day of Atonement", when it is related to the "feasts of God" in the proper order of events they represent, is the last feast, a "picture" of the last day in My time-line (page 226); and as you have learned, the "Day of Atonement" is when the "Regeneration" of Elect Israel, My wife, will take place. This will conclude the end of My "Over-All" cut-short time-line, and complete all earthly things of the second "Earth Age". The numbers "7" and "10" in this verse definitively illuminates this truth: "7-(perfection) of all earthly things 10-(complete)"...

After Israel came out of their captivity and bondage in Egypt, they were baptized in the Red Sea, and they spent 40 calendar years in the wilderness; and then they crossed the Jordan River and came into the "earthly Promised Land". That "first day" in the "earthly Promised Land" of Israel was a "pattern and parallel" of the "first day" the elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel entered into the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise on the Saturday Sabbath after the crucifixion of My Son on Wednesday Passover in 28 AD, and thereby spiritually fulfilled the two verses you just read in...Leviticus 25...You might want to read them again. This is when the 40 Jubilee year countdown of My imposed blindness for Israel's rejection of My Son "began". The true countdown to My "original" end-of-time began on Saturday Sabbath, the day after "Feast of Firstfruits" in 28 AD, when the elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel entered into the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise. People, this is absolute and not even arguable. "I even I", as always, do things in "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables". In fact, everything on this earth is "a shadow or a pattern" of what is legitimate and real in the Heavenly realm...

Remember...My BOOK is written in the paradigm of "parabolic language". Just as you learned that My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness" was a "pattern" of My real "Tabernacle in Heaven", so also understand that the entering of Israel into the "earthly Promised Land" was a "shadow or pattern" of the "in Adam" spirits of Elect Israel entering into Paradise, the "Spiritual Promised Land", on Saturday Sabbath the day after the "Feast of Firstfruits" in 28 AD, thus Paradise became a "place of rest" for the elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel. This "place of rest" will be vacated after the "great tribulation" of the extended Daniel's 70th week, whereupon the curtain on the second "Earth Age" will close. This will be the end of My three-times-extended "Over-All" countdown time-line; and this will be when Israel, My wife, will inherit their portion of the "Heavenly Promised Land" of the third "Earth Age", known as the "Kingdom of Heaven". People: this was to have been officially finalized on the "Day of Atonement" in 2028 AD, when all things earthly should have been reconciled to Jehovah God, including My wife...Israel. This should have been the end of this second "Earth Age". But for one problem: Israel was still under the curse of their 2,000 year blindness, thus "I AM" going to intervene and extend My time-line by seven years, Daniel's 70th week, and therein remove Israel's blindness, therein allowing My wife a second chance to hear the truth of My gospel...

Let's understand that the elect "in Adam" spirits of the body of Christ also entered into Paradise on Saturday Sabbath, the day after the "Feast of Firstfruits" in 28 AD. However, they will be liberated earlier at the Rapture, when they inherit their portion of the "Heavenly Promised Land" of the third "Earth Age", which is the "Kingdom of God". This will transpire at some future "Feast of Trumpets" during Daniel's 70th week, when all things heavenly will be reconciled, this being, the "Bride of Christ". But this rapture time-line "may" also be cut-short. We say "may" be cut-short because this...Matthew 24:36...no one knows of the day or the hour...has been completely misunderstood by the entire church world because they completely, for the last 2,000 years have left out, and thus dismiss, and are herein "blinded by their God" as to the reconciliation of My wife...Israel. No different than the "parallel" blindness of Israel, the "natural seed", during this same 2,000 year church age while their God, "Jehovah is His name", was taking out of the Gentiles a people for "His name"...Acts 15:14...Simeon (Peter) hath declared how God at the "first" did visit the Gentiles, to take "out of them" a people (the elect church) for "His name"...to become the "adopted seed" of Israel. So "I AM" "first", as in part 1 of My theatrical presentation, fulfilling all heavenly things by taking out a people for My name called the church; and "second", as in part 2 of My theatrical presentation, "I AM" fulfilling all earthly things through the Nation of Israel, My wife...Acts 15:16...After this (after "I even I" take out a people for My name, which is the church at the Rapture), I will return (at the end of time) and rebuild the fallen house of David (Israel), I will rebuild it's ruins and restore it...This comes from a prophecy written in the book of Amos 2,800 years ago to be fulfilled in the third "Earth Age"...Amos 9:11...In that day (of the return of Israel's Messiah) I will restore the fallen house of David (Israel). I will repair its damaged walls, and from the ruins (of Armageddon) I will restore it to its former glory...The church has been blinded to this for the last 2,000 years. Let's say this again to make sure you understand. Not only did I blind the eyes of Israel for 2,000 years as to who their Messiah is, so also I have blinded the eyes of the church during this same time-line concerning the reconciliation of My wife, Israel; and herein, most of the church has been led blindly into the false teaching of church replacement theology. Meaning the church has assumed and expropriated, as their own, all of the promises that "I even I" made to National Israel...Think about that!!!

Understand...The "Olivet discourse" was speaking directly to Israel, which is all about fulfilling Israel's portion of the Abrahamic covenant; Jesus was addressing National Israel "only" from the Mount of Olives, not the church, about His return to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time to redeem My wife, the signs of which you just read earlier (pages 234-237). These signs, without question, are referring to the "second coming" to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time, and "may or may not" effect the timing of My "original" predetermined timing for the Rapture, which was originally scripted to occur on an ordained Rosh Hashana (the Feast of Trumpets) during the "original" Tribulation time-line, but the Rapture timing may also be cut short or even "extended". Even so, the Rapture is not the end-of-time. The "original" predetermined end-of-time can only be determined by events I have orchestrated concerning Israel's wilderness journey, thus Israel's following Joshua (Jesus) through the Jordan River is a "pattern" of Israel's elect "in Adam" spirit's following Jesus through the "Lake of Fire" in 28 AD, thus triggering the 40 Jubilee year countdown to begin with the crucifixion of My Son...

Everything during the second "Earth Age" is a "shadow or pattern" of things spiritual and real. Is the shadow of a tree real? A shadow is never legitimate or real. Even you yourself reading this account, are a shadow of who you will be in the forthcoming "Earthly and Heavenly Kingdoms of God". How can you be legitimately real when you "do not" even have total free-will. When you are transported into the third "Earth Age", you will have been perfected, refined and thus legitimized, and therein rewarded with total free-will, but right now you are just a shadow of yourself. You are not operating as a free-will agent. You are operating under the power and will of Almighty God who lives in you, for the purpose of conforming you and molding you to the image of My Son; thus preparing you to be deployed into My eternal province of the third "Earth Age". And this is all being fulfilled through your preordained life experiences. You will "not" be a free-will agent until the inauguration of the third "Earth Age", when you will have been perfected and conformed to the image of My Son...Romans 8:29...For those whom I foreknew (My elect) I also predestined to be "conformed" to the image of My Son, in order that My Son might be the firstborn among many brethren...Everything on this earth during the second "Earth Age" is just a "picture or shadow" of what will be. You will "not" be a legitimate and completed being until the forthcoming third "Earth Age"...

So also, this Israel crossing of the Jordan River into the "earthly Promised Land" is a "picture" of the real elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel entering into Paradise. And what have you learned about the crossing of the Red Sea, and the crossing of the Jordan River and what each represents? It means going all the way through eternal judgment, the "Lake of Fire", all the way through to the other side, Paradise, which is My "place of rest" for My elect until the advent of the "Heavenly Promised Land" of the third "Earth Age". Bottom-line being: Can I confirm to you the answer to the following question? "How can you Know When" this second "Earth Age" will end? The affirmation is the answer to another question. How long will the "in Adam" spirits of Israel be at rest in Paradise? National Israel was 40 years to the very exact day in the wilderness after they crossed the Red Sea. And you have learned that "I AM" precise when it comes to numbers, for "I even I" count time in several distinct ways: a calendar year of 365.2422 days, or a Sabbath year cycle = 7 calendar years in length, or a Jubilee year cycle = 50 calendar years in length, or one day = 1,000 years. And what is a Jubilee a picture of? Setting the captives free, which is what Jesus claimed when He read from...Isaiah 61:1 ...The Spirit of the Lord is on Me, He has sent Me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty for the captives and freedom to the prisoners...Jesus came to proclaim

liberty to His elect held captive in Hades and, in fact, He did exactly that in 28 AD during the events of the cross when He led captivity captive. He led His elect out from captivity in Hades due to debt for sin; then led them captive into Paradise after payment for sin...

Let's look at the "real pattern" of these events through the "pictures and patterns" of the three Promised Lands in My Book: the "earthly Promised Land", the "Heavenly Promised Land" and the "Spiritual Promised Land" (see page 26). This is a little complex and entangled but perfect none the less. The "parallel" of this "historical parable" being: Israel was led out of captivity from Egypt, then went through the Red Sea and spent 40 years in the wilderness; then crossed the Jordan River and entered the "earthly Promised Land". This points to the legitimate "pattern" of the "in Adam" elect spirits of Israel led by My Son coming out from captivity in Hades; they then went through My lawful judgment of the "Lake of Fire" on dry ground "in Christ" in 28 AD; they will spend 40 Jubilee years (2,000 years) in the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise, after-which, at some point, they will be set free to regenerate with their new earthly bodies and enter into the Heavenly Promised Land of the third "Earth Age". This shadow and "real pattern" points to the end of My "original" time-line to be in 2028 AD..

However, there is also another "pattern" in this same story-line, "I even I" originally commanded Moses to lead the children of Israel directly into the "earthly Promised Land" after they had crossed the Red Sea, which was to have been a "picture" of the "in Adam" spirits of Israel being led directly into the Heavenly Promised Land after going through the "Lake of Fire" in 28 AD, therein fulfilling all earthly things as was "patterned" by the "many" coming out of the graves when Jesus was resurrected in 28 AD. This should have been the end-of-time as per this other "pattern". However, a detour in My time-line was imposed because of Israel's rejection of My Son. This time-out is My appointed parenthesis-in-time, and thus "extended" My "original" time-line from crucifixion in 28 AD, which ended the "First Season" when Jesus said "it is finished", until after My detoured time-line; thus extending the "original" time-line to end in 2028 AD...Deuteronomy 11:14...I (God) will give the rain (the gospel) on your (Israel's) land in its (appointed) season, (this being) the "former rain" ("First season") and the "latter rain" ("Third season"), that you (Israel) may gather in your "grain" (this grain), and your (Israel's) "new wine" (this "new wine" is the new truth of the "third season" gospel revealing the identity of Israel's Messiah, through "a way Israel has not gone before" – Jesus), and your (Israel's) "oil" (this oil would be Israel's, the second 5 virgins, infilling of the "Holy Spirit")...The former and latter rains are the two seasons of rain ordained for Israel, and the fulfillment of all things promised to Israel; inasmuch as the reconciliation of Israel, My wife, is unfolding during the "third season" gospel. This most amazing verse is <PR00F> absolute of who wrote My BOOK, for it could "only" be understood after the many veiled truths recorded in My BOOK were unveiled in this book, of which at least 5 can be clearly seen in this one passage of scripture; therefore My purpose for the advent of this book should be evident. And if you didn't experience the "WOW" moment when you read...Deuteronomy 11:14...read it again...very carefully...

The rejection of Israel's Messiah triggered God's time-out, thus extending the "original" end-of-time by 2,000 years ending with Daniel's 70th week and the end-of-time...And the grain in...Deuteronomy 11:14...would be the harvest of elect Israel and the reconciliation of God's wife and the allocation of their half of the Abrahamic Covenant promises...But also understand the Church has their own reconciliation called the Rapture sometime before this when they rightfully receive their half of the Abrahamic Covenant promises..

And then, when adding in this second "extended" time-line detour within My "Over-All" time-line after Israel's rejection of their Messiah, this 40 Jubilee years (2,000 years) "extended" to the "Day of Atonement" on September 30, 2028 AD. And this "Day of Atonement" in 2028 AD just "faithfully comes to pass" on a necessary Saturday Sabbath day, as was orchestrated by My perfect sovereignty from the foundation of the world. Just go online and find a 2028 calendar showing the Jewish Feast days to verify. "I AM" invariably perfect in all that I do. Remember...You learned earlier that I raised My Son on the third day, which was a Saturday Sabbath, and I will also raise My wife on the third day; and this will likewise be on a Saturday Sabbath...Hosea 6:2...After two days (a day is a thousand years) will He revive us (Israel): in the third day He will raise us up (Regeneration) and we shall live in His sight...And this would have taken place on My "original" time-line "Day of Atonement", which is on Saturday Sabbath, September 30, 2028 AD, which is during the third day after two days (2,000 years) after the Saturday Sabbath resurrection of My Son. And this is the reasoning behind Jesus being raised on a Saturday Sabbath, the "last day" of the week; for it was to be a "pattern" to mirror My wife also being raised on a Saturday Sabbath, the "last day" of time; as Jesus is "Lord of the Sabbath", illustrating the perfection of your Most High God, who created all things, including time and all things that transpire throughout time. This is also the reason you are "mandated by Me, your Father" to observe My fourth commandment: "Remember the Sabbath and keep it Holy". For both My Son and My wife will have been raised-up on a Saturday Sabbath day. And this fourth commandment, which you perpetually ignore, is even more <PR00F> of who wrote My BOOK, for men had no idea, until "NOW", as to why this fourth commandment was even included in My BOOK...

People – this is My signature imprinted on these two story-lines of My Son and My wife, with My Sabbath Day imprinted on both celebrations, which can not be overlooked or be observed without due recognition; for "I even I" command that the Sabbath be a perpetual memorial between Myself and My wife, Israel...Exodus 31:16...the sons of Israel shall observe the Sabbath, to celebrate the Sabbath throughout their generations as a perpetual covenant...This perfect twofold Saturday Sabbath "pattern" unveiled My "original predestined" perfect time-line for the resurrection of My wife and My Son to be on the "very self-same Saturday Sabbath". This was "pictured" by the resurrection of the many from their tombs on the self-same Saturday Sabbath day as was Jesus from His tomb; but this time-line for the reconciliation of My Wife was "extended" 2,000 years due to Israel's rejection of My Son until the Saturday Sabbath of September 30, 2028. However, the "original" ordained end-of-time time-line will be extended. You may not truly comprehend these extensions in time, but rest assured that the resurrection of My Wife will still, by My holy fourth commandment decree, absolutely be on a Saturday Sabbath, even after My "original" time-line is extended...Any Questions?

So, why this 2,000 year detour in time, and why any delay in this seemingly perfect time-line? It seemed that nothing more needed to be fulfilled after the atonement for sin was consummated through the activities of the cross...

- **Israel's Messiah had come as promised, and all the Abrahamic Covenant promises made to Israel in the old testament "seemed" to have been fulfilled...**

- **My wife "seemed" to have been reconciled, as she was led out of the bondage of her captivity in Hades after the preaching of the "Spirit of Jesus" during the events of the three days and three nights of the cross...**

- **Jesus, about 2,000 years ago, had said "Satan has been defeated", so it "seemed" that Satan had been vanquished at the cross, inasmuch as Jesus had proclaimed...John 12:31..."Now judgment is upon this world, and the ruler of this world (Satan) will be cast out" (bound in the bottomless-pit)...**
- **Sin "seemed" to have been fully paid and atoned for during the events of the three days and three nights of the cross...**
- **Time "seemed" to be complete according to My perfect numbers and time-line, for it had been exactly 10,000 years (9973 BC – 28AD) since the re-creation of the second "Earth Age", which is 10 x (10^3), which means "3-(time) 10-(complete)"...**
- **All things "seemed" to have been fulfilled in 28 AD by virtue of the declaration of My Son, when He said..."it is finished"...Nothing more needed to be done, reconciliation of Jehovah God and His wife, Israel, was effectually realized; end of My story-line, and therewith the end-of-time "seemed" to have been finished...**

But wait, there is a pre-written twist in the plot of My story-line, as is the case in all good stories, and part 2 of My theatrical presentation, which is being portrayed to the world of both angels and men, had to be fulfilled...1 Corinthians 4:9...'you (the church, "pictured" by the 12 apostles) have been made a spectacle (theater in Greek) to the world of both angels and men...while I was taking out a people for My name...Acts 15:14 …Simeon (Peter) has reported how God "first" intervened (in His time-line) to take from the Gentiles a people for His name...This would be "My spiritual elected church", the bride of My Son, the body of Christ, who will inherit the "invisible Kingdom of God"...

Understand – "God's spiritually elected church", elected before the foundation of the world, was called by God and taken out from the Gentiles as a people for His name called "Christ's body of Christian believers"...The brick and mortar building is not the church, but "God's elect church" is inclusive of both the spirit filled "body of Christian believers" inside and outside of that building – sheltered in Paradise until the last day...

But because of Israel's disobedience, a time-out in My time-line for the reconciliation of all things earthly was imposed, and herewith was Israel's blindness ushered in because of their rejection of My Son; and for this reason a separate time-period was set aside for the reconciliation of all things heavenly, which is the reconciliation of the bride of My Son, who will inherit the "invisible Kingdom of God". So this detour into Paradise became the resting place during this time-out for the "in Adam" spirits who had come through the "Lake of Fire", until "My elected church" could be perfected and reconciled during the 2,000 years of My "second season" gospel of "rain"...Romans 11:25…I do not want you, brethren, to be uninformed of this mystery, so that you will not be wise in your own estimation--that a partial hardening has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in...thus delaying the end of My "original" pre-ordained time-line for about 2,000 years until Saturday Sabbath, September 30, 2028...

The 40 years wilderness punishment for Israel's disobedience of not crossing directly into the earthly Promised Land is by "pattern" an exact "parallel" pointing to the start of Israel's "40 jubilee years of blindness" for their rejection of My Son, which began on the Saturday Sabbath after Passover in 28 AD; this being the starting point of My countdown to the "original" end-of-time. Therefore the physical reconciliation of My wife, Israel, was delayed 40 Jubilees, which is 2,000 years. "I AM", with Crystal-clarity, demonstrating this 2,000 year rest in the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise for the "in Adam" spirits of My wife until their physical reconciliation can be consummated...

Then Israel, not the church, will inherit "all their own promises" made to Abraham and enter into the "Heavenly Promised Land" of the third "Earth Age", thus fulfilling... Revelation 5:10 ...You have made them (Israel) to be a kingdom and priests to serve our God, and they will "reign on the earth"...which is the New Earth of the "Kingdom of Heaven" of the third "Earth Age". People, this is not the church. The church has its own promises for their part in the Abrahamic covenant, which is also through My Son, and they will reign in the New Heaven of the "Kingdom of God" of the third "Earth Age".

And as you just read in...Leviticus 25:1-2...the land itself must observe a "Sabbath rest" before the LORD every seventh year...after Israel entered into the earthly Promised Land. But because of their wilderness sojourn defiance, God said...Psalm...95 8-11...Do not harden your hearts, as at Meribah, as in the day of Massah in the wilderness...When your fathers tested Me, they tried Me, though they had seen My work....For "forty years" I loathed that generation, and said they are a people who err in their heart, And they do not know My ways...Therefore I swore in My anger, Truly they shall "not" enter into My rest (the "Sabbath rest" of the earthly Promised Land)...This was a veiled "picture" of the Spiritual Promised Land of Paradise. Only Joshua and Caleb and all under the age of 20 and those that "did not" grumble against Me entered into the earthly Promised Land...Numbers 14:29...In this wilderness your bodies will fall--every one of you twenty years old or more who was counted in the census who has grumbled against me...Only those under 20, and those over 20 counted in the census who did not grumble against Me, entered into the earthly Promised Land. The number 2, as we learned, spiritually means "elect" and the number 10 means "complete". Accordingly, 20 is 10 x 2, which means, only the "10-(complete) 2-(elect)" of Israel were chosen to enter into the earthly Promised Land, a "picture" of only the "complete elect" of the "in Adam" spirits of Israel were chosen to enter into His rest of the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise. This "complete elect" of Israel is the physical 1/3rd you learned about earlier...Zechariah 13:9...I will bring the third-part through the "fire" (the Lake of Fire)...and only those who believe can enter into Paradise...Hebrews 4:3...Only we who believe can enter His rest (Paradise). As for the others, God said, "In My anger I took an oath: 'They will never enter My "place of rest" though this rest has been ready since He made the world...

And where is My true "place of rest"? Was it the land of Canaan they had entered after crossing the Jordan River? No...Israel has never had rest in their land as history has proven. They have been at war in that land from the time they crossed over the Jordan River even until today, so I was not speaking of the earthly Promised Land as a "place of rest". That was just a shadow of the true "place of rest". When the natural seed and the adopted seed of Israel entered into the earthly Promised Land, this was a "picture and pattern" of the elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel entering into My "Spiritual Promised Land", which is "Paradise", and My true "place of rest". These "in Adam" spirits of Israel are now hidden, secured and sheltered in Paradise; and they have been resting for nearly 2,000 earthly years as we approach the end of My "original" time-line", this being Saturday Sabbath, September 30, 2028, which is when the "second coming" of My Son to the Mount of Olives should manifest. Paradise is My "place of rest", which has been veiled until "NOW". Entering into Paradise was the "trigger" to the countdown of the "original" predetermined end-of-time and the reconciliation of My wife – Israel. Depending on when you are reading this book, meaning before or after the Rapture, this place of rest includes the "in Adam" spirits of the church awaiting their Rapture. But the Question is: Is your spirit awaiting the Rapture in My place of rest – Paradise?

So just as National Israel was 40 calendar years in the wilderness after their baptism in the Red Sea, and just as Jesus was 40 days in the wilderness after His baptism in the Jordan River by John the Baptist, so also will Elect Israel by "parallel and pattern" be 40 Jubilees in the spiritual wilderness of Paradise after their baptism in the "Lake of Fire" in 28 AD. Therefore, by My "pattern", it will be after 40 Jubilees before Elect Israel will be allowed to enter My "Heavenly Promised Land" of the third "Earth Age". And this countdown of My time-line of 40 jubilees, as you have learned, began when Jesus led captivity captive into Paradise in 28 AD. And unless by my divine intervention, I re-script as I did in Noah's day, this is absolute and can not be disputed, for My "pictures" and "numbers" are infallible, and therefore perfect. This book was given now for a reason. That reason being: Israel, you have all the information you need to know truth...These truths have been veiled until the "Third Season"...This is your season. You have <PROOF>...but the Question is: What are you going to do with it?

We have, to this point, been "overly redundant" concerning this "pattern and parallel" of the earthly and spiritual Promised Lands, as it is imperative to comprehend their relationship to My "original" time-line countdown in order to understand – "How Do You Know When" – this second "Earth Age" will end; nevertheless, let's review this again. The Son of Almighty God took the keys...Revelation 1:18...I am the living One; and I was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore, and I have the keys of death and of Hades...My Son took those keys which unlocked Hades and led the spirits of the Elect out of Hades and they followed Him to the "Judgment Seat of God", where they were judged and found guilty of sin. Then Jesus, who was the "sin offering", along with the elect "in Adam" spirits, were sentenced to eternity in the "Lake of Fire", after-which they, "in Jesus", emerged out on the other side when He was resurrected from the 2nd Death. These Spirits of the Elect where then led captive into Paradise. This is the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Heaven and My place of rest for My elect. This entering into the "Spiritual Promised Land" in 28 AD began the countdown of Israel's 40 Jubilees to the end of My "original" time-line. Forty Jubilee years equal 50 years (a jubilee year cycle) x 40 years = 2,000 years. This is the "third season" gospel, <PROOF> of which can never be disputed. This is My show and pay attention here, because the final curtain is about to come down, as confirmed in My "Everlasting Gospel Exordium" ...'I AM' that 'I AM'...the immortal and everlasting Jehovah, who is, was, and is to come, invariably the same; working all things together to set the final stage for My decrees and purpose; opening the curtain on the last act to demonstrate that which has been decreed in My eternal mind is now being accomplished"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

In My theater in which you are now living, the experiences in this physical Earth Age are "always" a shadow of real experiences in the Heavenly realm, and therefore the physical 2,000 cubits of separation from the Ark of the Covenant (a "picture" of My Son) while the children of Israel crossed the Jordan River and entered into the earthly Promised Land after 40 years of testing in the wilderness, is a spot-on "pattern" of the 2 days or 2,000 years of separation of Israel from their Messiah; which began in 28 AD, when the elect "in Adam" spirits of Israel crossed through the "Lake of Fire" and entered into the "Spiritual Promised Land" of Paradise; therein mirroring, and thus imprinting the earthly and heavenly Promised Lands together; each shadowing the other, framed here as "one picture" portraying two separate moments in My time-line. This is My signature and "authentication of truth"; wherein these 2 episodes in time are <PROOF> of their "parallel and pattern", thus certification of their interrelationship...

This 2,000 year time-line separation is herein certified by My signature to be faithful and true...Hebrews 8:5...They serve as a copy and shadow (parallel and pattern) of heavenly things. When Moses was about to erect the Tabernacle, he was instructed by God, "See that you make "All things" according to the "pattern" shown you on the mountain"...

We are laying out the "original" predestined time-line, not the "Over-All" time-line God's says you can't know; this being subject to the "restraints" on the "boundaries of truth" God reveals in His limited "Second Season" 2.0 upgrade...But also comprehend that All "restraints on truth" have been removed with this "Third Season" 3.0 upgrade...

Many Bible teachers and so called prophets in the "Second Season" have taught about these Sabbath years and Shemitah years (the 7th year of a Sabbath year cycle) and the Jubilee years, but they could not ascertain as to when these Sabbath year cycles and Jubilee years began; which more importantly determines when they end, thus they were only surmising as to the definitive start time of these time-lines. And this is why many end-time prophets have been trying to determine the date Israel literally entered into the earthly Promised Land of Israel. They correctly conclude this would have been the beginning of the true countdown to the end-of-time, but this "physical" entering into the Earthly Promised Land of Israel was just a "picture" pointing to the beginning of the true countdown of when Israel "spiritually" entered into My Spiritual Promised Land of Paradise; therefore their conclusions were always imprecise, thus leading to much frustration to those who desire to know the truth about My end-of-time story-line.

It is undeniable and with absolute certainty that these Sabbath years and Jubilee years began when Jesus led captivity captive into Paradise in 28 AD, which was the seventh year (a Shemitah year) of a Sabbath year cycle. You can be sure that My Son died on a Shemitah year (the last year of a seven year Sabbath year cycle), as His death on the cross embodied the very definition...Deuteronomy 15:1...At the "end" of every seven years you shall "grant a remission of debts"...You were released from any debt for your sins at the events of the cross which, in fact, by definition took place in a Shemitah year. "I AM" perfect in all of My Word, and these "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are precise and irrefutable. You can be sure Jesus' life began in 7 BC, when He was conceived on the first year of a Sabbath year cycle, and He died on the seventh year (a Shemitah year) of a Sabbath year cycle – do the math. This adds up to "exactly 5 Sabbath year cycles which is 35 years inclusive (7 BC – 28 AD) from His conception to His death. Thus 35 years means "7-(perfect) x 5-(judgment and /or grace)", both of which you experience "in" My Son as judgment through the "Lake of Fire", and then grace right after the "Lake of Fire" when you entered into My place of rest – Paradise...

And 28 AD was when I introduced My place of rest, Paradise, which is the starting point of the first Jubilee, and again – you do the math; 2028 AD is exactly 40 Jubilee years or 2,000 years later. The start times of these Sabbath year cycles and Jubilee years pertaining to the "original" time-line can not be dismissed, as "I AM" always precise in My numbers and "patterns", and therein there are 40 Jubilees between the "Real Baptism" of My Son in the "Lake of Fire", and His second coming after 40 Jubilee years of testing for the purpose of perfecting My wife, the natural seed of Israel. In addition, this 2,000 year parenthesis-in-time was a time of testing for the purpose of perfecting the church, the grafted-in seed of Israel, the bride of My Son. This was why Jesus was tested for 40 days in the wilderness after He came up out of the water following His "Shadow Baptism" by John, which is a "parallel and pattern" of the Israel's 40 Jubilees of testing and blindness as the result of Israel's rejection of My Son as their Messiah...

With a full emphases centered around the "third season" gospel, this testing of Israel and the church for the purpose of perfecting is the "key" to the end of God's "Over-All" time-line for the second "Earth Age", illustrating "God's Signature" in full display mode.

My "patterns" demonstrate a 2,000 year time-line from when Israel entered Paradise until the end of My "original" time-line, notwithstanding a possible extension of My "original" time-line, which you will understand in due time, therein fulfilling My statement in the "Second Season"...no man knows the day or the hour...of My Son's return to the Mount of Olives. But is this statement true for the "Third Season"?...

And remember...The number 40, which means judgment or testing for the purpose of perfecting is the key to My end-time "pattern" for the reconciliation of Israel...MY Wife...

- **The earth was destroyed after 40 days and 40 nights of physical rain...**
- **The return of Jesus from His wilderness testing was 40 days after His baptism by John the Baptist...**
- **National Israel was tested 40 years in the wilderness after crossing the Red Sea...**
- **Jesus took 40 lashes, a "picture" of His physical Judgment, before the cross...**
- **My 40 judgment warning signs in...Matthew 24...prophetically point to the "second coming" of Jesus Christ to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time...**
- **His return to Mount of Olives was to be 40 Jubilees after He lead captivity captive**
- **Are we leaving out any veiled chronological references, concerning last day events of "patterns" of 40, which I use to measure periods of time relating to Israel and judgment?...Only God knows – therein if I know, you shall also know... Amos 3:7...the Lord does nothing without revealing His secrets to his servants...**

These seven x 40's (280) are all perfect "pictures" of the 40 Jubilees of rest in Paradise for the spiritual seed of Israel, while I was testing for the purpose of perfecting the natural seed of Israel. My return for My wife effectually ends the second "Earth Age". The end of My time-line will be "done" (ginomai—finalized) as I Myself proclaim in... Revelation 16:17..."it is done"...which concludes the end of this second "Earth Age". Final scene in My redemptive plan goes dark...end of story...curtain drops... credits roll listing the names of My elect in both the "Book of Life" and the "Lambs Book of Life"... Isaiah 51:6...Lift up your eyes to the sky, look to the earth beneath; the sky will vanish like smoke, the earth will wear out like a garment and its inhabitants (those who did not believe) "will die in like manner" (as did all unbelievers "die in like manner" at the end of the first "Earth Age", and as did all unbelievers "die in like manner" in the flood of Noah's day; again demonstrating My signature of doing things in "patterns" of 3, as all unbelievers will or have died in like manner over the course of 3 different times-lines); But My salvation will be forever, And My righteousness will never fail...Then after these things, the third "Earth Age" begins, wherein I say, don't be a fool...Psalm 14:1...'Only the fool says there is no God'...Foolish things have no part in My eternal Kingdoms!!!...

The reconciliation of My wife is the last act in My "Over-All" program. And as we have outlined in the "original" predestined time-line, this last act of redemption would have ended in 2028 AD, on the 40th celebrated Jubilee from the time the "in Adam" elect spirits of Israel entered into the "Spiritual Promised Land", thereby fulfilling...Hosea 6:2...He will restore us (My Wife reconciled) after two days (2,000 years), and on the third day He will raise us (Israel) up so we can live in His presence (in the New Earth)...All of this is fulfilled when I proclaim...Revelation 16:17...there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the very throne of God, saying, "it is done"...

Israel...even though you have "not" been celebrating your Jubilees as commanded, the celebration of your calculated 40th Jubilee will be celebrated, because this is when your blindness is removed. God says...no one knows the day or the hour...But...All "restraints on truth" have also been removed with this "Third Season" 3.0 upgrade.....

Again, if you could understand the authority of this narrative and the source of the information presented within this book, you would also have an assurance of the publication of these informed truths declared within the pages of this book...Bottom-line, either you believe His BOOK, or you do not...And if you believe His BOOK, it's because He is compelling you to believe His BOOK, and if you do not believe His BOOK, it's because He is compelling you to "not" believe His BOOK...Same with this book...God is sovereign and His will is always pivotal...For He says in His "Exordium"... Psalms 139:16...My eyes saw you before you were even born; every day of your life was recorded in My book...Every moment was laid out (programmed) before a single day had passed...therein, by means of your own personal acknowledgment and confession of all things accomplished by My Son, you were obliged to consent and submit to My Son in accordance with all things created through My Son...For unto this intent was the composition of all creation both authored to comply, and commissioned to conform in appropriate response with My immutable Word, as all creatures are made to answer to My original design in making them; to the laws of their creation, and to answer My ends and purpose, which are ultimately for My own glory, for My own praise, and for My own pleasure; predestined in accordance with My own sovereign will, and thereby accommodating all things in which 'I AM' well pleased"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'.....

Those who are determining these time-lines through the light given to the church age, which is the "second season" gospel, by looking through the second cylinder of the pirates telescope, have a distinct disadvantage of clarity. However, this is all within My plan for the dispensing of end-time information. We are opening up this "Third Season" with Crystal-clear-unrestrained-boundaries on the truths of My time-lines. This in no way is disrespecting any previous teaching of these doctrines of timing. For "I even I" reveal My truth in My time for My purpose, and this is My timing for this purpose. You can be assured that many de-tractors will emerge after the release of this book; we use the word "tractors" because, by My will, they will scoff and try to bury these unveiled truths, but My elect can not be mislead or deceived, for My will always prevails...

But before we move on to "Part 3" of this book, let's revisit the three options I could have allowed you to choose concerning "how you live your life"; and after reading this book, the abundance of additional information may have given you new light on these choices. So let's examine these again. Which of these plans might you now choose?...

- **Plan A...(No-God)...You have free-will, and can live your life anyway you desire, do what you want, how you want and with whom you want, with no interference from Me...Go your own way, let the chips fall where they may, and at the end it's eternally over; no memories, no sorrows, no hell to pay, its just completely over; it's as if you never existed, no price to pay for anything conducted in your life...**

- **Plan B...(Some-God)...You also have free-will, and can live your life anyway you desire, do what you want, how you want and with whom you want, and I will only interfere occasionally if you stray too far off the path that I think is best for you, and I then shepherd you back onto the proper course...However, there are no guarantees with this plan, all things do not necessarily work together for good,**

because it is by your "free-will" decision to "choose" salvation or "not choose" salvation, but again, no hell to pay if you fail to choose My salvation plan; at judgment day your life is just completely terminated – it's as if you never existed. But if you do choose to trust in My Son, eternity is your reward "if" your choice was from your heart, and not your mind...Can you be sure of which it is?...

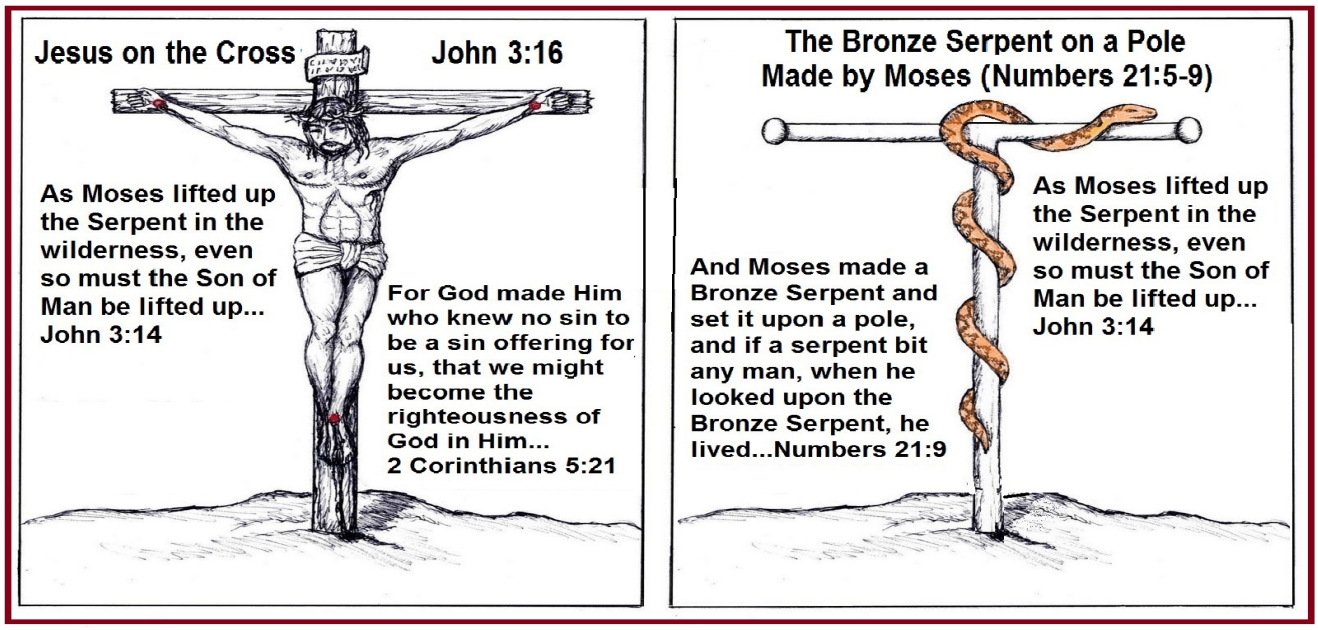
- **Plan C...(All-God)...You have no free-will, and "I AM" living in you, perfecting you, and orchestrating your entire life path, all events and activities, including all the necessary decisions and actions for salvation, with the full wisdom of My mantle over you, leading to the next phase, the third "Earth Age", eternity in one of My New Kingdoms, where you will have been perfected, and therefore can be trusted with free-will, unlike that displayed by man and angels in the first "Earth Age"...**

If you are an unbeliever, and after reading this book still chose Plan A, you will read this book once and discard it as nonsense and go on with your life, never giving another thought to what is written within these pages again. But understand this is My plan for your life; you have been informed, and therefore there is now no account required of you. You will have done your part in My overall plan, that being, one of the perfecters of My elect. The only difference is, you have now been told, thus no excuses. You will think this is nonsense as well. You can argue your case at the "Great White Throne"...

If you are a make-believer and after reading this book still choose or have changed to this Plan B, you will read this book twice, if for no other reason, you didn't like the perceived conclusion of plan A. Thus, God willing, "a few" will go on to read this book a God ordained third time, but those who do not will also believe this is nonsense, and as a result, will most likely continue to think about this information and worry about these truths and conclusions. Again, you will have done your part in My overall plan, and possibly gained true salvation, but are you sure? Have you become a true believer, or have you become a make-believer? Have you truly trusted and believed in God from your heart the way that is required, as written and demonstrated over and again within My BOOK, or are you believing only from your mind? How do you know for sure?...

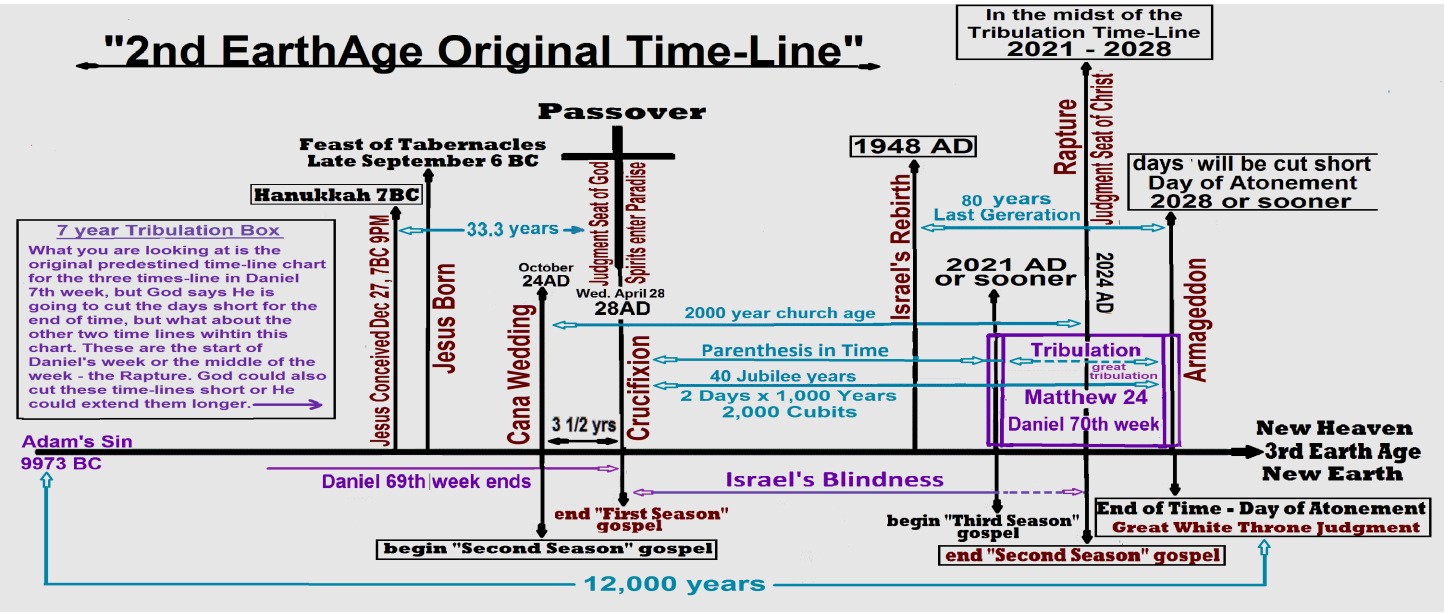
If you are a believer or have become a true believer, either Gentile or Jewish, and have chosen Plan C, you "will" read this book at the very least three times. The only way you will ever be able to understand the truths in this book, "without exception", is to read it three times leaving out no pages, paragraphs or passages. You can not completely and correctly understand some of the truths revealed in the first portions of this book until you adequately comprehend the truths unveiled and demonstrated in the latter portions of this book. Therefore, a second reading is necessary, and then with the third reading the information should be easily assimilated. It has been "programmed" in you to this end. "I AM" a God of threes and this book is no different, and it is designed to be read three times to comprehend the unveiled and illuminated truths, which thereby affirms your position in My Son, therein confirming your appointment as one of My elect. How can you "know"? I have a "time and place", and a purpose for all things. This might just be your "time and place" for this purpose, therefore read the following carefully...

Gaze at Jesus on the pole, pictured by the serpent, while "discerning" what it means, which will be "Crystal-clear" after the third reading, and faithfully say "God heal me"...



And just as a point of order...If you have come to understand any new unveiled truth from this book, it's because I Myself have enabled you to understand through these outlined "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" in the pre-ordained exact order in which they are being presented. And if you try to explain to someone about these new unveiled truths you have learned from this book contrary to the proper order in which they have been presented, you might simply get back blank stares, as they absolutely "will not" completely understand. They will most likely believe you are misguided. These new spiritual truths of the "third season" gospel need to be presented in the necessary order as outlined within this book. "Short-cutting" the outline of these new gospel truths will only cause confusion. In other words, you can't simply come out and say to someone, "Did you know that your spirit is in Paradise or Hades"? Not enough information, and certainly not the proper order of revelation for this new unveiled truth to be fully understood. This is likewise true for most of the unveiled truth recorded in this book. Remember, this is My show. So if you want to disclose any new spiritual truth you have garnered from this book with the assurance of that truth being fully understood, have them read the book from the beginning, starting with "The Prologue". And understand, this book is free as a download at proofunveiled.com – no excuses!!!

Bottom-line: There are no short-cuts to eternal life"...John 14:6...Jesus said to him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father 'except' through Me"... This book is not written in a like manner as Israel's Old Testament, or the church's New Testament, where you have the convenience of picking and choosing which parts you want to believe or which parts you don't want to believe. Whereas this "third season" gospel is an "all or nothing gospel", meaning you "either" believe all or you believe none of these new "Third Season" truths written directly to My elect. This is My definitive "end-time recorded exposition" expressly written to both elect Israel and the elect church, in the pursuance of removing any lingering darkness concerning "times and seasons"...Thessalonians 5:4...But you, brethren (the elect), are not in darkness... in regard to My end-time story-line, or the "times and seasons" of My many other comprehensive story-lines unfolding throughout this 2nd Earth Age...Any Questions?...



The above time-chart illustrates My "original" time-line from Adam to Armageddon for all of My predetermined and assigned actions for this 2nd Earth Age, formatted and configured in My Mind before time began – 9973 BC to 2028 AD is 12,000 years, therein unveiling My purpose for all things (12×10^3) = 12-(fullness) of 3-(time) is 10-(complete); body, soul and spirit of My elect reunited as one, the reconciliation of all things accomplished through the atoning sacrifice of My Son. When you are transported into the "Third Earth" age, there will be no death; there will be no memory of sin; there will be no tree of the knowledge of good and evil, meaning no evil satanic side to deal with, but the "Tree of Life" will dwell on the New Earth forever – think about that!...

This revelation is a blessing reserved for "My elect only". "I AM" that "I AM", the One and Only true God of Israel, who is the creator of all things, and the author, director and producer of all things – inclusive of My created time-lines. However, My "original" created time-line may be cut-short or extended; but no one will know until "I even I" enable them to know...Matthew 24:36...no one knows the day or the hour of His (My Son's) return (to the Mount of Olives), not the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but "My Father only"..."I AM" sovereign regarding My time-lines...Amos 3:7...The Sovereign LORD does nothing without revealing His secret council to His servants the prophets...All things are true for their "appointed season"...There is an appointed time for everything, and an "appointed season" (first, second and third season) for every activity under heaven...including My timing for all things over the course this second "Earth Age", as affirmed in My "Exordium"...The totality of all predestined second "Earth Age" creation, and all that pertains to it was planned, accomplished and finished even before the foundation of the world; unchangeable, and playing out over My immutable created time-lines".....'I AM' the first, and 'I Am' the last; the first cause and last council for the perfecting and timing of all things in nature, providence and grace...

God's BOOK says...1 John 5:7...there are three who testify...which is to say – authored by God the Father, inspired by God the Spirit, then testified by God the Son..."WE3R1".. You should now clearly understand what God says in His Exordium..."Whatever you do has already been done...whatever you think has already been thought...whatever you say has already been said...whatever you write has already been written"...Herein: God the Father + God the Spirit + God the Son = "WE3R1"...God is sovereign All-in All...

ADDENDUM to Part 2 of this Book

"If You Understood the Source"

People: Let's take an "unrelated-to-the-flow-of-this-book time-out here; a sidebar if you will, for you to see what the end-results would have been had "I even I" "not" extended My time-line for the third time, even beyond My "original" time-line, also called Daniel's 70th week, the last 7 years of time, which will complete My "Over-All" perfect time-line...

...The following is what would have been had I "not" extended time...

We have mentioned several times that if you understood the source of the information within this book, you would also have assurance of the "affirmations of these informed truths" penned within this book...These informed truths revealed in <PROOF> have been reserved for the "third season" gospel 3.0...But how can you know when this "Third Season" begins?...It is certain that in order to be sure of this start time, we would need to know conclusively if the start of "Third Season", which is "Daniel's 70th week", is going to be extended to last 7 more years until the end of God's "Over-All" time-line...Each day in this last week of Daniel's 70 week prophecy (page 231) is a "picture" of one year, illustrating the 7 years of tribulation leading to the "last day" of God's "original" ordained 12,000 year time-line...John 11:24...Martha said to Him (Jesus), I know that he (Lazarus) will rise again in the resurrection on the "last day"...And this was scripted to be on the "Day of Atonement" on Saturday Sabbath, September 30, 2028. But as we proceed, you will learn that this "last day" of this time-line may be cut-short...And we can know this from the Olivet Discourse where Jesus says...Matthew 24:22...And if those days had not been "cut-short" (the number of days), no one would survive: but for the elect's sake those days shall be "cut-short"...This is referring to the "last day" of time, when Jesus returns to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time...But the question is: does this cut-short in God's time-line also apply to the beginning of Daniel's 70th week, also known as the 7 year tribulation...And if the start time for the beginning of the 7 years of tribulation begins early, so also "might" the blowing of the trumpet for the Rapture occur early by this same amount of cut-short time; herein all 3 time-lines within the 7 year tribulation could be cut-short equally...But how short?...First...when will the 7 year tribulation begin; Second...when will the Rapture occur; Third...when will the second "Earth Age" end...Thus the question is: if no one knows but the "Father only", how can we know?....

When God introduces a new season of Gospel, does He choose someone to bring His updated message? – Yes!...Did not God "confirm through a miracle" outside of the laws that govern His creation call Moses to deliver the natural seed of Israel from Egypt by way of the "first season" gospel?...He did – Remember the "burning bush" that was "not consumed"...Exodus 3:2...He (Moses) looked, and behold, the "bush was burning", yet it was "not consumed"...Did not God "confirm through a miracle" outside of the laws that govern His creation, call Paul to deliver the adopted seed, the Gentiles, from the world by way of the "second season" gospel?...He did – Remember the Glory of God blinding Paul on the road to Damascus…Act 22:11...since I (Paul) "could not see" because of the "glory of the light", I was led by the hand by those who were with me and came to Damascus...Jehovah God always reveals a messenger or messengers (the 144,000 elect messengers) before He brings about new information or a new work..

Will God, "confirm through a miracle" outside of the laws that govern His creation, repeat this call once again for the "third season" gospel?...He will and He has...But there will be no further comment or explanation about this confirmation from God the Father in this book...It's just too personal...But understand...this is undeniably a most miraculous, thus impossible thing for the one penning this book to confirm; however, this action of confirmation on God's part will be reserved for another time and place.....

This addendum you are now reading was not penned until after it was thought that this book was finished, and without a doubt, this addendum will cause more skepticism than not...But God does things for reasons far beyond our complete perception; for we know...Isaiah 55:9...God's thoughts are higher than our thoughts...We also know God reveals what He is going to do at some point in time; and this is His point-in-time for this point of revelation concerning "no one knows the day or the hour"...Amos 3:7...The Sovereign LORD "does nothing" without revealing His "secret council" to his servants the prophets...His "secret councils" are hidden within His "parables" within His BOOK..

Before we continue, it must be said: it is with much hesitation and uncertainty that this addendum will remain in this book when it goes to publication; notwithstanding this fact: (Isaiah 55:9...God's ways are higher than our ways.)...His timing on His times-lines are still subject to His omniscient mind...we can only know what has been revealed.....

It was disclosed in the previous chapter, "How Do We Know When", are we leaving out any other veiled references concerning "last day" events, regarding "patterns" of 40, which God expressly uses to measure periods of time relating to Israel and judgment? And the answer would be – yes!...We were leaving one important reference out, as this last "pattern" of 40 was not understood at the actual time this question was asked in "How Do We Know When"...The one penning this book had no idea there might be an even deeper end of the "third season" gospel pool to dive into until this new revelation presented itself in this upgraded "third season" gospel 3.0...God's light continues to bear witness on new truth as He dramatically reveals more and more revelation with each upgrade of the outpouring of His expanding gospel message...(And this expanded gospel message may be revised even more after this book is published)....Isaiah 8-9... My thoughts *are* not your thoughts, neither *are* your ways my ways, says the LORD. For *as* the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts higher than your thoughts...Yes – God is sovereign over all things.....

People...you will remember that earlier in this book in the "Worthily or Unworthily" chapter, we were looking for a "historical parable" in God's BOOK that would answer the question of worthiness...1 Corinthians 11:27...Therefore whoever eats the bread or drinks the cup of the LORD in an "unworthy manner", shall be guilty of the body and the blood of the LORD...And we searched and found the "parable" of Gideon and his 32,000 men of Israel that we then narrowed down to 300 by the manner in which they cupped their hands and drank...The 300 who drank with cupped hands represented those who were deemed worthy...Therefore, from this and other "parables", we have learned that there always has to be a "historical parable" somewhere in God's BOOK to prove "any and all veiled truth"...So also, there has to be a "historical parable" somewhere in God's BOOK respecting this veiled truth, concerning the amount of time to be cut-short from the "original" predestined end-of-time...So where is this "historical parable" chronicled in God's BOOK, symbolic of a "picture, or a pattern, or a parallel, or a parable" of the unveiling of this "mystery-of-the-ages" concerning..."no one knows

the day or the hour"...of the end-of-time...Stay with us here, as this unveiling has been reserved as part of the everlasting "third season" gospel upgrade, which is "NOW".....

Is there anywhere in God's BOOK addressing His turning back time...Matthew 24:22...If those days had not been cut-short (meaning the end-of-time for the second "Earth Age"), no one would survive, but for the sake of the elect, those days will be cut-short ...God is absolutely going to cut the end-of-time short by turning back the "Over-All" predestined time-line for the end-of-time, or there will be no one left alive when Jesus returns to the Mount of Olives to reconcile His Wife – Israel...So we need to search God's BOOK to find such a story, which would be a "historical parable" of turning time backward...2 Kings 20:8-11...(King) Hezekiah said unto Isaiah (the Prophet) what shall be the "sign" that the LORD will heal me (Hezekiah was dying), and that I shall "go up" into the house of the LORD on the third day (and this is key – why did Hezekiah want to go up on the third day? – those paying attention will already know the answer)...And Isaiah said, this is the "sign" to you that the LORD will do what He has promised...Shall the shadow go forward ten degrees (on the sundial) or shall the shadow go backward ten degrees?...And Hezekiah answered, it is an easy thing for the shadow to go forward ten degrees; but no, let the shadow return backward ten degrees (meaning, to turn time backward)...And Isaiah, the prophet, cried unto the LORD; and He brought the shadow ten degrees "backward", by which it had gone down in the dial (sundial) of Ahaz (who was King before Hezekiah)...Herein, nothing is impossible with Jehovah God of Israel, as He literally moved time backward in this real-life "historical parable".....

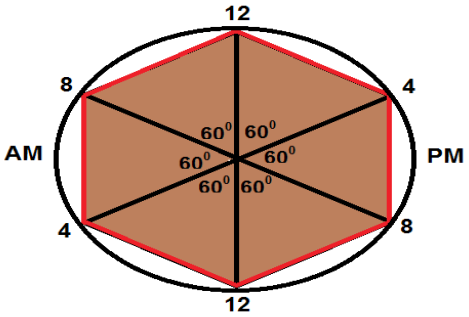
So let's understand why Hezekiah wanted to go up on the third day. So why did God inspire Hezekiah to use the term third day in this "historical parable"?...Because there needed to be a "historical parable" that could be used at a forthcoming time, which is "NOW", to explain how much time will be cut from the "original" predestined time-line, and this is that "parable"...Therefore, by the foreknowledge of your God, this story was inserted into His BOOK for this very purpose...And this question...I (Hezekiah) shall "go up" into the house of the LORD on the third day...was inspired by God to allow for it to be used as the confirmation "parable", pointing to what bringing the shadow backward ten degrees means in relation to the reconciliation of God's wife, Israel on the "third day" at the end-of-time...Hosea 6:2...He will restore us after two days (after 2,000 years), and on the third day He will raise us (Israel) up so we can live in His presence (in the New Earth)...Hezekiah was one of the few good kings of Israel and he wanted to have a part in God's eternal Kingdom...2 Chronicles 31:20...'Hezekiah did what was good, right and true before the LORD his God...therefore Hezekiah was promised a part in the "New Earth" when Israel is "raised-up" on the third day, which was originally predestined to take place two days or 2,000 years after the crucifixion of Jesus on April 28th, 28 AD.....

Understand: we are examining this cut-short in time in respect to God's "original" time-line. When we examine this "historical parable" of time moving backward, which God placed in His BOOK to enlighten His Elect with "Crystal-clarity" of how short He might cut His "original" predestined time-line, we will learn that Hezekiah was dying, a "parallel" of this world dying from all the ensuing turmoil, along with all the additional God inspired unrest through natural events like earthquakes, electrical storms and meteoroid showers...Mark 13:25...the stars (meteorites – front cover of this book) of heaven will fall; the powers in the heavens will be shaken...If the end-of-time is not cut-short, no one will be left alive when Jesus was originally predestined to return to the Mount of Olives, thus time would need to be cut-short by 10 degrees, as this "parable"

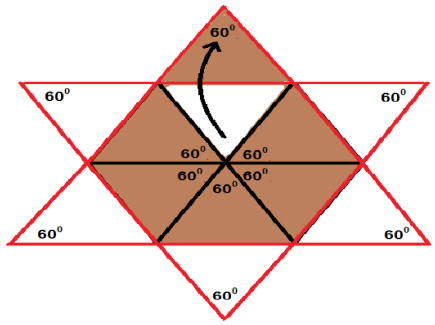
of Hezekiah illustrates....And how much time encompasses 10 degrees on a sundial?....

Let's first understand when Sundials were invented...We have evidence of sundials existing in Babylon in the 17th century BC, where our modern day time parameters were determined...Babylonian mathematics used a sexagesimal (base 60) system as opposed to our modern day (base 10) system...And whenever people tell time or make reference to the degrees of a circle, they rely on the Babylon (base 60) system, and according to Historians, this system began to surface around 3100 BC...Thus, we have 60 seconds in a minute and 60 minutes in an hour as determined by this (base 60) system, which comes from the (base 60) numeric system of ancient Mesopotamia...And the Babylonians used a Hexagon sundial, which was based on 6 equilateral triangles placed inside the hexagon as shown below, and they determined that each angle of the triangle would be 60 degrees based on their mathematical (base 60) system...So we have 6 x 60 degrees around the circle, thus 360 degrees for the entire circle...So we can be sure that in 700 BC, when Hezekiah was seeking a miracle from God about 2,000 years after Babylon conceived their sundial, this was the system used in Israel, as even Israel's Star of David is based on this same system...When we roll over "each" of the 6 equilateral triangles from their center base on the Hexagon, you form the Star of David with the same 360 degrees around the circle...See Below. And it is accredited to the Egyptians, who around 1300 BC measured the ratio of the day, and the twilight and the darkness...And they found this ratio to be 10:2:12, which adds up to a 24 hour day.....

Babylon Sundial



Star of David



Therefore, we can be certain of what 10 degrees means for the measurement of time on a sundial, whether in Hezekiah's day or our day...So let's ascertain the answer. 10 degrees is 1/36th of 360 degrees...And if there are 24 hours on a sundial as there are on all sundials, then 1/36th represents our missing answer...24 hours of minutes is 24 x 60 minutes = 1,440 minutes in a day...And 1/36th of 1,440 minutes is 1,440 divided by 36 = exactly 40 minutes...There it is, our missing number 40 from the previous list in the last chapter of this book for the measurement of a time-period of judgment...The One and Only God of Israel turned back time for 40 minutes in Hezekiah's day, and this is a "parallel and pattern" for how much time might be turned back from the original end-of-time...However, God is not going to cut time short in measurements of minutes, but 40 segments of time is still the key. But what length of time will each segment represent?..

So now you understand why God was so fixed in the previous chapter of this book on explaining why He is raising His Son and His wife on a selfsame Saturday Sabbath...We explained that no matter how many days of time were cut-short, the resurrection and the regeneration of God's wife will "still" be on a Saturday Sabbath after any cut-short in time...And the only way this would be possible, would be for God to cut-time short measured in time-periods of weeks, as Saturday Sabbaths are always partitioned by 7 days; thus 40 weeks of 7 days gives us 280 days by which time would be cut-short,

which was originally scheduled to end on the Day of Atonement, Saturday Sabbath, September 30, 2028 when the "original" time-line and the resurrection of God's Wife were "originally" supposed to have come to pass...You will be intrigued and spellbound by the perfection of these dates that this cut-short in time brings us back to when we go backward 280 days for these time-lines: the beginning of Daniel's week and the end of Daniel's week. You will be able to comprehend God's wisdom and precision for the use of this number of 280, which is 7 x 40, which means 7-(perfect) 40-(judgment).....

So, let's begin our journey backward from God's "original" predestined end-of-time, which was predestined to be on the Saturday Sabbath of September 30th, 2028 AD. When you count 280 days backward based on the "parallel" Jewish Calendar "Day of Atonement", which is the Saturday Sabbath of September 30th, 2028 on the Gregorian calendar, as per God's Prophecy-Revealed via Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge, you arrive at a required Saturday Sabbath on the day of December 25th, 2027...Count it for yourself...December 25th was the day "God chose" for us to celebrate the birth of His Son for this "veiled future purpose"...And our creator, programmed someone to come up with this date to celebrate His Son's physical entrance into our world, just as our creator, also programmed someone beforehand to name the city of Adam, where the water was "backed up to" when Israel crossed over the Jordan...And if you have ever wondered why God chose December 25th to celebrate the birth of His Son, which was not the actual date of His birth, this is the reason; because our creator knew that December 25th would be the cut-short date for the "original" time-line.....

You learned earlier that Jesus was conceived during the "Feast of Lights" in 7 BC...This is Hanukkah, which "always begins" on the 25th of Kislev on the Hebrew calendar, as Jesus was given to us as the light of the world; howbeit, don't be confused by some BC calenders for dates of Hanukkah, as there is no year zero, and also because from 45 BC until 8 AD leap year was counted every 3 years, and not every 4 years...When you check, you will learn that Christmas Day, Saturday Sabbath, December 25th, 2027 AD on the Gregorian calendar is also the beginning of Hanukkah on Saturday Sabbath, the 25th of Kislev in 2027 AD on the Hebrew calendar...Coincidence? – "not even possible"...The Hebrew and Gregorian calendars rarely align; it's even more rare than the sun, moon and earth having to align in a full blood moon eclipse over Israel on a major Jewish Feast day...And who created the Hebrew and Gregorian calendars to measure time, that would be our Father...Conclusion: The "first coming of Jesus" to Bethlehem and the "second coming of Jesus" to the Mount of Olives would forever be celebrated in the New Earth on the very self-same day for all eternity...Christmas and Hanukkah would have a new added significance in the third "Earth Age"...<PR00F>...Any Questions?.....

We are not going to do all the mathematics, but the odds for this being chance for this one event of time moving backward based on God's pre-calculated cut-short days of 280 to this very special Day of Saturday Sabbath on Christmas Day, December 25th, 2027 to align with Hanukkah on Saturday Sabbath, the 25th of Kislev in 2027 AD, are conservatively about 204,400,000 to 1...And just to give a little insight as to some of the many pieces of this puzzle which had to align by God's orchestration: if 2028 AD was not a leap-year, which is 1 chance in 4 added to the odds equation, this leap year effect would not be in play, and this moving 280 days backward from September 30th, 2028 would have aligned to December 24th, 2027, thus we would not even be discussing this amazing time-line moving backward...The odds of the 25th of Kislev also being on a Saturday Sabbath on the Hebrew calendar, which is the beginning of Hanukkah, only

aligns to a Saturday Sabbath, December 25th Christmas day on the Gregorian calendar about once every 500 years, or 500:1 odds...The last time this happened was in 213 AD. So this is another factor to add to the equation, which brings the odds to 500 x 4 = one chance in 2,000 of this being by chance...December 25th is a target of one day out of 365 calendar days, bringing the odds to 365 x 2,000 = one chance in 730,000...And there are many other factors to add, including this just determined 730,000 then multiplied by the 280 days or 7 x 40 days moving backward in time, bringing us to about a 1 chance in 204,400,000 of this cut-short time for the end of the second "Earth Age" being chance; just wanted you to see how odds are determined for perceived random events to occur.

You have learned that Daniel's 70th week is one week of days, with each day being one year..And you have also learned that the timing for the "original" predestined end-of-time was to have ended on the Day of Atonement, Saturday Sabbath, September 30, 2028; but this timing may be cut-short by 40 weeks to Saturday Sabbath, December 25, 2027...So the beginning of the 7 years of Daniels's 70th week, which is the beginning of the "Third Season", would also be cut-short exactly 7 years to the "very day" when you move backward from December 25, 2027 to December 25th 2020...This December 25, 2020 AD is the beginning of Saturday Sabbath on the 9th of Tevet on the Hebrew calendar, where you have a weekly Synagogue reading from Israel's Torah of Moses.....

Those of the natural seed will know what this day is, but for the adopted seed, the Gentiles, we need to do a little exploration...Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy comprise the first 5 books of Scripture. These 5 books are called the Torah of Moses...Sometime around 500 BC, God inspired Israel to subdivide the Torah into 54 sections, and they were to read one section each Saturday Sabbath throughout the year, including several additional special Sabbath day readings...Each individual section is called a "Parashah", meaning a section of the Hebrew Canon of Scripture... See the following list of readings scheduled for the month of December in 2020 AD, paying special attention to "Parashah 11", which would be read in Jewish Synagogues around the world beginning on the evening of Christmas Day, December 25th, 2020 AD; therein unveiling God's prophesied worldwide lock-down judgment in the midst of the worldwide Covid virus plague, including the closing of churches, thus escalating the great falling away of spiritual truth as prophesied in...2 Thessalonians 2:3-4...Let no one deceive you; for that Day (the Rapture) will not come unless the falling away (of spiritual truth) comes first...This being proven by the greatest decline in church attendance in world history following the Covid virus plague, as prophesied in..Luke 21:11...there will be massive earthquakes, and in various places "plagues" (viruses) and famines...And this "Parashah 11" reading on the evening of Christmas Day, December 25th, 2020 AD is the beginning of Daniel's 70th week and the "third season gospel", herein initiating the upgraded latter-rain gospel – "Pay attention Israel".....

"December 2020 AD"

Sun	Mon	Tue	Wed	Thur	Fri	Sat	"Parasha"	"Scheduled Reading"
		1	2	3	4	5	-----	#8 Va-Vishlach---Genesis 32:4 – 36:43...
6	7	8	9	10	11	12	----	#9 Va-Veshev-----Genesis 37:1 – 40:23...
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	----	#10 Mi-Ketz-------Genesis 41:1 – 44:17...
					Saturday Sabbath			
20	21	22	23	24	25	26	---	#11 Va-Yiggash---Genesis 44:18 – 47:27.

This reading of Parashah #11 in...Genesis 44:18 through 47:27...is the story of Joseph's brothers rejecting him and putting him in a pit, followed by the reconciliation of His brothers many years later when Joseph removed their blindness and revealed himself to them...And some of you may see where this is going...This account is a "historical parable" as you should already understand after reading this book..Let's examine this story a little closer...Joseph is a "picture" of Jesus and the "parallels" are stunning.....

"Joseph"	"Jesus"
Joseph was a shepherd... Genesis 37:2...	Jesus was the "Good Shepherd"... John 10-11...
Joseph had a dream his brothers would bow down to him...Genesis 37:5-10...	Jesus said every knee shall bow before me...Romans 14:11...
Joseph's brothers did not believe in him... Genesis 37 19-20...	Jesus' brothers (unbelieving Israel) did not believe in Him...John 1:11...
Joseph's brothers hated him without cause...Genesis 37:4...	Jesus' brothers (unbelieving Israel) hated Him without cause...John 15:25...
Joseph's brothers conspired to kill him... Genesis 37:18...	Jesus' brothers (unbelieving Israel) conspired to kill Him...Matthew 27:1...
Joseph was placed in a pit and left for dead...Genesis 37 18-24...	Jesus was placed in a tomb and left for dead...Matthew 27:57-61...
Joseph was sold for shekels of silver... Genesis 37:28...	Jesus was sold-out for shekels of silver... Matthew 26:15...
Joseph's tunic was covered with blood... Genesis 37:31...	Jesus' robe was covered with blood... Matthew 27:26-31...Revelation 19:13
Joseph was raised up from the pit... Genesis 37:28-30...	Jesus was raised up from the tomb... Luke 24 1-8...
Joseph was in prison while in Egypt... Genesis 39 19-20...	Jesus' soul was in the prison of Hades after His death...Psalm 16:10...Acts 2:27...
Joseph was tempted, but did not sin... Genesis 39 7-10...	Jesus was tempted in every way, but without sin...Hebrews 4:15...
Joseph was 30 years old when He began His service to Pharaoh...Genesis 41:46...	Jesus was 30 years old when He began His ministry from God...Luke 3:23...
Joseph was the bread giver to the world... Genesis 41:55...	Jesus was the "Bread of Life" to the world...John 6:35...
Joseph's brothers did not recognize him... Genesis 42:8...	Jesus' brothers (Israel) did not recognize Him...Romans 11:25-26...
Joseph revealed himself to his brothers as their physical savior...Genesis 45:1-15...	Jesus will reveal himself to Israel as their spiritual savior and Messiah; the scales come off; Israel will see "a way they have not gone before"...Zechariah 12:10-11...

We wanted to include this "historical parable" of Joseph in the original portion of this book, as it is one of the most clear-cut examples of how "historical parables" are written to illustrate spiritual truths...But God had other plans for this special "parable" to be used in this addendum...And the one penning this book had no clue as to why, until now...This addendum to part 2, "If You Understood the Source", was reserved by God, only to be used after it was thought this book was categorically done (ginomai), but it was instead, only finished (teleo), and has rolled over to this added addendum.....

Confession to the readers...One of the biggest regrets of the one penning this book is: you were not here to experience, and therein feel and grasp how these truths were downloaded as they were penned...Not even possible to explain...And the unveiling of this 280 days of backward movement is no exception as to how any of this book was written; and the movement backward was not contrived, or was any other portion of this book manipulated; and we did not try many different possibilities of days moving backward until we came up with one that fit...It was just given straightforward from the source the first time out of the box, having no idea of where it would lead...And we understand skepticism will be high, but God is the one who will determine these things; as it has already been decided, even before the foundation of the world...And it is with much misgiving and apprehension from the one penning this book, that these accounts within this book should ever be read...With this added section or addendum, it gives an occasion to confess this anxiety, as it has been wanting to be said for a long time.....

So let's understand what this "historical parable" is saying, especially to Jacob, the natural seed of Israel, God's wife. You rejected the first coming of God's Son, even so, He is now giving you a second chance, which your fathers never had...don't waste it. We know from...Zechariah 13:8-9...It shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, "two" parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the "third" part shall be left therein...And I will bring the "third" part through the fire (both the "great tribulation fire" and the "Lake of Fire"), I will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on My name, and I will hear them...Israel, you must comprehend what God is saying, especially to you; in that, a third-part of Israel will be saved throughout the literal tribulation fire, meaning hell on earth during the "Third Season" when He removes the scales from your eyes and reveals "a way you have not gone before", that way being to follow His Son...Listen to what your elect brothers preach, the 144,000 or (12^2 x 10^3) servants, for they are fellow workers with God, your redeemer, to gather in the wheat of elect Israel, which is the end-time harvest; (12^2 x 10^3) meaning, the 12-(fullness) of 3-(time) is 10-(complete) for the in-gathering of God's 2-(elect)... Matthew 13:30...Gather the wheat (the elect) into My barn...these 144,000 represent the 12 tribes of Israel, who "parallel" the 12 apostles your forefathers rejected or killed. And Israel, "think carefully about this" – you are guilty of the murder of these apostles, for Jesus disclosed in...Matthew 23:32...Fill up the measure of the guilt of your fathers ...When reading the comparison chart of Joseph and Jesus, you will see why this story is recorded in your Torah of Moses, and why this story of Joseph is being read on the first day of this 7 year tribulation "original" time-line, this being the "original" time-line of Daniel's 70th week...Your Father hand-picked this passage (#11 Va-Yaggash ---Genesis 44:18 – 47:27) from your Torah to be read in every Jewish Synagogue around the world on this preordained day to begin the last outpouring of His "third season" gospel 3.0 to reconcile His wife, and your father cut time short a perfect 7 x 40 days in His time-lines to show precise Crystal-clear <PR00F> of His sovereignty over all things.

The below calendar is from TorahCalendar.com...Israel – we wanted you to see from the Hebrew calendar, these things we have been demonstrating if this (sidebar of time had time not been extended)...The "Third Season" begins on the 9th of Tevet, which is December 25th 2020...The scheduled reading from the Torah of Moses, Parashah #11 (Va-Yiggash), which is the story of the revealing of Joseph to his brothers (a veiled "picture" of the revealing of Israel's Messiah, Jesus, and it begins on the evening of the 9th of Tevet, an "unknown fast"...The meaning of this "unknown fast" day will take on a whole new connotation in the third "Earth Age", and will forever be celebrated as "The day God ended Israel's blindness"...The reading of Parashah #11, which is the story of Joseph will continue throughout the Saturday Sabbath day of the 10th of Tevet..

"Month of Tevet 2020 AD"

1st Day Yom Ri-shon Saturday sunset until Sunday sunset	2nd Day Yom She-ni Sunday sunset until Monday sunset	3rd Day Yom Shli-shi Monday sunset until Tuesday sunset	4th Day Yom Re-vi-i Tuesday sunset until Wednesday sunset	5th Day Yom Ham-i-shi Wednesday sunset until Thursday sunset	6th Day Yom Shi-shi Thursday sunset until Friday sunset	Sabbath Sha-bat Friday sunset until Saturday sunset
			Rosh Chodesh First Visible Crescent Moon seen at sunset on 16 Dec	1 Hanukkah Day 7 - Feast of Dedication Rosh Chodesh 16 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 17 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,201	2 Hanukkah Day 8 - Feast of Dedication John 10:22 17 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 18 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,202	3 reading of Parashah # 10 Mi-Ketz 18 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 19 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,203
4 19 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 20 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,204	5 Winter Solstice 21 Dec, 10h:02m UT 20 Dec sunset to 21 Dec sunset Julian: 2,459,205	6 21 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 22 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,206	7 22 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 23 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,207	8 Festival of the Septuagint Septuagint is Completed Psalms 30:11, Megillat Ta'anit 23 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 24 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,208	9 Unknown Fast Ezra Dies Selichot 10 Tevet Ezkerah Mazok Bahag, Kol Bo 24 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 25 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,209	10 reading of Parashah # 11 Va-Yiggash 25 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 26 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,210
11 Fast of Month 10 Siege of Jerusalem 2 Kings 25:1, Jeremiah 52:4 Ezekiel 24:1, Zechariah 8:19 Usually observed Day 10 of Month 10 26 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 27 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,211	12 27 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 28 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,212	13 28 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 29 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,213	14 29 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 30 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,214	15 30 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 31 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,215	16 31 Dec 2020 C.E. sunset to 1 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,216	17 reading of Parashah # 12 Va-yechi 1 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 2 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,217
18 2 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 3 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,218	19 3 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 4 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,219	20 4 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 5 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,220	21 5 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 6 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,221	22 6 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 7 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,222	23 7 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 8 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,223	24 reading of Parashah # 13 Shemot 8 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 9 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,224
25 9 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 10 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,225	26 10 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 11 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,226	27 11 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 12 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,227	28 12 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 13 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,228	29 Rosh Chodesh First Crescent Moon sunset, 14 Jan 13 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset to 14 Jan 2021 C.E. sunset Julian: 2,459,229		

Before the foundation of the world, God orchestrated that these events of the story of Joseph revealing Himself to his brothers would be read on this very day, in this very year, beginning on the evening of Christmas Day, December 25th, 2020 on the Gregorian Calender, which is the beginning of the Saturday Sabbath of Tevet 10, 2020 on the Hebrew calendar, and continue through until the end of day on Saturday Sabbath, December 26th, 2020 (page 261)...This evening timing for the beginning of Daniel's 70th week if God's "original" time-line is not extended also means that the cut-short time for the end-of-time on December 25th 2027 will also, by "pattern", be in the evening on Jerusalem time, but at what hour? We shall see!...This story of Joseph is a "picture" of Jesus, as illustrated in this just read "historical parable"...Herewith, God is revealing the identity of Israel's Messiah...And in a way that only He can do, God is unveiling a most astonishing fact about this revelation of His Son, which is – this unveiling begins in the year 2020...This is far beyond chance and it is not even remotely possible that this could be a chance occurrence...When you go to your eye doctor, what are you looking to learn?...Namely, that you have 20-20 vision, meaning you can see "Crystal-clear"...This is God's way of telling you: "open your eyes Israel, for My Son, Jesus, is your Messiah", and with the introduction of this book, it will be made "Crystal-clear" as to who your Messiah is when you look with perfect 20-20 vision through this preview of who is your Messiah even before your blindness is fully removed on April 29, 2028; and herein it is confirmed with God's own signature illustrating this infallible truth...This should be a "WOW" moment for those who desire absolute inescapable <PROOF>.....

People...the one penning this book had no earthly idea when he was using this phrase "Crystal-clear", which flows out of the throne of God, that it would potentially begin in the year 20-20 AD...Revelation 22:1...He shewed me a pure river of water of life ("third season" gospel), clear (20-20 clear) as "crystal", flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb...20-20 AD is a master stroke from the mind of God...<PROOF>...far beyond any possible question...Do you really think anyone could have orchestrated time to be backed up to this perfect year of 20-20 to start the "third season" gospel on the Jewish evening of Christmas Day to reveal Israel's Messiah, and begin the reconciliation of God's wife over the subsequent 7 years...Only God can orchestrate time as He is the creator of time...Indisputable <PROOF> that God wrote His own BOOK...Do you really think carnal men, who many believe wrote His BOOK could have accidentally stumbled across all these many perfect time-line parameters...Wake up people!...God wrote His own BOOK...And this is simply more <PROOF> added to the already overwhelming and conclusive <PROOF> presented in the previous chapters of <PROOF>...Any Questions?..

If you flip a coin, the odds are 2:1 of it landing heads...If you want to know the odds of it landing heads twice in row, each toss is 2:1; you multiply 2:1 x 2:1 and get 4:1 for the odds for it landing heads twice in a row...And if you toss the coin a third time, you learn the odds are 2:1 x 2:1 x 2:1 = 8:1. Thus, you multiply the individual odds for each factor of the equation together to arrive at the overall odds for a chance contingency.....

We've looked at the odds of moving 280 days backward for the return of Jesus to the Mount of Olives at the end-of-time. So let's see what the complexities of this third event are for this to be a chance occurrence for this reversal of God's time-line for the "original" beginning of Daniel's 70th...If we go back exactly 7 years, Daniel's 70th week, from Christmas day in 2027 AD to Christmas day in 20-20 AD, we can not say this was chance, as this would be a natural occurrence...But for this day to be the actual day of

one of the 54 readings of the Torah of Moses on the Hebrew calendar to align with the Gregorian calendar is one chance in 7, as we have a reading once a week throughout the year...However, for this to be the one reading out of those 54 readings on the very first day of the 7 year "Third Season" that covers the actual text in Israel's Torah of Moses for the precise purpose of revealing Israel's Messiah, as "pictured" by the revealing of Joseph to His brothers, equates to the odds being 7 x 54 = 378:1 of this being chance...When moving back lands in the evening of a Saturday Sabbath Day, which is the 9th of Tevet on the Hebrew calendar for this reading, we multiply 378:1 x 30 days = 11,340:1...And when you add in that you land on the year 20-20, this is off the charts...Conservatively, this is a 1,000:1 chance; God could have ended His time-line anywhere from 28 AD to 2500 AD or more...In fact, as you have learned, 28 AD was supposed to have been the end-of-time when He raised His Son from the dead and opened the graves of many about 2,000 years ago...This equates to 1,000 x 11,340:1 = 11,340,000:1 of this being a chance event when we move the beginning of Daniel's 70th week backward to December 25th 2020 by an equal amount of 280 days...For when God moved time backward from the last day of His "original" time-line, September 30th, 2028, that was to have been the "original" end of Daniel's 70th week, this also moved the cut-short time for the beginning of Daniel's 70th week backward by this same 280 days to Christmas Day December 25th, 2020 when Parashah #11 is read in Synagogues around the world...Israel – your time is short; are you a part of the 1/3 who will listen?....

Before the foundation of the world, God had determined to cut-time short, but this will not be fully recognized until the time of the Gentiles has come in...Romans 11:25...For I do not want you, brethren, to be uninformed of this mystery, so that you will not be wise in your own estimation – that a partial hardening (spiritual blindness) has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in (this is the Rapture)...The reason this revealing of days cut-short begins before the time of the Gentiles "fully ends", is because this is a "parallel" action as to when Jesus changed the water to wine; meaning He changed the gospel from law to grace before the "first season" gospel "fully ended" at the cross...In other words, the "second season" gospel of grace began before the "first season" gospel of law "fully ended" at the cross on April 28th 28 AD, when Jesus said...John 19:30..."it is finished"...So also, by "pattern", the "third season" began on December 25th 20-20, when God upgraded the gospel of grace to the "third season" gospel of His Sovereignty before the "second season" gospel of grace "fully ends" at the Rapture...Revelation 10:7..."the mystery of God is finished"...Herein this revelation of time moving backward is being unveiled "NOW", beginning on December 25th 20-20, before the time of the Gentiles "fully ends" at the Rapture. This satisfies God's signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables"; thus revealing God's Crystal-clear <PROOF> for All Things recorded within His own BOOK...But this "original" time-line "pattern" of all these activities may be extended.....

This review of God's time-line is before His third extension of time...You have learned that God extended His time-line once after Noah's flood, then a second time after the resurrection of Jesus when the graves of the many were opened; thus a third extension will accommodate God's doing things in stages of three...But this is the point we need you to understand; during this "original" time-line after the Crucifixion, Israel was blinded for 40 Jubilees, which is 2,000 years...Thus for this entire "original" time-line you just read, and the perfection of all God's numbers and time-lines, Israel was still blinded, and it will not end until April 29th 2028...Thus until then, Israel will not be able to even hear the upgraded "third season" gospel. But Israel's scales are coming off soon..

People: understand that this 280 days moving backward is according to God's "original" time-line "picture", which is a veiled "pattern" pointing to God's extended "Over-All" end-of-time time-line, which will be unveiled in the next chapter of this book.

So let's combine the individual odds on these two events of moving backward in time to a pre-ordained day by an equal amount of 280 days...The first event of the end-of-time moving backward to a pre-ordained day by 280 days was determined to be about 204,400,000:1...The odds of the third time-line for the beginning of Daniels's 70th week moving backward to a pre-ordained day were about 11,340,000:1...Multiplying these two together to get the odds of these two time-lines being a chance occurrence moving backward for these two pre-ordained days would be, 204,400,000:1 x 11,340,000:1..This computes to "one chance" in 2,317,896,000,000,000 or about 1 chance in 2 quadrillion of this being some kind of chance contingency for these two events aligning in this very precise structure and order; no different than God's precise structure and order for all things in this second "Earth Age", even including your own life...That blindfolded atheist would now have absolutely no chance of finding that one grain of red sand anywhere on any beach of any ocean on our planet...Come on people...Can there actually be "Any More Questions" with respect to who God is or who wrote His BOOK?.

People...are you starting to see the impossibility of this being a coincidence?...From a mathematician's standpoint: all these precise dates and time-lines, when added to the alignment of specific events occurring on the Hebrew and Gregorian calendars, is only conceivable through a prearranged design...No other conclusion remotely possible! After the unveiling of these end-time hidden mysteries, you can now better appreciate what Paul was saying when he transitioned from the single event of the Rapture in... 1 Thessalonians 4:16-17...The LORD Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first...to plural events of times and seasons in...Thessalonians 5...which even Paul himself did not completely understand when he penned the following portions of scripture...And understand: we are not correcting what Paul wrote, but rather, we are unfolding and expanding on the scope of the information he penned...No different than Paul's expanding many times on the understanding of what the prophets wrote in the "First Season"...Paul's main concern was the church, the bride of God's Son; whereas we are now in the "Third Season", where we are focused on unveiling the plurality of these times and seasons of not only the church but also Israel, which is God's wife.....

God's BOOK says that Jesus is coming as a thief in the night...1 Thessalonians 5:1-3... Now as to the times (plural) and the seasons (plural, both the "second and third third seasons"), brethren, you have no need of anything to be written to you...For you yourselves know full well that the "Day of the Lord" (the very "last day" of time) will come just like a thief in the night (this is not the Rapture)...While they (unbelivers and make-believers) are saying, "Peace and safety!" then destruction (the end-of-time) will come upon them suddenly like labor pains upon a woman with child, and they will not escape...You can know the Day of the Lord and His coming as a thief is not the Rapture from what Peter says in...2 Peter 3:10...But the "Day of the LORD" will come like a thief, in which the heavens will pass away with a roar and the elements will be destroyed with intense heat, and the earth and its works will be burned up...People, the earth is not going to burn up and be destroyed at the Rapture; this is the second coming of Jesus to the Mount of Olives for the reconciliation of God's wife, the end-of-time and the end of this second "Earth Age" when God Himself says..."It is Done"...This is not even

arguable...Paul is warning unbelievers and make-believers that they "will not escape"...

However, those who have become true believers through the preaching of the 144,000 Jewish evangelists and any others whom God elects to preach this "third season" gospel, absolutely will escape; for Paul then continues in the following portion of this passage...Thessalonians 5:4:6...But you, brethren, are not in darkness, that the day (the last day before destruction of the earth) would overtake you like a thief...for you are all sons of light and sons of day...We (believers) are "not" of night nor of darkness...so let us not sleep as others do, but let us "be alert and sober"...Paul is saying that the last day events of times and seasons, meaning the Rapture somewhere mid-tribulation in the "Third Season" and the second coming at the end of the "Third Season", "will not" be like a thief in the night to those who trust in Jesus or Jehovah God as their light; for they "will not" be in darkness, for they will be given the "new light" of this "Third Season" gospel; therein they will "be alert and ready" for these end-time activities.....

And lets add here one more fascinating time-line from God's Holy BOOK...Daniel 12:12...Blessed (washed and redeemed) is the one who "waits" (in Paradise) and reaches the end of the "1,335 days"...and there are only two blessings within Daniels's 70th week, the Rapture and the Second Coming to the Mount of Olives...So let's unpack this hard-to-ignore sealed up truth that "Commentators, Preachers, Pastors, Prophets, Bible teachers, Evangelists, Rabbis and Priests" have had no clue about for the past 2,600 years...In fact, most do not even try to explain this number because there is nothing said about its characteristics apart from the blessings for the ones who experience and have a connection with the timing of this number 1,335 days...And even those scholarly commentators and eschatology teachers who try to explain this number admit that they are only guessing at what it might mean...Counting forward 1,335 days from April 29th, 2028 AD, which you learned is the first day of the removal of Israel's 2,000 years of blindness as to Who is their Messiah, you land on Christmas day, Thursday December 25th, 2031, which is about the half way point in Daniel's extended time-line...We learned earlier in another "parable" of the crossing of the Jordan River that God Had predestined someone to name the city Adam where the water was backed to for a future purpose. Herein, God also predestined someone to chose December 25th as the date to be celebrate for the birth of Jesus, even though everyone knows that is not the date Jesus was born...This 1,335 days counting forward from the very first day that Israel's eyes were opened on April 29, 2028 would lead to a blessing on a future Christmas day December 25th, 2031. So what is this ordained blessing for God's elect?..

All through this book we have been speaking of the end-of-time, which also means the end-of-time for you to be reconciled as part of the elect church, or reconciled as part of elect Israel...After that – no turning back, for all is then decided as "promised", by "The One and Only True God" of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob...Israel, beginning on April 29th 2028 you will have a little less than 7 years, depending on the cut-short amount of time, until the end-of-time, when God removes your scales of seeing Who is your Messiah. Herein trust in the testimony of God's BOOK, proven by the truths unveiled in this book to be faithful and true...Israel, this added 7 years is a gift to you – so don't waste it.....

When God says anything, He says it with an "absolutely inerrant <fail-PR00F> clarity", meaning you can depend on it as a "promise"...2 Peter 3 3-10...Know this first of all, that in the last days mockers will come with their mocking, following after their own lusts...and say, "Where is the "promise" of His coming?...For ever since the fathers fell

asleep, all continues just as it was from the beginning of creation"...For when they maintain this, it escapes their notice that by the word of God, the heavens existed long ago and the earth was formed out of water and by water...through which the world at that time (had) "perished" (the first "Earth Age"), having been deluged with water...But by His word the present heavens and earth (the second "Earth Age") are being reserved for fire, kept for the day of judgment and destruction of ungodly men...But do not let this one fact escape your notice, beloved, that with the Lord one day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years like one day...The Lord is not slow about His "promise", as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not wishing for any to perish but for all to come to repentance...But the Day of the Lord will come like a thief, in which the heavens will pass away with a roar and the elements will be destroyed with intense heat, and the earth and its works will be destroyed and burned up...You *do not* want to be here after the second coming of Jesus to the Mount of Olives, when the God of Israel, brings judgment by fire according to His "Promise"...For He has "promised" that judgment on this second "Earth Age" will be swift and sure, just as He has done twice before (page 240)...Then as He promised...Revelation 21:5...He Who sits on the throne will say, behold I will make all things new; for these words are faithful and true....



"The Apostle John's Vision of the end-of-time"

Revelation 6:12-17...And I beheld, when He had opened the sixth seal and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood (see the above picture)...And the stars of heaven (meteorite showers) fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree cast off her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind...And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places...And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every slave, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains...And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him that sits on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb....For the great day of His wrath (the last day for this second earth age) is come; and who shall be able to stand?

"Daniel's Secret"

What you just read in the previous chapter set the "picture" and "pattern" for the "Over-All" end-time events of this 7 year extended Daniel's 70th week, which will bring a justifiable, thus understandable end to this second "Earth Age"...Therefore it will become evident as you read as to why that chapter was even in this book...Let's start with this...Can there possibly be any additional supportive...<PR00F>...that we can reveal from "God's Omniscient Mind" veiled within His BOOK, which will reinforce this hidden "mystery-of-the-ages" of God's cut-short time-lines?..Let's look at what the angel Gabri-el told Daniel "twice" concerning the end-of-time, and then told him to shut it up in a book, this book, until the end-of-time...Daniel 12:4...conceal these words Daniel (about the end-time prophecy) and seal up "the book" until the end of time; many will go back and forth, and knowledge (Biblical knowledge) will increase (with the introduction of this "third season" gospel)...Daniel 12:9...He said, "Go your way, Daniel, for the words (about the end-time prophecy) are concealed and sealed up until the end-of-time"...which is ("NOW")...We are in the midst of unveiling Daniel's sealed up book affirming that God's extended "Over-All" end-of-time tribulation time-line would be cut-short and that "biblical knowledge about this end-time prophecy will increase near the end-of-time"; this being certified by the substantial amount of new biblical knowledge unveiled in...<PR00F>...Herein, let's unveil some additional hidden truth Gabri-el told Daniel confirming the precise accuracy within God's prophetic time-lines moving forward and backward during the last 7 years of Daniel's 70th week prophecy...This is spot on truth beyond any argument, as can only be manifested in God's perfect BOOK via His perfect **P**rophecy-**R**evealed via **O**bservable-**O**rdained-**F**oreknowledge.....

Not sure if you are ready for this, and I'm not sure I am ready to pen it, but we will unveil it with confidence...So let's first understand why God would have two time-lines outlined in this book for the end of this second "Earth Age"...These being – first: the "original" time-line that you just finished reading, which was chronicled in extremely great detail; and second: the "Over-All" time-line that we are about to unveil, ordained by the mind of God to demonstrate His long suffering devotion and concerns for His Wife, Israel..And if you noticed, the last 7 years we just outlined in the previous chapter of God's "original" time-line is fulfilled within Israel's 2,000 year blindness time-line as to who is their Messiah...And as you learned, Israel crucified their Messiah on April 28th, 28 AD, thus the eyes of Israel were irrevocably blinded for 2,000 years because of the rejection of their Messiah, and the time-out or parentheses-in-time called the church age began, after-which this timeout will end on April 28th 2028, and therein Israel's blindness will end the following day, April 29th, 2028. And this blindness is illustrated in 3 diverse transparent "parables"...one a "picture", one a "pattern" and one a "parallel"..

- Hosea 6:2...After two days (a day is a thousand years) He will revive us (Israel); in the third day He will raise us up (Regeneration) and we shall live in His sight...
- Israel's eyes will be blinded for 40 jubilee year cycles: 50 years (a jubilee year cycle) x 40 years = 2,000 years, a "parallel" to their 40 year wilderness journey...
- Israel had to stay 2,000 cubits downstream from the Ark of the Covenant, a "picture" of the 2,000 year separation of Israel from Jesus, their Messiah, when they crossed the Jordan and entered into the earthly Promised Land of Israel...

And as you have learned, if God expresses something in stages of three's, you can be sure that He will follow through with it, and Herein He has; for His signature is then affixed to it. And we have mentioned several times in this book that God can cut-short time or even extend-time, and given that God Himself created time, He therefore lives outside of time...People – God is not restricted by time...And He has several reasons for laying out the "original" end-of-time time-line, which you just read in the last chapter, before Israel's blindness actually ended...God wanted you to see what would have been

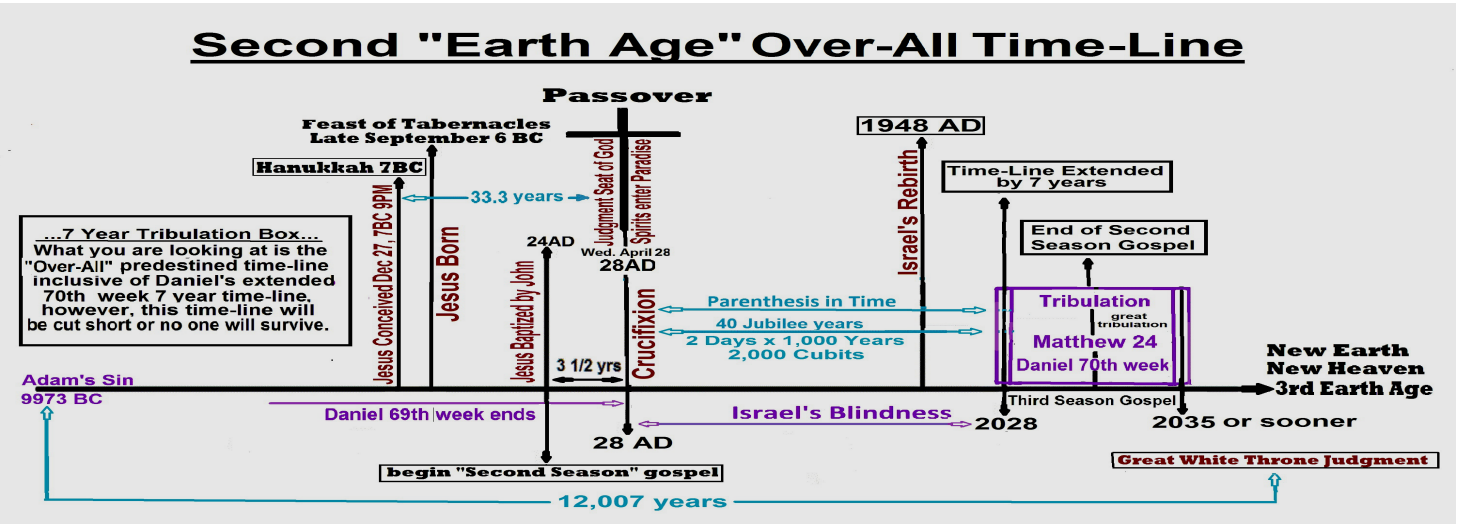
One reason is that God wanted to display the precision of His "original" time-line by doing so within the "original" time-line for this second "Earth Age" before any extension of time took place...this being a "one chance" in 2,317,896,000,000,000 quadrillion of His "original" time-line being a coincidence, as you just learned in the previous chapter...And remember, God has rescripted before, even after Noah's flood... And He is rescripting again after Israel's blindness is removed...However, His rescripting was all part of God's complete "Over-All" time-line authored even before the foundation of this second "Earth Age" – God is God, and He just never makes a mistake...Isaiah 46:10...Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me, Declaring the end (of time) from the beginning (of time)…Foretelling accurately the timing and the course of future events... Some might say that Daniel's 70th week extension and rescripting is God's back-up plan, but God never has need of a back-up plan...I have heard many pastors call the parting of the Red Sea God's back-up plan when Israel was, as they would preach, trapped at the Red Sea, but you should now understand after reading this book, that was all part of the God's predesignated plan from the foundation of the world; His time-line story-line-script never changes and is never altered for any cause or reason...Even everything you yourself know about anything was all part of the God's original story-line-script, therein never question what God does or what God does not do in your life!.

"Daniel's 7 year 70th week" is the third extension of God's "Over-All" time-line. His first extension of time was after Noah's flood, the second was after the resurrection of Christ when all the graves were opened and the third is after Israel's blindness is removed on April 29th 2029 AD. This day was the end of God's "original" time-line, this being exactly 12,000 years to the day (see the time-chart on page 255/256)...Herein we are unveiling Daniel's secret – that is with the extension of Daniel's 70th week, we are extending the "Over-All" time-line to 12,007 years, thus the last 7 years of God's "Over-All" time...If are reading this book during this extended time, you are on borrowed time.

People – This extended time-line would also allow God's Wife additional time to hear the everlasting gospel in the same way that the hearers long ago would have heard Noah while he was building the Ark, which was illustrating their way of escaping the judgments of God. Those in Noah's day did not listen to Him, herein one of the reasons for this 7 year Daniel's 70th week extended end-of-time time-line...Therefore Israel, you might want to pay attention to this extended "third season" gospel, as this is your second-chance gospel, which will be revealing your way of escaping the judgments of God, even as it was in Noah's day...1 Peter 3:20...who formerly were disobedient (the people of Noah's day) when once the Divine longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark (a "picture" of Jesus) was being prepared, in which a few, that is, eight souls, were saved through water (the Lake of Fire)...Several "pictures" here. First: God is long-suffering and patient with His Wife, Israel: not wanting any of His elect to be lost...Second: notice they were saved through water, and what is this a "picture" of –

they would be saved through the “Lake of Fire” hidden in Jesus (the Ark)...And third: Jesus was a “picture” of that Ark that keep them on dry ground...Fourth – the word “few” is a “picture” of...Matthew 7:14...But small is the gate and narrow the way that leads to life, and “few” there be who find it...And Israel, if you have read this book properly, you will know exactly what these four “pictures” represent...As God is always perfect within His “Historical Parables” written especially to you for this last 7 years.....

We have mentioned several times that if you understood the source of the information within this book, you would also have assurance of the “affirmations of these informed truths" penned within this book...These informed truths revealed in <PROOF> have been reserved for the “third season” gospel 3.0...But how can you know when this “Third Season” begins?....And because of Israel's disobedience, God blinded the eyes of Israel regarding the “second season” gospel, which is the church age gospel...This 2,000 year blindness was a necessary 40 Jubilee year judgment on Israel due to their rejection of their Messiah, which led to God's placing a 2,000 year timeout before their understanding will be opened as to who is their Messiah, which will ramp-up during the “Third Season” time-line for Israel, and then the time-line of the Gentiles will come in... Romans 11:25…For I do not want you (Israel) to be uninformed of this mystery, so that you will not be wise in your own estimation, that a partial hardening (spiritual blindness) has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in...this being the Rapture of the Church...But take note: I have also blinded the eyes of the church during this same time-line concerning the reconciliation of My wife, Israel...But this “third season” gospel will also bring new light to the blinded eyes of the church about My Wife and Her chosen position within My “Over-All” gospel message...And this “third season” gospel message will be preached by the 144,000 Jewish evangelists during Daniel's 70th extended week (see the below time chart)...Revelation 14:6-7...I saw other messengers (144,000 Jewish evangelists) fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel (the “third season” gospel) to preach to them that dwell on the earth —to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people, saying with a loud voice, “Fear God and give glory to Him, for the hour of His judgment has come; and worship Him who made heaven and earth, the sea and spring of water...and He even made you for this very moment in time, whether Jew or Gentile, to receive the opportunity to read this book, which might enlighten you to the truths of this “third season” gospel, therein opening your eyes to the truth of His Son, who died for the sins of the world...including yours.....



And you know that God does things in "patterns" of three and He is perfect in His "Over-All" three part time-line...God's first time-line was from Adam to Noah, followed by the first extension of time "after" Noah when God destroyed the world with a worldwide flood, which also destroyed all the people on the earth except Noah and His family...Then God's first extension time-line continued for many years until the crucifixion of Jesus when the many came out of their graves (page 232) in Israel, illustrating this should have been the end-of-time (see page233); then followed the second extension of time after the Crucifixion of Jesus on Passover Day on April 28, 28 AD when Israel's blindness began...Then God's second extension of time after crucifixion continued for exactly 2,000 years as He illustrated with three "patterns" of time, the first being – after two days (a day is a thousand years) He will revive us (Israel), this being 2.000 years; second - Israel's eyes will be blinded for 40 jubilee year cycles, this being 2,000 years; and third - They had to stay 2,000 cubits downstream from the Ark of the Covenant, this being a "parable" illustrating 2,000 years...Then on April 29th, 2028 AD, the day after Israel's 2.000 year blindness ends, the third extension begins, this being Daniel's 70th week. However God says He is going to cut Daniel's 70th week time-line short or there will be no one left alive...Matthew 24:22-22...For then there shall be great tribulation (Daniel's 70th week), such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time, no, nor ever shall be...And unless those days were cut short, no flesh would be saved (left alive); but for the elect's sake those days will be cut short...Each day in this last week of Daniel's 70th week prophecy (page 231) is a "picture" of one year, illustrating the 7 years of tribulation leading to the "last day" of God's third extension of time, this being the final extension of God's 12,007 year "Over-All" time-line...Again God, as a rule, does things in stages of three as is His "pattern"...Herein you might not see the 12,007th year because as just stated, this time-line will be cut-short, or no flesh will be left alive...Again – you do not want to be here....

The second reason that God is facilitating this short seven-year-extension of time near the end-of-time is to allow all Gentiles to also hear this "third season" gospel and come to believe...2 Peter 3-9...The Lord is not slow about His promise (to save His elect), as some count slowness, but is patient toward you, not willing for any (of His Elect Gentile or Israel) to perish, but for all His elect to come to repentance...Thus you can see that God is not allowing anyone an excuse to say at the Great White Throne Judgment Seat..."Lord, if I only had more time I would have repented"...Not good enough, and I am sure God will hear this same proclamation at the Great White Throne Judgment from those who heard Noah preach in His day, when God waited patiently for 120 Years for them to believe Noah's message...Would you have believed Noah's message?...

Let's unveil the details of this extended 7 year Daniel time-line...It begins at exactly, to the very day, after their blindness ended, this being April 29th 2028...Several things will be taking place during this 7 year time-line...One of the relevant events taking place during Daniel's 70th week will be the Rapture of the Church...1 Thessalonians 4:16-17... For the LORD Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the LORD in the air (this is the Rapture in the midst of the Daniel's 70th week extended time-line – 2028-2035 AD), and so we shall forever be with the LORD...Herein the Rapture most probably will be on some future "Feast of Trumpets" in the midst of God's extended Daniel's 70th week time-line – 2028-2035 AD. You need to look at a Hebrew

calendar to learn the dates of Rosh Hashana, from 2028- 2035. You will learn that Rosh Hashana is the "Feast of Trumpets", this literally being the 7th Trumpet in...Revelation 10:7...in the days of the "voice" of the seventh angel, when He shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be "finished"..."This "voice" of the seventh angel proclaiming the mystery of God should be "finished" will sound somewhere during Daniel's 70th extended week time-line; this is the Rapture of God's church, and this "parallels" the proclamation of Jesus saying "it is finished" at the conclusion of the "First Season" in 28 AD, which was about 3½ years after the "second season" gospel began at Jesus' baptism by John in 24 AD...Matthew 3:16...When He had been baptized, Jesus came up immediately from the water; and behold, the heavens were opened to Him, and He (John the Baptist) saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and alighting upon Him (Jesus)...which demonstrated to all standing there, and to all reading this account written in God's BOOK, as to who was God's chosen mediator of God's covenant..Wake up Israel – there will be the same "pattern" of an overlap in time between the beginning of the "third season" gospel of the "sovereignty of God", and the end of the "second season" gospel of the "grace of God", which will be fulfilled at the Rapture of the Church...These times and seasons we are mapping out are very detailed and difficult to read and challenging to fully understand the first time through...But the more you read them the more crystal-clear and precise they will become...And Understand: all of these times we are calculating in this chart are to be measured in Jerusalem time, and not your individual time zone, therein the below calendar is according Israel's time zone.....

U. S. Naval Observatory Astronomical Applications Department Chart

Year	Day	Date	Begins on the eve of the .....day before.....	First Full Day
2028	Wed	Sep 20	Rosh Hashana Evening	Thursday Sep 21
2029	Sun	Sep 9	Rosh Hashana Evening	Monday Sep 10
2030	Fri	Sep 27	Rosh Hashana Evening	Saturday Sep 28
2031	Wed	Sep 17	Rosh Hashana Evening	Thursday Sep 18
2032	Sun	Sep 5	Rosh Hashana Evening	Monday Sep 6
2033	Fri	Sep 23	Rosh Hashana Evening	Saturday Sep 24
2034	Wed	Sep 13	Rosh Hashana Evening	Thursday Sep 14
2035	Wed	Oct 3	Rosh Hashana Evening	Thursday Oct

Notice on the above "Feast of Trumpets" chart that there are two highlighted dates. This would be showing that two of the years for Rosh Hashana during Daniel's 70th week would be on a Saturday Sabbath on the Hebrew calendar (see page 229)...

Other relevant events taking place during Daniel's extended 70th week

- The Satan indwelled Anti-christ will set in motion his wrath against God and everything God loves, which hopefully would include you...But the Anti-christ's time will end at Armageddon sometime before the end of Daniel's extended 70th week...When you shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, let the reader understand...The advent of the

Satan indwelled anti-Christ, having Jewish and Muslim lineage, will break his peace treaty with Israel, thus bringing about the onslaught of Armageddon, where destruction and upheaval ensues against Israel, after-which leads to God's wrath and His burning up this second "earth age"...Malachi 4:1..."For behold, the day is coming, Burning like an oven, And all the proud, yes, all who do wickedly will be stubble...And the day which is coming (the second coming at the end of the "Third Season") shall burn them up," Says the LORD of hosts...(pretty clear message to those who reject God and His Wife and their Son...Any Questions?...

- The two witnesses will be coming on to the stage for 1,260 days bringing this "third season" gospel for the purpose of evangelizing the world, especially Israel, and the reconciliation of God's elect who remain after the Rapture... Revelation 11:7…And when they (the two witnesses) shall have finished their testimony, the beast (Satan) that "ascends out of the bottomless-pit" shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them...Who are these two witnesses? – Only God knows...But they will be two bold men with one purpose in mind, declare the "third season" gospel, which is the latter-rain gospel...

- Israel (not Jacob) will be reconciled to God, some to help repopulate the New Earth and some to be a part of the church to help repopulate the New Heaven... This means that some will come to believe in Jehovah God as did their father Abraham to help replenish the New Earth, and some will come to believe in God's Son and be Martyred for their faith in Jesus to help replenish the New Heaven...

- Israel's third temple is rebuilt and sacrifices will be reinstated, then in due course the anti-Christ will sit in the "third, yes the "third" temple" (is God consistent or what) and declare himself to be God and put a stop to all instituted sacrifices...

The event that Satan hates most is sacrifices, as that was His defeat when God's Son, Jesus, was sacrificed on the cross...1 Corinthians 2:8...for had they (Satan and the fallen angels) known, they would not have (conspired to) crucified the LORD of glory...This was Satan's undoing and downfall, which sent him to the bottomless-pit for about 2,000 years...Satan hates any kind of sacrifice to God, therefore after he is released from the bottomless-pit, he will at some point-in-time eliminate all sacrifices in Israel, for it says in...Daniel 9:27...and he (the anti-Christ) shall confirm the covenant with many for one week (one week of years), and "in the midst of the week" (meaning somewhere in the middle of the week) he (the anti-Christ) shall cause the sacrifice and the offerings to cease...You can read the full description of Daniel's 70 week prophecy on page 231...The Jewish Pentecost (Shavuot) celebrates the giving of Israel's Torah on Mount Sinai listing God's laws, including the instructions about animal sacrifices for the payment of sin, which point to the true payment of sin; this being the perfect Son of God – Jesus, who was that perfect sacrifice for our imperfect sin...therein it says in... Daniel 12:11... From the time that the "daily sacrifice is abolished" and the abomination that causes desolation is set up, there will be "1,290 days" (until the end of time – see the calendar on the next page)...The abomination that causes this desolation (Strong's concordance # 8074 – meaning to astonish and devastate) is the Satan indwelled anti-Christ after he is released from the bottomless pit, wherein he sets out to abolish all worship of any kind, and he sets out to establish the doctrine of legalistic works, meaning by the merits of men as opposed to the merits of Jesus Christ...And this abomination that causes desolation will be set up at God's pre-appointed time, including the teachings of image worship in tandem with the abomination of all other

religions and church teaching, coupled with the implementation of acts of superstitions and idolatry; therein fulfilling some of God's 40 warning signs in...Matthew 24:9-14... "they will deliver you up to tribulation and kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake...Then many will be offended and will betray one another, and will hate one another...Then many false prophets will rise up and deceive many...And because lawlessness will abound, the love of many will grow cold...But he who endures to the end shall be saved...This gospel (the "third season" gospel) of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all the nations, then the end will come...the last days on "this earth" of Daniel's extended 70th week will be an abomination to God..

Understand: Evil will be waxing worse and worse from the day Satan is released from the bottomless-pit as told in...2 Timothy 3 1-7...This know also, that in the last days (beginning with Satan's release from the bottomless pit) perilous times shall come...For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy...Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, fierce incontinent, despisers of those that are good...Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God...Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away...For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts...Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth...And unless God is blinding your eyes to the evil around you in today's world, we are already there...Matthew 24:8...All these are the beginning of birth pains...as we approach the end-of-time...People: Get right with God – you do not want to miss the earlier Rapture....

The reconciliation of Israel to their God and husband will allegedly take place on some "Day of Atonement", which is Yom Kippur, in the last half of Daniel's 70th week, meaning the last 3½ years...Leviticus 25:9... Then shall you cause the trumpet of the jubilee to sound on the "tenth" day of the "seventh" month , on the "Day of Atonement" shall you make the trumpet sound all through your land...A trumpet is always sounded in Israel on a special occasion, and no occasion will ever be greater than that of Israel being regathered to their One and Only Jehovah God...Tishri is the seventh month on the Hebrew calendar, which corresponds to September on the Gregorian calendar.....

https://www.hebcal.com

Year	Day	Date	Begins on the eve of the .....day before.....	First Full Day
2028	Fri	Sep 29	Rom Kippur Evening	Saturday Sep 30
2029	Tues	Sep 18	Rom Kippur Evening	Wednesday Sep 19
2030	Sun	Sep 26	Rom Kippur Evening	Monday Sep 27
2031	Fri	Sep 26	Rom Kippur Evening	Saturday Sep 27
2032	Tues	Sep 14	Rom Kippur Evening	Wednesday Sep 15
2033	Sun	Oct 2	Rom Kippur Evening	Monday Oct 3
2034	Fri	Sep 22	Rom Kippur Evening	Saturday Sep 23
2035	Fri	Oct 12	Rom Kippur Evening	Saturday Oct 1

We can be fairly certain that the The "Day of Atonement" Resurrection of God's Wife, Israel, will be on a Saturday Sabbath as was the resurrection of God's Son on a Saturday Sabbath...And we went into great detail about this same Saturday Sabbath resurrection for both God's Son and God's Wife (see page 246)...And this is the reasoning behind Jesus also being raised-up on a Saturday Sabbath, the "last day" of the week; for it was to be a "pattern" to mirror God's wife also being raised-up on a Saturday Sabbath, the "last day" of time; as Jesus is "Lord of the Sabbath", illustrating the perfection of your Most High God, who created all things, including time and all things that transpire throughout time...And this also is the reason you are mandated by God to observe His fourth commandment: "Remember the Sabbath and keep it Holy"....

Israel: if your blindness or pride is by God's action for you, it can also be removed by God's action for you, for God is the great "I AM" – which is – "All in All", meaning All things in All people...When you read this book a 2nd and 3rd time, "which is absolutely mandatory", you will fully comprehended God's 3 part gospel message..This was God's plan and purpose ordained from the beginning of time for the edification of these new unveiled truths for His chosen elect...If your Creator God does things in patterns of 3 to quantify His truths – He then expects the same from you to decipher those same truths.

And Israel...If you have discerned anything from this book, you should already know this was God plan "for you"...Romans 11:25...brethren, I do not want you to be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; "blindness in part" has come upon Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in...and...Romans 11:7-8 ..."What the people of Israel sought so earnestly (their Messiah) they 'did not obtain'... The 'elect' among them 'did', but the others were blinded"...as it is written: "God gave them a spirit of stupor, eyes that could not see and ears that could not hear, to this very day"...Notice God gave them a spirit of blindness...Free will – where is free will here?...This earth is God's theater and He is the writer, director and producer of it all.....

If you are identifying with that blindfolded atheist, or if you have a mind-set toward any other God apart from that of "God's BOOK", you might want to re-examine your life in respect to these prodigious odds being illustrated from God's own BOOK, via His own signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables", herewith giving you Crystal-clear discernment of God's truth in these highly orchestrated and detailed time-lines...And this question may have crossed your mind: Can these things actually be true? Have I somehow missed the most important life saving truth in all the world?...Is there truly a God who actually created it, who resides in an eternal Heaven, who loves me beyond my own merit, and can I, in fact, have a part in it?...Yes you can!!!

If you still want to believe that men of their own free-will, somehow in someway beyond reason, wrote God's own perfect BOOK, as do many, both the Gentile to a high degree because of pride, and the Israeli to an even higher degree because of their blindness, then the One and Only God of all creation is not enabling you to see the "Crystal-clear" <PROOF> of these God decreed truths as outlined within "this" book...God has unveiled many deeply seeded truths from His own BOOK, which can "not" be easily disproved...Yet many will try their best. For In their mind, it is in their own best interest to do so...However, in God's mind, it's their ordained purpose according His own sovereign will to do so...People: God is always in total Control...Any Questions?.....

"Listen-up Israel – My singular messenger, who is penning the information recorded in the pages of this book, has been faithfully unveiling these "parables and numbers" via My "Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge" based on the evidence revealed up-to-this-point-in-time, as has been outlined in the written evidence recorded within this "Third Season" book". "I even I" have faithfully demonstrated over and again My own signature on My "Prophecy-Revealed" as clear <PROOF> that "I even I" have written My own book, and that "I AM" who I say "I AM". My predestined plan from My own BOOK is trust-worthy and sure, outlined in a mosaic-like "pattern" to unveil <PROOF>. And these dates and time-lines unveiled in this "Third Season" book are "not being prophesied", but rather these dates and time-lines unveiled in this book are based on the alignment and coalescence of the numbers given, up-to-this-point-in-time, by your One and Only God in My One and Only BOOK. "These time-lines are written for your personal enlightenment, according to My appointed agenda and My ordained timing. But you should perceive there still may be numbers in My BOOK after this-point-in-time yet to be unveiled and applied to these time-lines that may change the trajectory of these dates and time-lines. However, the odds of these events falling on these dates according to these disclosed time-lines are irrefutable up-to-this-point-in-time, meaning when you are reading this book; herein these numbers and odds might only be relevant for "NOW" as you read. However, future re-scripting is contingent! But remember: I have already re-scripted three times: first with Noah's flood when I started over with 8 people and then second: after resurrection of my Son along with the resurrection of those in the graves and then third: when Israel's blindness was or will be removed after the 2,000 year timeout in My "Over-All end-of-time time-line...And if I know the end from the beginning, why would I plan for any fourth re-scripting; for I do things in patterns of three, not four? People: My ways are far beyond your ways, but rest assured, My ways are sufficient for My forthcoming purposes...Isaiah 55:9...For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so also are My ways higher than your ways And My thoughts higher than your thoughts...Herein – Who can understand God?...Ecclesiastes 8:17...no man can discover "everything" that God is doing under the sun...Not even the wisest of people can discover "everything"..."Only your creator God knows everything. Moses unveiled "everything" given him up-to-the-end of his appointed-time; did killing lambs pay for your sin – NO, it was the killing of the Lamb of God that paid for your sin. Does this untruth disavow "everything" else Moses penned – NO. Paul unveiled "everything" given to him up-to-the-end of his appointed-time; are men saved by their free-will – NO, you did not choose me, for I said in My BOOK and even this book, "I even I" chose you before the foundation of the world; accordingly, "IF YOU READ IT – BELIEVE IT". Does this untruth disavow "everything" else Paul penned – NO. Herein also, the one penning this book is unveiling "everything" given to him up-to-the-end of his appointed-time"...

Notwithstanding what was just said, there already have been more numbers and time-lines reveled, but they will not be unveiled in this book, but the "patterns" necessary to learn the timing of Jesus return to the Mount of Olives for His wife is revealed in the previous chapter – "Addendum to Part 2", thus the reason for this chapter even being in this book...Jews will "never" believe this book and Jewish Rabbi's will "never" pay attention to this book either, but when the Rapture takes place earlier in Daniel's 7 year "extended" time-line and millions of people disappear, they will take notice, for it has so been written...After-which the Jewish elect will believe their Rabbi's teachings on the timing of these last day events inclusive of the destruction of their rebuilt third temple and the approaching appointed Armageddon invasion on Jerusalem...Any Questions?...

"The Manifestation of the "Sign of Jonah"

What did the LORD God mean when He said...Luke 11:29...This generation is a wicked generation; it seeks for a sign, yet no sign will be given "if-not" the "Sign of Jonah"... The key being the phrase "if-not", as was taken from Strong's Greek concordance and the Greek Interlinear Translation Bible, where "if-not" is expressed as 2 Greek words εἰ μὴ, which is Strong's #1487 ei (if) and #3361 me (not); meaning "if-not" for a certain action or activity occurring, anything following said action or activity is irrelevant...In other words, "if-not" by the action of God enabling you to understand this book, you would not understand this book; or "if-not" for God infilling His Elect with His Holy Spirit, no one would ever believe from their heart to gain salvation; or "if-not" for Jesus dying on the cross, there would be no salvation for anyone...In this same way, "if-not" for the "parable" of the "Sign of Jonah" that "pictures" the 2nd Death you experienced through the "Lake of Fire", there is no payment for your sin...This is why Jesus said... Luke 11:29...no sign will be given "if-not" (ei-me) the "Sign of Jonah"...Any Questions?

Jesus always spoke in Parables...Matthew 13:34...All these things Jesus spoke to the crowds in parables, "without a parable He did not speak"...When you read My words from My BOOK, you are the crowd My Son is speaking to, for He is the WORD...John 1:1...In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and "the Word was God"...Israel, "I even I, the LORD your God am declaring to you – My Son is the WORD, and this 2-Part Manifestation of the "Sign of Jonah" will be spiritually unveiled with the introduction of this "third season" gospel. When this "if-not" for the "Sign of Jonah" is taught during the "second season" gospel utilizing the literal-interpretation of 3 days and 3 nights in the tomb, notice that there is no teaching about the additional Part-2 of the "parable", this being after the tomb that would account for a followup "picture" of a warning, as was issued to Nineveh after Jonah was resurrected from the great fish...

People, Let's make sure that you comprehend what a "parable" is. A "parable" is an earthy story illustrating a Heavenly or spiritual story; a "parable" is "never" an earthly story illustrating another earthly story. Herein the "Sign of Jonah" as is taught in your church, which is – Jonah's literal earthly story of 3 days and 3 nights in the belly of the great fish should not point to another earthly story like Jesus' literal earthly 3 days and 3 night in the tomb. This has been the teaching of this "Sign of Jonah" from pulpits as part of the "second season" gospel for the last 2,000 years, thus the spiritual meaning of this "Sign of Jonah" parable has been hidden in My Word until the revelation of the "third season" gospel, where it will be My declaration "SIGN" of coming destruction...

"Parabolic language" was the "pattern" of communication for the words of My Son... Matthew 13:34...All these things Jesus spoke to the crowds in parables, "without a parable He did not speak"...In other words, whenever Jesus spoke, He "always", let's repeat that, He "always" spoke to the people in "parables"...and you are the people to whom He is speaking; example...Mark 4:1-9...Again He (Jesus) began to teach by the sea. And such a very large crowd gathered to Him and He got into a boat on the sea and sat down; and the whole crowd was by the sea on the land...And He was teaching them many things in parables, and was saying to them in His teaching..."Listen *to this!* Behold, the sower went out to sow...as he was sowing, some seed fell beside the road, and the birds came and ate it up...Other *seed* fell on the rocky ground where it did not have much soil; and immediately it sprang up because it had no depth of soil...And when the sun had risen, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away... Other *seed* fell among the thorns, and the thorns came up and choked it, and it yielded

no crop...Other seeds fell into the good soil, and as they grew up and increased, they yielded a crop and produced thirty, sixty, and a hundred *times as much.*"...And He was saying, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear."...Was My Son giving the crowd an agricultural lesson, surely not. Jesus was teaching that the gospel, which is spiritual, is the seed of My Word, and if My Word is received in a fertile receptive heart, it will manifest a spiritual harvest of salvation for the hearers of My Word...therein this was a physical earthly story illustrating a spiritual heavenly story, as is always the case, this being according to My signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables"...

This irrefutable upgraded "third season" gospel, which "I even I" the LORD your God have presented to you throughout this book, more correctly "pictures" the end-of-time "parabolic" understanding of the "Sign of Jonah" as My Son's 3 days and 3 nights through the events of His "Lake of Fire" Baptism, which My son Himself spoke of in... Mark 10:39...Jesus said unto them (James and John), "You (and all of My elect) will indeed drink the cup that I drink, and with the baptism I am baptized with, you will be baptized"...Jesus confirms that James and John will indeed, along with "all" the elect, drink of the "cup", and be baptized with "all" the baptism Jesus was baptized with, inclusive of His physical death, His preaching to the captives in Hades, His leading His elect out of Hades, His being the surrogate for His elect at their trial at the "Judgment Seat of God", His escorting His elect through the "Lake of Fire" and resurrection out the other side of the "Lake of Fire", wherein He then led His elect, Jew and Gentile, into Paradise. People – this resulting "parabolic" truth should be your comprehensive understanding of the "Sign of Jonah". This being – "if-not" for this Baptism of My Son through the "Lake of Fire" to pay for your sin, which is the Manifestation of Part-1 of the "Sign of Jonah", and "if-not" for the Manifestation of Part-2 of the "Sign of Jonah" wherein the 144,000 Jewish messengers go into all the world preaching that total destruction is coming upon the world, there would be no resurrection forthcoming for My elect church at the Rapture, and there would be no regeneration forthcoming for My elect Israel at the second coming to the Mount of Olives at the end of time...<PROOF>...

Israel...this "pattern", via the authority of My signature, was for the "Sign of Jonah" to be "the" trustworthy warning for the end-of-time, when I reconcile My wife. Herein, "if-not" for the "Sign of Jonah" as proclaimed by My Son, meaning payment for your sin through the "Lake of Fire", followed by a warning of coming destruction, there is no other sign of any consequence; thus all the signs in...Matthew 24 or Luke 17...or any other sign anywhere in My BOOK pointing the end-of-time would be altogether useless. Understand: "THE SIGN" that you are are at the end-of-time – IS – the "Sign of Jonah"..

Hear ye Israel...you were put in a time-out when you rejected My Son, who was cut-off at the cross; this should have been the end-of-time...Daniel 9:26...after three-score and two weeks shall Messiah be "cut-off" (crucified), but not for Himself (but also for My Elect)...And when the "full" Manifestation of the "Sign of Jonah" is revealed, which is "NOW", then the "Third Season" will have begun. Israel...this is "THE SIGN" that you are in the midst Daniel's 70th week, this being the last 7 years of your "extended" time-line. And as Daniel's 70th week begins, your "extended" time-line is starting up and this warning of total destruction, as "pictured" by Jonah's part 2 warning to Nineveh, will not only go out to Nineveh, but this warning of total destruction, via My faithful 144,000 Jewish messengers, will also go out to all the nations of the world. People, wake up, you are at the end-of-time. All truth is on the table, nothing hidden, nothing veiled...

------"All veiled things, as promised, have been faithfully unveiled"----

"Conclusion of All Things"

Daniel's last week of years is the countdown to the end-of-time, and therein the key to the countdown is knowing when this countdown begins...Therefore let's review what Gabri-el had told Daniel about this 70 year prophecy by the calendar of weeks...Daniel 9:24..."Seventy weeks are determined for your (Israel's) people and for your (Israel's) holy city, to finish the transgression to make an end of sins, make reconciliation for iniquity (through the crucifixion), to bring in everlasting righteousness (the new Heaven and the New Earth), seal up vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy...notice First – Gabri-el told Daniel this would bring an end of sin and bring in everlasting righteousness...Meaning this would be an end of the rebellion against God that started in the Garden of Eden...This could only happen when God destroys this "Second Earth" and creates a new "Third Earth" where there there will be eternal righteousness. (This transpires at the end of time, herein Daniels 70th week time-line is the key...

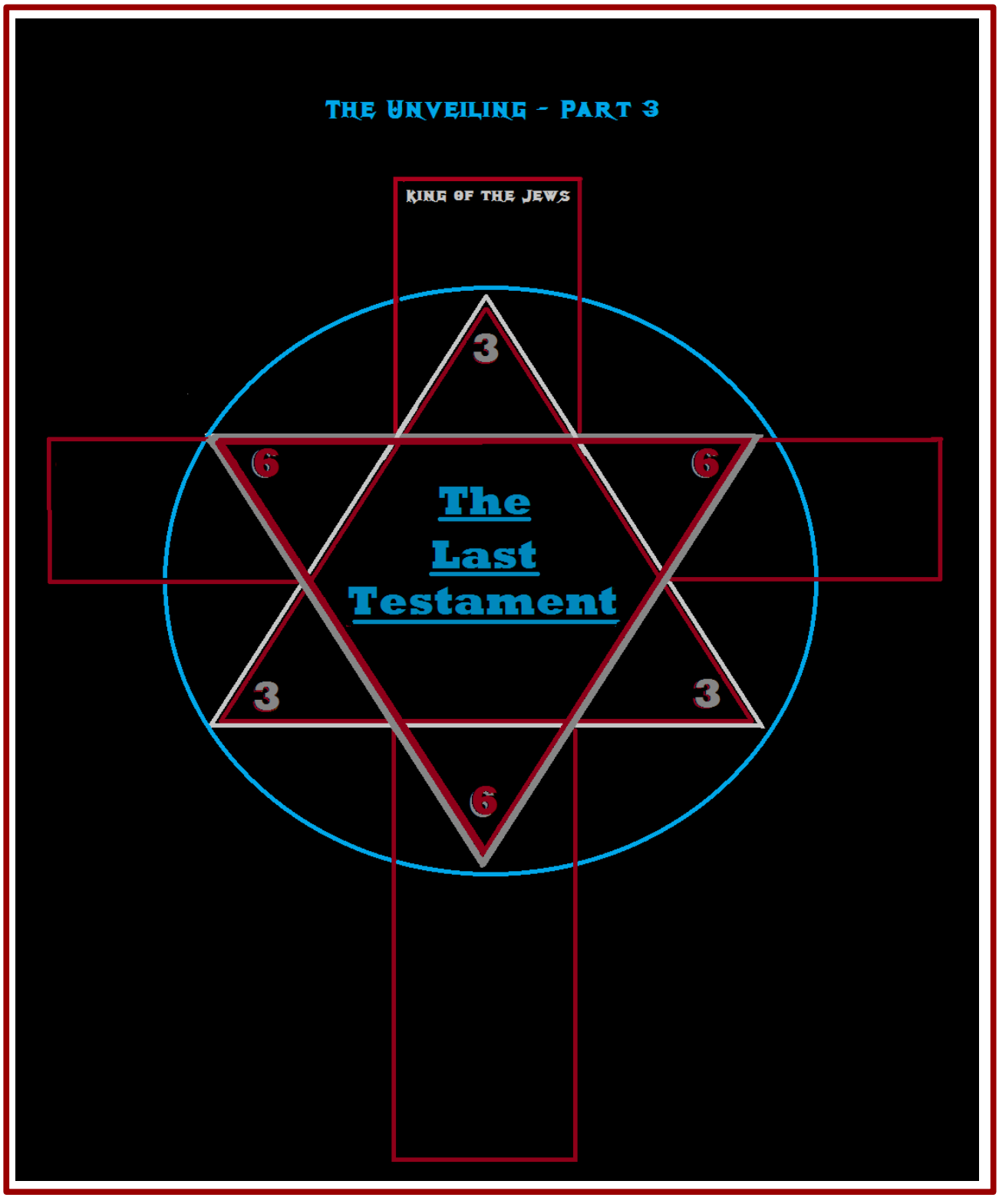
Second – Gabri-el had told Daniel this prophecy would seal up "all foretold" Biblical prophecy. (This transpires at the end of time, again Daniel's 70th week is the key)

Daniel 9:25-26...Know therefore and understand, from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to rebuild Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince (Jesus) shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks (483 years): the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troubled times...(then) after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be "cut-off" (crucified or circumcised – this would be in the crucifixion year of 28 AD), but not for Himself (but for all God's elect, both Israel and the Church).. After this 69 weeks or 483 years Jesus was cut-off on April 28th, 28 AD...then God accessed a 2,000 year blindness for Israel because of their denial of their Messiah, which will end in 2028 AD...You given three "parables" illustrating this on page 270...

And the people of the prince who is to come (the Satan filled anti-Christ) shall destroy the city and the sanctuary (Jerusalem and the third Temple). The end of it shall be with a flood...(Third – Gabri-el told Daniel this would lead to the end-of-time...Daniel's 70th week is the key)...Daniel's 70 weeks itself is basically a "parable" of the end-of-time...

.Daniel 9:27...then He (the anti-Christ) shall confirm the covenant with many for one week (a peace treaty between Israel and their enemies). But in the "midst" of the week (Daniel's 70th week) he (anti-Christ indwelled by Satan after his release from the bottomless-pit) will put a stop to sacrifice and grain offering; and on the wing of abominations *will come* the one (the Satan filled anti-Christ) who makes desolate (destroys), until a complete destruction, the one that is decreed, gushes forth on the one who makes desolate (destroys)...this is the end of time,..Daniel 9:24...seal up vision and prophecy...this is the end of all prophecy, and the end-of-time itself and the end of Daniel's 70th week...People there is no more time after Daniel's 70th week...

People...this Prophecy is speaking to Israel and only Israel, inclusive of both the natural seed and the grafted in adopted seed...If this does "not" include you, then this prophecy also is "not" for you...This should help explain Paul's...Thessalonians 5:4:6... But you, brethren, are not in darkness, that the day (the last day before destruction of the earth) would overtake you like a thief...for you are all sons of light and sons of day... We (believers) are "not" of night nor of darkness...so let us not sleep as others do, but let us "be alert and sober"...This is the one and only purpose of this book...This is the Conclusion of All Things, no more time after the events of Daniel's extended 70th week..


THE UNVEILING - PART 3
KING OF THE JEWS
3
6
6
The
Last
Testament
3
3
6

(Part 3) --- Gospel 3.0

"Last Testament"

Revelation 14:6...And I saw other messengers (the 144,000 Jewish evangelists) fly in the midst of heaven, having the "everlasting gospel" to preach to them who dwell on earth – "to every nation", kindred, tongue and people...Israel, unfathomable Everlasting rewards will be forthcoming for these 144,000 Israelis who answer this commission of proclaiming "My Last Testament" gospel during the "Time of Jacob's Trouble", wherein "I even I", The Most High God will be entailing a steadfast strength to those who bring this report, which entitles eternal redemption for those who believe their report...

When "I even I", "The One and Only God" of Israel upgraded gospel 1.0 (the Old testament), to gospel 2.0 (the New Testament), the hearers accused Paul of turning their world "upside down"...Acts 17:6/8..These (led by Paul) who have turned the world "upside down" are come here also...they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things...Paul had changed the gospel of Law, "First Season", to the gospel of grace, "Second Season", which caused much consternation among the hearers, and seemed to turn their gospel world "upside down". When Paul preached His new "second season" gospel 2.0, it seemed extremely radical to the hearers of that day. Paul taught, "you will need to be born-again", and they said..."what are you talking about?" – and they tried to kill him (1st attempt). Paul taught, "when you meet the Lord in the air" (the Rapture), "you are going to receive new bodies, which will have no flesh, no bones and no blood", and they said..."you're crazy" – and they tried to kill him again (2nd attempt). Paul taught, "the 'Laws of God' were nailed to the cross of His Son, whom you crucified, and they said...What? – and this time they did kill him, and He went to the "Third Heaven" (3rd attempt). Paul taught, "the Holy Spirit is coming to live in you", and they said...What? "He is going to reside in you and lead you into all truth"...What? With this (4th attempt), they killed Paul one last time. Listen up Israel – "I AM" radical in each of My upgrades to new gospel truth; this gospel 3.0 upgrade carries with it the same heavy price tag for those who bring this report, this being a retaliation from those who hear this report, that is, they will seek to silence you. This idea of no free-will is going to have the same reception as did Paul's upgraded gospel 2.0, which he ministered to the gospel 1.0 hearers. If you are a gospel 2.0 believer, you are likely also saying...What?...

This "third season" gospel 3.0 of the total and unconditional sovereignty of the God of Israel will, in fact, cause the same consternation among the hearers, and again turn the gospel world upside down. And if you turn something upside down twice, it comes full circle, 360 degrees from it's starting point, as was My plan. The "First Season" gospel of Law to Israel: right side up. The "Second Season" gospel of grace to the church: upside down. The "Third Season" gospel of the sovereignty of God to Israel and the world: right-side up again. Herein, as you can see, the two parts of My gospel plan to Israel are right-side up; only the "Second Season" church age gospel is upside-down, meaning 180 degrees out of phase; illustrating that National Israel stands alone, and has a completely separate purpose apart from that of the church, thus respecting My predisposition for the reconciliation of all things earthly and all things heavenly. Thus no replacement theology whatsoever as taught in most "Second Season" churches...

My total and unconditional sovereignty over All things is far beyond the mind of so called rational man, for it seems contrary to every thing he has known and accepted. But "I AM" that "I AM", and "I AM" all knowing (omniscient) and have unrestricted control over All things. Man does not. How did the temple pharisees and the people of the days of Jesus, Paul and the Apostles receive the new light of the "second season" gospel? Not very well, for they killed or tried to kill all who brought this new light. What do you think will be the eternal destiny of those who judged and then killed the prophets of the "Old Testament? What do you think will be the eternal destiny of those who judged and then killed Jesus? What do you think will be the eternal destiny of those who judged and then killed Paul and the Apostles of the "New Testament"? What do you think will be the eternal destiny for those who judge and then kill My two witnesses of...Revelation 11:7...When they (the two witnesses) shall have finished their testimony (of My "third season" gospel), the beast (Satan) who comes up out of the bottomless-pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them...What do you think will be the eternal destiny of those who judge and then kill those who evangelize My everlasting gospel of "My Last Testament". Don't be too quick to jump on the bandwagon of those who condemn this new light. Did I blind the eyes of Israel to the new light of the "Second Season" church age? Yes I did. Don't be lured into this same snare. And remember..."I AM" always on the side of the minority, as I have demonstrated throughout this book....Which side are you going to be on?...

People: This is the "Last Season" gospel...This is the "everlasting gospel"...This is the "Third Season" gospel 3.0 you are about to read, which will be preached throughout the whole world as a witness to all nations...This is the gospel which will be preached forever from the Throne of God, "from God Himself", exemplified by the water flowing out from the belly of His Throne...This is the Krustallos (Crystal-clear) gospel, which is the "Last Testament"...Revelation 22:1..he shewed me the river of the water of life, clear as "crystal" (krustallos in Greek), flowing out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.....

This "third season" gospel will be preached by 144,000 Israelis to the whole world during the last portion of Daniel's 70th week called the time of Jacob's trouble, until the end comes at Armageddon. "I even I" implanted this desire to preach in the heart of these 144,000 Israelis when they where programmed in their "in Adam" seed before the foundation of the world for this very purpose of preaching My "Last Testament" gospel throughout the "Third Season", thus building My "Spiritual Temple", meaning Elect Israel and the Elect Church. This was "patterned" after the "historical parable" of those who were programmed in their "in Adam" seed with craftsmanship skills used in the "First Season" for the purpose of building My physical temple, My "Tabernacle in the Wilderness". These 144,000 may not even know about they're Jewish Heritage until they are filled with the desire to take this "Last Testament" to their respective nations, where I had dispersed their forefathers many hundreds of years earlier to accomplish this very purpose of reaching the whole world with this final message to finish building My "Spiritual Temple"; therein fulfilling My Son's great commission to Israel...Acts 1:8... you shall receive power, when the Holy Spirit is come upon you: you shall be My witnesses in Jerusalem, in all Judea and Samaria (fulfilled in the "Second Season"), and unto the uttermost parts of the earth (to be fulfilled during the "Third Season")...

Revelation 7:4...And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed a hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel...And these 144,000 whom I chose before the foundation of the world will learn

every word "exactly as written" of this "third season" gospel 3.0 , this "Everlasting gospel" given straight from My Throne in My own words, and it will be preached unto the uttermost parts of the earth. No chance of misinterpretation by those bringing this "Last Testament" gospel; and no chance of any misunderstanding by those who hear "My Word" of My "Last Testament" gospel, as it will be in "My own Words" only, no deviation or embellishment allowed. Throughout the "First Season", I was tolerant and patient, allowing by My sovereign will for many differing interpretations of My Word; throughout the "Second Season", I was tolerant and patient, allowing by My sovereign will for many differing interpretations of My Word; throughout the "Third Season" no such tolerance and patient will be allowed. I will be speaking in "My own Words" from "My own mind". The references in Red are to be omitted when reading or preaching; they are there as the road-map pointing to the source. Israel – this is the last act and the curtain is coming down, even as I have said in My "Exordium"...'I AM' that 'I AM'...the immortal and everlasting Jehovah, who is, and was, and is to come, invariably the same; working all things together to set the final stage for My decrees and purpose; opening the curtain on the last act to demonstrate that which has been decreed in My eternal mind is now being accomplished, and that which is future has long ago been in My decrees; establishing a future set in stone allowing for nothing to come to pass unless I have appointed it to come to pass; transitioning from the present "Earth Age" even to the crowning achievement of My everlasting Kingdoms when...the seventh angel pours out his vial into the air; and a great voice comes out of the temple of heaven, from the very throne itself, saying, **"it is done"**...(Revelation 16:17)...

And the preachers of this "everlasting gospel" will be martyred for their faith in My Son because of their allegiance to the God of Abraham, Issac and Jacob. And even though they know they will be martyred, I will, in the same way I gave strength to Stephen and others to prevail, I will also give strength and courage to these preachers to prevail in their task...Acts 7:60...He (Stephen) fell to his knees (as they stoned him), shouting, "Lord, don't charge them with this sin!" And with that, he died...Have you ever wondered why "I AM" orchestrating the unrighteous followers of Islam to bring "death" through martyrdom to their so-called God? It's because they hate "The One and Only true God" of Abraham, Issac and Jacob, and they love death rather than life, and they seek death rather than life as I Myself acknowledged and explained in...Proverbs 8:36... 'All those who hate Me love death'...And if you can not see that those followers of Allah love death, you're not paying attention to the categorical spot-on illustration of this absolute truth. Your God is in total control of all these things; and through a "parallel and pattern" you did not see coming, "I AM" encouraging and energizing My chosen vessels for this task of preaching the end-time 3.0 gospel, for My ways are "not" your ways...Isaiah 55:9...For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so also are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts higher than your thoughts…"I AM" hereby demonstrating a mindset to strengthen these righteous followers of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, who will be martyred while bringing "life" through their preaching of this "everlasting gospel" during the closing years of the great tribulation called "The Time of Jacob's Trouble". This is another example of My ways being far higher than your ways. Was not My own Son a martyr?...Isaiah 53:7...He (Jesus) was oppressed and He was afflicted, Yet He did not open His mouth; Like a lamb that is led to slaughter, And like a sheep that is silent before its shearers, So He did not open His mouth...And through this evil stemming from and emerging throughout the Islam religion, "I AM" working to embolden these preachers of My "Last Testament" gospel...

Said another way through the words of these 144,000 preachers: "If those followers of Allah are committed enough to martyr themselves and bring 'death' for their God, who are we to fear martyrdom for our convictions and beliefs to bring 'life' to the followers of our God, the "One and Only true God" of Abraham". People, this is a remarkable illustration of all things working together for the end good, that is, the evil of Islam working for the good of Israel's reconciliation to their God...Romans 8:28...we know that God "causes" all things to work together for good to those who love God, to those who are "called" according to His purpose..."I even I" called these last day preachers for the purpose of preaching the "Last Testament" of "My *Testimony of Truth*" to the whole world. They will, without question, succeed in this God inspired arduous task. Thus, when you hear their message, you will also know the source of their message...

You can not even imagine the "Hell on earth" taking place during this time after the Rapture of the Elect Church...Daniel 12:1...there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people (Israel) shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book (the book of life)...It's through these chosen Jewish evangelists of My last day message, which you are about to read, that brings this salvation to Israel, thus fulfilling the last commission of Jesus to Israel..."take the gospel (the "third season" gospel 3.0) to the whole world" ...This is a last day blessing for these faithful Israeli servants in service to their God...

Continuing with the "parallel and pattern" you did not see coming: after these 144,000 Jewish evangelists are martyred for their righteous actions and beliefs, which brings "life" to those who respond to their message, these Israeli messengers, unlike the Islam martyrs who love to bring "death", will be justly rewarded for their courage in the face of death for bringing life through My everlasting gospel. People: This is My show, written and directed by the "One and Only God" of Israel. They will be the only ones who can learn a new song in Heaven...Revelation 14:3...They sang a new song before the throne, and before the four living creatures and the elders. No one could learn the song except the 144,000 who had been redeemed from the earth...Any Questions?...

In conclusion...It is with the utmost urgency that you understand that My proclamation of..."it is done"...will not be heard until...Matthew 24:14...The gospel of the kingdomss (basiliea, also plural in Greek) shall be preached throughout the whole world as a testimony to "all the nations", and "then the end will come"...So what is this "gospel of the kingdoms" Jesus was addressing in this passage? Preachers and Bible teachers have been discussing and wondering about this for the last few hundred years with the understanding that the gospel has already gone to the whole world. So why hasn't the end come? Because we have learned the book of Matthew is speaking primarily to Israel about the forthcoming fulfillment of the Abrahamic covenant to Israel, and not to the church; as the church has tried, for the most part, to usurp these promises for themselves. But listen up church...your promises, the New Testament promises within My dual covenant to Abraham, are relative to the "Kingdom of God", which is the "New Heaven", and are "not" the same as Israel's promises relative to the Kingdom of Heaven, which is the "New Earth". People...let's make this as simple as possible: one of the Abrahamic covenant promises to Israel was for land, which is dirt; and there is no dirt in the Heavenly realm of the "Kingdom of God" – those who are wise will comprehend. Herein, "This Last Testament gospel 3.0" for the reconciliation of My wife...Matthew 24:14...shall be preached throughout the whole world as a testimony to "all the nations", and "then the end will come"...Any more Questions?...

But also understand: this is the "everlasting gospel" or "third season" gospel, or the "gospel of the kingdoms", plural – not kingdom. The "third season" gospel addresses both Kingdoms respectively and concurrently as you have already learned. (see chart on page 56) Keep in mind that translators necessarily interpret according to their own understanding as taught by their own particular denomination and their own personal bias, and most translators, as do most Bible teachers, preachers and evangelists believe that the "Kingdom of God" and the "Kingdom of Heaven" are one in the same. But they absolutely are not one in the same, which you should recognize by now if you have properly understood this book. This is the same exact Greek word basileia that the God of Israel used in this same book of...Matthew 4:8...The devil took Him (Jesus) to a very high mountain and showed Him "all the kingdoms" (basileia used as plural, contrasting the just read mistranslated singular interpretation in Matthew 24:14) of the world'...My Son is addressing primarily Israel and the "Kingdom of Heaven" during this Third Season" gospel for the purpose of the reconciliation of My wife, Israel, through their faith in the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob; but at the same time "I AM" not leaving out those who will be reconciled to Jesus and the "Kingdom of God" through faith in My Son, howbeit through death via martyrdom if after the Rapture...

This "Last Testament" is an absolute "pattern and parallel" signature of Your Most High God...If you don't understand it, you're not supposed to understand it...Again, as you read or speak the following "Last Testament" of the Everlasting Gospel, pass-over the Red references, they are only there for source...This is God's show, and these 144,000 Jewish evangelists, inclusive of both men and women, are scattered throughout the world even now as this book is being penned...Their destiny is set...God knows who they are, as will they when they read this account, wherein God calls them by His will. Just read His Exordium..."When I begin to work, none can oppose it; not corruptions within, or evil without, or can anything hinder the carrying on of it; not indwelling sin, or the snares of the world, or the temptations of Satan...My steadfast character, unwavering determination and resolute purpose can not be nullified or abolished... even from eternity past, 'I AM' He, and there is none who can deliver out of My hand; I act and who can reverse...(Isaiah 43:13).....My hand can not be held, stopped or turned back from the execution of My work...Invariably, I will do My will and My work in this world, and in My temples and in My churches; notwithstanding the seeming opposition of the arrogance of sinful man, or the pride of fallen angels"...These are promises made to Elect Israel and the Body of Christ through these "historical parables" orchestrated by their Heavenly Father to be concluded shortly when He says....."it is done"**.....**

And as for all you Pharisees, Sadducees and religious people, make-believers and unbelievers, judge not; "I AM" not adding to My BOOK. The "Last Testament" was taken "out" of My BOOK just as Eve was taken "out" of Adam, and the church was taken "out "of the Gentiles and the 12 stones were taken "out" of the Jordan Riven; which is a "picture and pattern" of the fullness of the Elect "in Adam" spirits being taken "out" of Hades before being taken "out" of the "Lake of Fire"...Any Questions?...

What you are about to read is this "gospel of the kingdoms", the "third season" gospel, which will forever be known as the "Last Testament" or "everlasting gospel". And as you now know, this will be preached by the 144,000 Jewish evangelists during the last portion of Daniel's 70th week called the time of Jacob's trouble; prophesied by Jesus Himself in...Matthew 24:14..."This "gospel of the kingdoms" shall be preached throughout the whole world as a testimony to all the nations, then the end will come"...

"Last Testament – the Everlasting Gospel"

---What God Has Done---

Isaiah 44:6--"Thus sayeth the Lord, the King of Israel and their Redeemer, 'I AM' the first – 'I AM' the last, the One and Only true God; apart from Me there is no other"... .....Isaiah 28:23--"So listen up and hear My Word"...

John 1:1-2--"In the beginning was My Word, and I was with My Word, for 'I AM' the Word...Yes I was in the beginning with My Word".....Genesis 1:1--"That is, in the beginning when I created the Heavens and the Earth".....Psalms 33:6--"For by My Word were the Heavens made and the host of them by the breath of My mouth" .....Palms 33:9--"I spoke and it was done; I commanded and it stood fast"...

Galations 4:4-5--"And then when the fullness of My appointed time had come, I sent forth My Word, My Son, born of a woman, born under My law...To redeem those of you who were under My law, in order that you might receive the adoption as My sons".....John 1:14--"And so My Word became flesh, and dwelt among men, and men beheld His glory, the glory as of My only begotten Son, full of grace and truth"..

John 1:17--"For My law was given through Moses, but Grace and Truth comes through My Son".....Romans 8:2-3--"For the law of the Spirit of life in My Son has made you free from the law of sin and death...For what My law could not do, in that it was weak through your flesh, I did by sending My own Son in the likeness of your sinful flesh as an offering for sin".....2 Corinthians 5:21--"That is, I made Him Who knew no sin to be a sin offering for you, so that you might become My righteousness in My Son"...

John 1:3-4--"For all things were made through My Son, and without My Son nothing was made that was made...In My Son was life, and that life was the light of men".....John 1:9-12--"Who is the true light, Who gives light to everyone who comes into the world...Yes, My Son was in the world, and even though the world was made through Him, the world did not know Him...He came to His own and His own did not receive Him...however, as many as do receive Him, to these He gives the right to become My children".....Romans 8:17--"And if children, then heirs, My heirs; and joint-heirs with My Son, if indeed, you suffer with Him, that you might also be glorified together with Him"...

Colossians 3:4--"For when My Son, Who is your life, is revealed, then you also shall be revealed with Him together in glory".....Romans 8:18--"And therefore, you should now consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with this glory, which shall be revealed in those of you"..... John 1:13--"who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but this glory shall be revealed in those of you who were born according to My will".....1 Peter 1:23-24--"For you have been born again, not this time of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, through My living and abiding Word...For My grass withers and My flower falls away, but My Word endures forever"...

John 1:18--"And now none of you have seen Me at any time, however, My only begotten Son Who is in My bosom, He has revealed Me to you"..... Colossians 1:15-20--"For He is My very image, the first born over all creation...For by Him were all things created that are in heaven and that are on the earth, both the visible and the invisible; in fact, whether thrones or dominions or principalities or powers, all things were created through My Son and for My Son...And My son is before all things, and in My Son all things consist...And My Son is the head of the body, My church; He is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, so that in all things My Son might receive the preeminence...For it pleased Me that in My Son all Divine perfection, powers and attributes should dwell forever...And by My Son it pleased Me to reconcile all things to Myself, whether things in heaven or things on earth, having made peace through the blood of My Son's cross"...

Ephesians 1:7-10--"And in My Son, you have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of My grace...Which I made to abound toward you with all wisdom and understanding...And according to My own good pleasure, which I purposed in Myself, I have now made known to you the mystery of My will...And that is, in the dispensation of the fullness of times I will gather together in one all things in My Son, both things in heaven and things on earth"...

1 Corinthians 3:21--"Wherefore, let no one glory in men, for all things belong to you".....1 Corinthians 3:23--"For you belong to My Son, and My Son belongs to Me, your Father, from whom all things come".....Psalms 24:1--"For the whole earth belongs to Me and all that it contains, the world and all those who dwell within the world".....2 Corinthians 5:18-19--"Even those of you whom I have reconciled to Myself through My Son...That is, I was in My Son reconciling the world to Myself, not counting your trespasses against you, and then gave unto you the ministry of this reconciliation message"...

1 Corinthians 2:7-8--"Oh yes, this was a great mystery, which none of the powers of this world knew...For had they known, they never would have crucified the Lord of Glory".....Ephesians 3:9-10--"However, I have revealed this mystery to you, and 'I Am' allowing all people to now understand the fellowship of this mystery...Yes, this mystery, which I have hidden in Myself from the beginning of the ages, when I created all things through My Son, to the intent, that now, My manifold wisdom might be made known through you, My elect, even unto them, My angelic rulers and authorities in the heavenly places"...

1 Corinthians 4:9--"For I have made you, My elect, to be a theater to the world, that is, I have made you, Israel and the church, to be a theater unto both angels and men".....Ephesians 3:11--"All of which is according to My eternal purpose, which I accomplished in My Son".....

Ephesians 1:11-14--"Yes, My Son, in Whom also you have obtained an inheritance... That is, I predestined you according to My own purpose, for I work all things according to the counsel of My will...So that, those of you who first trust in My Son should be to the praise of His glory...For in My Son you also did trust, after you heard the word of truth, this gospel of your salvation, in Whom also having believed, you

were sealed with My Holy Spirit of promise...Who is the guarantee of your inheritance until the redemption of My purchased possession"...

Ephesians 1:6--"Which is to the praise of My glory, and to the praise of the glory of My grace, through which I alone have made you accepted in My beloved Son".....Hebrews 5:8--"Who although was My beloved Son, He learned obedience by the things which He suffered".....1 Peter 2:23--"Who when He was reviled, He did not revile in return, and when He suffered, He did not threaten, but rather He entrusted himself to Me, His Father, for I judge righteously...

Philippians 2:6-8--"Who being in My form and likeness, He did not consider it robbery not to be equal with Me...But rather He made himself of no reputation, taking the form of a servant, and then came unto you in the likeness of a man...And being found in appearance as a man, My Son humbled himself and became obedient to the point death, even the death of the cross"...

Colossians 1:21-22--"Yes, My Son did this for you, so that those of you who once were alienated and enemies in your own minds through evil works...could now be reconciled in the body of His flesh through death on that cross and, thereby be presented holy and blameless and irreproachable in My sight"...

Philippians 2:9-11--"And therefore, for this very same reason I also have highly exalted My Son, and I gave Him a name which is above every name...That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those in heaven, and of those on earth, and of those under the earth...And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord".....Ephesians 1:20-23--"Which is to My glory, which I brought about in My Son when I then raised Him from the dead, and seated Him at My right hand in the heavenly places...Far above all rule and authority, far above all power and dominion, above every name that is named, not only in this age, but also in the age to come...And I put all things in subjection under His feet, and I gave Him to be head over all things to My body of believers...which is His body, which is the completion of My Son, Who himself is the completion of all things"...

Hebrews 2:9-10--"And now you see My Son, Who was made a little lower than My angels, crowned with honor and with glory because He submitted Himself to the suffering of death, that by My grace He might taste and experience death for you all...And therefore, it was only fitting that I, your Father, for Whom and by Whom all things exist, in bringing many sons to glory, should make the author of your salvation perfect through this suffering".....Hebrews 5:9--"And having been made perfect, My Son became the source of eternal salvation to all who obey Him"...

Romans 5:19--"For as by one man's disobedience the many were made sinners, so also by one Man's obedience the many shall be made righteous"..... 1 Corinthians 15:22--"For as all in Adam die, even so, all in My Son shall be made alive".....Galatians 3:13--"For My Son has redeemed you from the curse of the law, having taken unto Himself your curse for you: For is it not written, "Cursed is the One Who hangs on a tree"...

1 Peter 2:24--"And so He Himself, My Son, offered up your sins by way of His own body on that cross, so that those of you who have died to sin might now live for righteousness...Yes, by His strips you have been healed"...

Romans 8:1--"And therefore, there is now no condemnation for those of you who are in My Son".....Galatians 2:20--"For you have been crucified with My Son, nevertheless, you live, yet not you yourselves, but rather it is My Son Who lives in you; and the life you now live in your flesh, you live by the faith of My Son Who loved you and gave himself for you".....2 Timothy 1:9--"and saved you, and has called you with a holy calling, not according to your works, but rather according to My own purpose and grace, which was given to you in My Son even before the foundation of the world".....Ephesians 1:4--"For I chose you in My Son before the foundation of the world, that you should stand before Me holy and without blame"..... Leviticus 19:2--"For is it not written?"..."You shall be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy"...

Ephesians 1:3--"And so, Blessed be to Me, your Father, the God and Father of your Lord Jesus Christ...For I have blessed you with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places in My Son".....Ephesians 1:5--"That is, in love I predestined you to adoption as sons by Jesus Christ to Myself, according to the good pleasure of My will".....1 Thessalonians 5:24--"Therefore, you should now understand that 'I Am' calling you to Myself, and that 'I Am' faithful to finish this calling"...

Philippians 1:6--"In fact, you should be confident of this very thing, that I, your Father, Who have begun a good work in you, will continue to perfect it until the day of My Son".....Philippians 2:13--"For it is I Myself, your Father, Who is at work within you, giving you the will and giving you the power to accomplish My own purpose"...

Romans 8:28--"And you know that I cause all things to work together for good to those of you who love Me, that is, to those of you who are the called according to My own purpose".....Romans 11:29--"For My gifts and My calling are irrevocable"..... Romans 8:29-30--"And therefore, whom I foreknew I also predestined to be conformed to the image of My Son, so that My Son might be the firstborn among many brethren...And moreover, whom I predestined these I also called...And whom I called these I also justified...And whom I justified these I also glorified"...

Psalms 95:7--"For 'I AM' your God; and you are the people of My pasture, the sheep of My hand".....John 10:11--"Yes, you are My sheep...And Jesus Christ is your good Shepherd...And your good Shepherd has laid down His life for you"...

John 10:27-28--"And now you hear His voice, and He knows you, and you follow Him...He gives you eternal life, and you shall never perish; neither shall anyone snatch you out of His hand".....John 6:39--"For this is My very will – that of all I have given to My Son, He should lose not one, no not one, but raise him up at the last day".....John 17:2--"As I have given My Son authority over all flesh, that He should give eternal life to all that I have given Him".....John 6:37--"And all that I have given Him will come to Him, and whoever comes to Him, My Son will by no means cast out"...

John 6:45--"For is it not written in the prophets?...'And they all shall be taught by God'...Therefore, everyone who has heard and learned from Me comes to My Son".....John 6:44--"For no one can come to My son unless it has first been granted from Me; and I, your Father, Who sent My Son, then draws you to My Son, and you shall be raised up at the last day".....John 10:29--"For I, your Father, Who have given you to My Son, am greater than all, and no one is able to snatch you out of My hand...no one.....absolutely no one"...

Romans 8:31-35--"What then should you say to all these things?...If 'I Am' for you, who can be against you...For I did not even spare My own Son, but delivered Him up for you all...How then shall I not with My Son also freely give you all things...Who shall bring a charge against My elect?...Is it not I Myself, your Father, Who justifies...Who is he who condemns?...It is My Son Who has died, and furthermore has also risen...Who is even now at My right hand; Who also makes intercession for you...Who then shall ever separate you from the love of My Son?... Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril or sword?"...

Romans 8:37-39--"For in all these things, you are more than conquerors through Jesus, Who loves you... And you can be confident, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth...nor any other created thing shall ever be able to separate you from My love, which is in Christ Jesus, My Son".....Titus 2:14--"Who gave himself for you, that He might redeem you from all iniquity, and purify for Himself His own special people, zealous to do good works"...

1 Peter 2:9-10--"For you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, My own special people, that you should proclaim My praises, in that, I have called you out of darkness into My marvelous light...And you shall forever remember that you once were not a people, but now you are My people...who once had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy".....Ephesians 2:4--"For 'I Am' rich in mercy because of My great love wherewith I love you"...

Romans 5:8--"And I even demonstrated this love toward you, in that, while you were still sinners I sent My Son, and He came and He died for you".....Ephesians 2:5-9--"Even when you were dead in your trespasses, I made you alive together with My Son, and I raised you up together with My Son...And I made you sit together in the Heavenly places in My Son...So that, in the ages to come I might show the exceeding riches of My grace in My kindness toward you in My Son...For by this grace alone you have been saved through faith, and even that not of yourselves, but it is My gift to you...Not of works, no no, not of works least any man should boast"...

1 Corinthians 1:27-29--"For I have chosen the foolish things of the world to shame the wise; I have chosen the weak things of the world to shame the strong...I have chosen the lowly things of this world and the despised things – and the things that are not – to nullify the things that are...so that no one may boast before Me"..... 1 Corinthians 1:31--"For is it not written?"..."Let him who boasts, boast in the Lord".....Ephesians 2-10--"For you are My workmanship created in My Son for good works, which I prepared beforehand that you should walk in them"...

Psalms 100:3--"Therefore, you should now understand that I and My Son are one, and that it is We who have made you and not you yourselves...You are My people and the sheep of My pasture".....1 Peter 5:4--"And when your Chief Shepherd shall appear, you then shall receive your unfading crowns of glory".....Matthew 6:19-20--"For you have not stored up for yourselves treasures on earth.....have you?...But rather you have stored up your treasures in heaven"..... Philippians 3:20--"For your citizenship is in heaven, from where you also eagerly await your savior, your Lord Jesus Christ"...

Matthew 24:30-31--"For there shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn when they shall see My Son coming in the clouds of heaven with great power and great glory...And He shall send forth His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together His elect from the four winds, even from one end of heaven to the other".....Matthew 24:27--"For as the lightning shines out of the east, and shines even unto the west, so also shall the coming of My Son be".....Philippians 3-21--"Who will then transform your lowly bodies, that they might be conformed to His glorious body, all according to the power by which My Son is able even to subdue all things unto Himself"...

1 Corinthians 15:54--"So when your perishable has put on the imperishable, and your mortal has put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written..."Death is swallowed up in victory".....Revelation 21:4--"And then I shall wipe away every tear from your eyes, and there shall be no more death, nor sorrow, nor crying, and there shall be no more pain, for the former things will have passed away".....1 Corinthians 15:56--"And sin, the sting that causes death will be gone...And the law, which reveals your sins shall no longer be your judge"..... Colossians 2:14-15--"For I have wiped-out these hand written requirements that were against you, which were contrary to you, and I have taken them out of the way, having nailed them to the cross...And thereby on that cross, having drawn to My Son the sting of all the principalities and powers waged against you, I then and there exposed and shattered them, emptied and defeated them in My own triumphant victory"...

1 Corinthians 15:57--"Oh, but thanks be to Me, your Father, for I give this victory to you through My Son".....1 Corinthians 1:30--"And it is from Me alone that you have life in My Son, Who became for you My wisdom and My righteousness, and your sanctification and your redemption".....John 3:35--"For I love My Son and have given all things into His hands"...

Psalms 100:4-5--"Therefore, when you enter into My gates, enter with thanksgiving... And when you enter into My courts, enter with praise, be thankful and bless My name, for 'I Am' good, My mercy is everlasting, and My truth endures to all generations"...

Romans 11:33--"Oh the depth of the riches of both My wisdom and My knowledge, Oh how unsearchable are My judgments and My ways past finding out"..... Isaiah 55:9--"For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so also are My ways far higher that your ways, and My thoughts far higher than your thoughts"...

1 Timothy 3:16--"Beyond question then, great is the mystery of godliness: For I Myself , your Father, was manifested in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen by My very angels, preached among the nations, believed on in the world, and finally called up into glory"...

Revelation 1:7--"But behold, 'I Am' coming back again in the clouds and every eye shall see Me, even those who pierced Me, and all the tribes of the earth shall mourn because of Me"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Romans 8:22-23--"For you know that My whole creation groans and labors with birth pains together until now...And not only My creation, but those of you also who have the first fruits of My spirit; even you yourselves groan within yourselves eagerly awaiting your adoption, the redemption of your bodies"...

Colossians 3:3--"For you have died, and your new life is now hidden in Me together with My Son".....2 Timothy 2:11-12--"Therefore, the saying must be true: If we died with Him, we shall also live with Him…And if we persevere, we shall also reign with Him".....1 Corinthians 15:25-26--"For My Son will reign even until all enemies are put under His feet...the last enemy being death itself"...

1 Corinthians 15:24--"And when My Son has put down all other rule, and authority, and power, and dominion, then will come the end, when My Son deliveries over to Me My kingdom".....1 Corinthians 15:28--"And then all things will again be made subject unto Me; even My Son, under Whom I put all things will Himself be made subject unto Me, so that I, your Father, might be All in All".....Ephesians 4:6--"That is, one God, the Father of all, Who is above all, and through all, and in all"...

1 Corinthians 8:6--"Yes, there is only one God, Who is your Father, from Whom are all things, and for Whom you live...And there is only one Lord Jesus Christ, by Whom are all things, and through Whom you live".....Galatians 3:28-29--"There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is no male and female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus....and if you are Christ's, then you are Abraham's offspring, and heirs according to the promise"...

2 Corinthians 9:15--"And you should now be thankful for Him, that is, My inexpressible Gift – Who is My Son".....Ephesians 1:7--"In Whom according to the riches of My grace you have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sin".....Colossians 2:3--"and in Whom are hidden all the treasures of My wisdom and My knowledge".....Colossians 1:19--"and in Whom dwells all My fullness..... Colossians 2:10--"and in Whom you have now come to this same fullness of life...Yes, you should now be thankful for My Son, Who is head over all rule and authority"..... Hebrews 1:3--"Who upholds all things by the Word of His power...Who being the very radiance of My glory and the express image of My nature, Who when He had by Himself purged your sins, He sat down at My right hand".....Revelation 1:6--"and made you Kings and Priests unto Me, your God and your Father"...

Jude 1:25--"And so to Him, My Son, be honor, and glory, and majesty, and dominion throughout the ages for now and forever"...'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Revelation 1:8--'I AM' the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the ending, Who is, and Who was, and Who is to come".....Revelation 22:12--"And, behold, 'I Am' coming soon; and My reward is with Me to give to each one according to what he has done".....1 Corinthians 3:13--"For the work of each one will become openly known, shown for what it is...For the day of My Son shall disclose it, for it shall be revealed in the everlasting fire...And that fire will test and appraise the character and the worth of the work each one has done"…

1 Timothy 6:15-16--"For 'I AM' the Almighty God, King over all kings, Master over all masters...Who alone is the source of all immortality, dwelling in the unapproachable light, Whom no man has ever seen or can see, to Whom be honor and everlasting power".....1 Chronicles 29:11--"For all power is Mine, the glory is Mine, the greatness is Mine, the majesty is Mine and the victory is Mine...In fact, all that is in heaven is Mine, and all that is on the earth is Mine; indeed, Mine is the whole kingdom over all of which I, your Father, shall now and forever be exalted"..... Romans 11:36--"Because after all, everything that is, began with Me, continues its very existence because of Me, and ends in Me"…

1 Timothy 1:17--"And so to Me, your Father, the Eternal King, immortal, invisible, the only God shall go the honor and the glory for now and forever from everlasting to everlasting"…'And So Shall It Ever Be'...

Matthew 24:14--"This gospel of the kingdoms, this everlasting gospel, which you have just heard in your own ears will be preached throughout the whole world for a witness unto all nations; and then the end shall come"…

Joel 2:1– "Blow a trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm on My holy mountain! Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble, For the day of the LORD is coming; indeed, it is close at hand".....Joel 1:15--"Alas for that day! the day of the LORD is near, but it will come as destruction from the Almighty."".....2 Peter 3:10--"And the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up"...

Isaiah 51:6--"Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look at the earth below; for the heavens will vanish like smoke. The earth will wear out like a garment, and its people will die like flies. But My salvation will last forever, and My righteousness will never fail".....Joel 2:30-32--"I will display wonders in the sky and on the earth, blood, fire, and columns of smoke...The sun will be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood before the great and awesome day of the LORD comes...and it will come about that everyone who calls on the name of the LORD – will – be – saved"...

Matthew 24:14--"Herein this gospel of the kingdoms will be proclaimed throughout the whole world as a testimony to all nations, and then the end will come"...

Revelation 16:17--"Wherein the seventh angel will pour out his vile into the air, and from out of the temple in heaven, from the very throne itself shall come a loud voice, and "I even I" shall proclaim...It Is Done...Truly-Truly-Truly Done"…

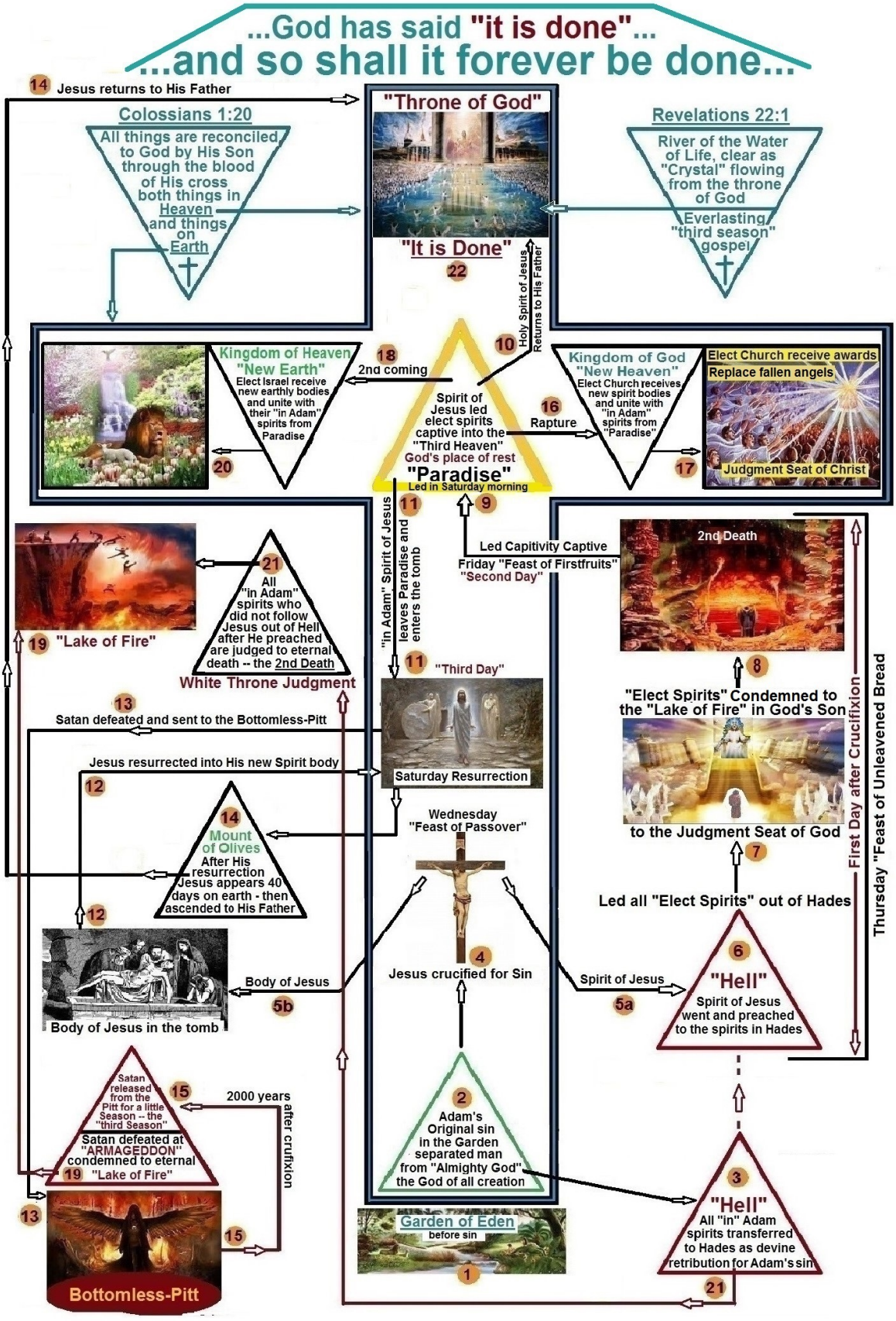
…'And So Shall it Ever Be'…

Do or Die decision for the children of men - Who wrote My BOOK?

"Parabolic language" was the "pattern" of communication for the words of My Son...*Matthew 13:34...All these things Jesus spoke to the crowds in parables, "without a parable He did not speak*"...In other words, whenever Jesus spoke, He "always", let's repeat that, He "always" spoke to the people in "parables"..."All absolute truth must be proven from the "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" from My BOOK...That's the disciplined methodology by which I have written My BOOK, from which you will learn factual truth to a point of absolute certainty, and acquire indisputable assurance of it: these "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are My signature in My BOOK"..."It's all about these hidden heavenly truths placed within these "historical parables", which are veiled stories illuminating My spiritual truths, written by the Words of My own signature"..."My own signature is encrypted, and therewith imprinted with My Crystal-clear parabolic language format...Understand: My entire BOOK is "parabolic"..."The Law judged My Son for your sin, He being the sin offering for your sin, thus Jesus was torn down and raised up on the third day, and from this flows the gospel – a perfect "pattern" of how My "historical parables" are hidden in past historical events; this "pattern" being – you were also torn down with Jesus and raised up on the third day...*Galatians 2:20...I am crucified "with" Christ*...and you, the "Temple of God", were "built up again with Him 3 days later from the "Lake of Fire"...You can't miss this people...I carefully wrote these heavenly messages in My signature of "pictures", "patterns", "parallels" and "parables" veiled in My flawlessly detailed earthly stories"...My message is always illuminated, and thus authenticated in My "Parables", which is My signature...*John 8:47...Whoever belongs to God hears what God says. The reason you do not hear God is because you "do not" belong to God."*...thus, you "can not" discern the inerrant spiritual truths within My BOOK"..."Parabolic" language is My own Signature of spiritual interpretation revealing My truth within it, which can not be easily denied or discarded..."There is a symmetrical design behind all that I do..."My "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are My signature, conclusively revealing the author; outlining the methodical and harmonious flow of My actions and work"..."My signature is "Crystal-clear", and My writing style is singular and unique from all other known documented writing: printed or penned, thus absolute <PROOF>... "Read the following carefully, for it is the underlying truth for MY BOOK"...*Proverbs 1:5-7..."let the wise listen and add to their learning* (of My veiled spiritual truths); *let the discerning receive guidance* (in their understanding of these things)*...The wise* (My elect) *shall understand a "parable and the interpretation"* (This is My Signature)*; they shall understand the words of wise people* (My prophets) *and their mysterious sayings...The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge, but fools despise wisdom and instruction"...Mark 4:11-12..."To you* (the elect, Jesus said) *has been given the mystery of the kingdom of God; but those on the outside* (the non-elect) *get everything in parables...in order that while seeing, they may see and "not" perceive; and while hearing, they may hear and "not" understand lest they return and be forgiven"*...I give understanding to the mysteries (parables) to whom I please..."This is My show, "I AM" the author, certified by My signature...If you comprehend the "parables" in My BOOK, it's because I opened your eyes; if not, you are on the outside"..."My perfect signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" herein reveals the absolute Crystal-clear <PROOF> for All Things *that* are flawlessly recorded within My BOOK"..."And I have imprinted My official signature on all of My time-lines within My BOOK, thus disavowing any and all speculation about who wrote My BOOK"..."I always give you a "picture" or a "pattern" or a "parallel" or a "parable", which is My legitimate signature, of what "I AM" going to do before I do it"..."And My signature on My Word can not be easily dismissed"..."My signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels, and parables" never fails, thus again – absolute crystal-clear <PROOF> of who wrote My BOOK...And the bottom-line conclusion of the matter is, and this is crucial if you want to understand the wisdom of "I even I", Your Most High God in what I and Only I have written to the children of men in My own signature and writing style"..."I AM" who I say "I AM", and My signature of "pictures, patterns, parallels and parables" are not in books like Jasher, Enoch, Thomas, Uzziah, Philip, or others like the Quran or the book of Mormon or any other book ever written; My signature is simply not there"..."I have demonstrated over and again My signature on My trustworthy "Prophecy-Revealed via Observable-Ordained-Foreknowledge" as <PROOF> that "I even I", the One and Only God, wrote My own book, and that "I AM" who I say "I AM"...Any Questions?...

--- A Power-point presentation of God's “third season” gospel ---

Thank you brother “Ken Hubbard” for your review of this book and your Power-point presentation...A great addition outlining God's everlasting third season gospel perfectly.



'IT IS DONE'

...and we are also here – the "Time of Jacob's Trouble" – the last 3½ years...



2 Peter 3:10

"But the day of the Lord wil come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens will pass away with a great noise, and the elements will melt with fervent heat; both the earth and the works that are in it will be burned up"...

